

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

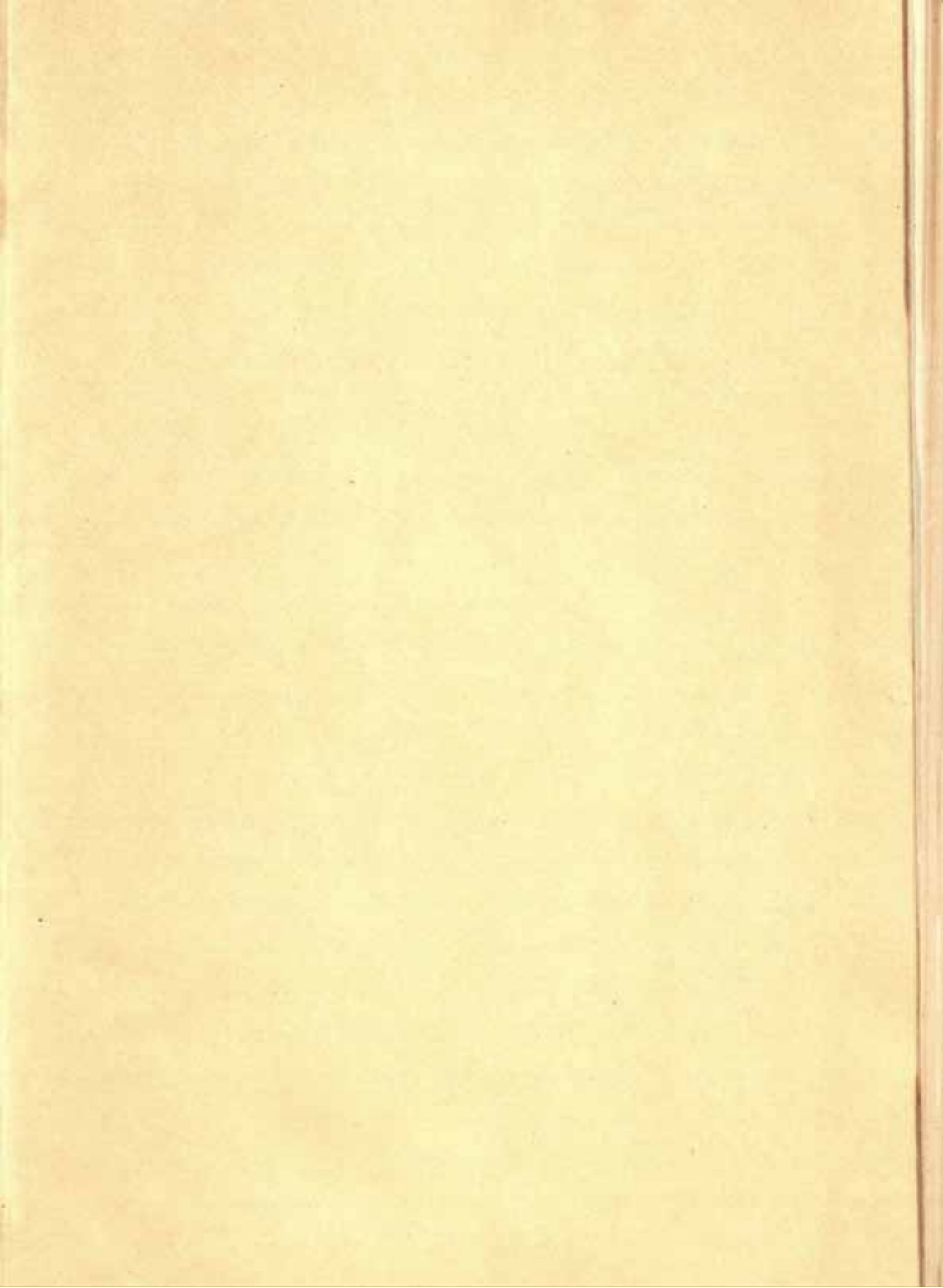
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

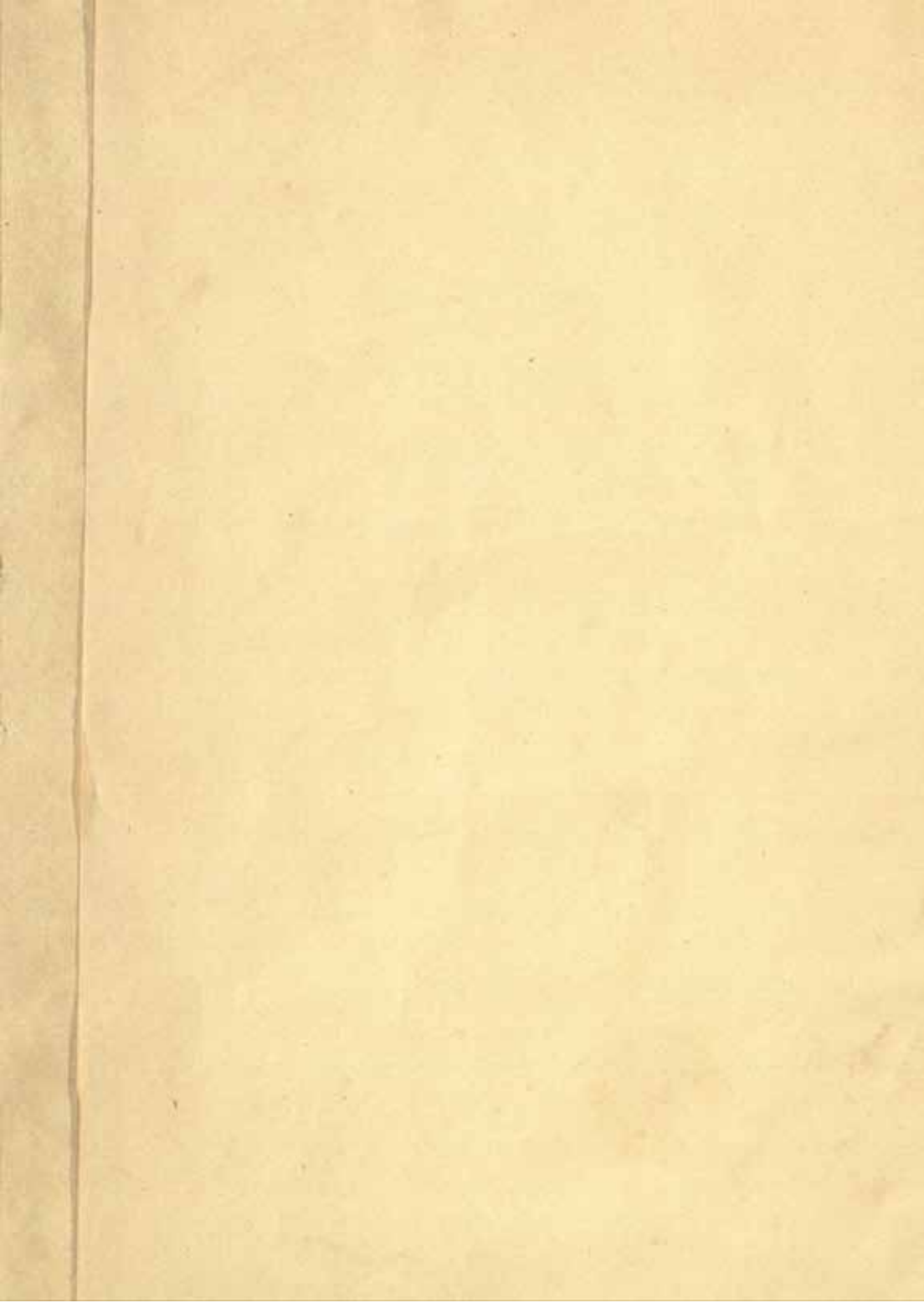
ACCESSION NO. 2700

CALL No. 491.375/ Agg/Sm

D.G.A. 79.







7

1117

1117



6 3
SADDANĪTĪ — Part 2

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

II

DHĀTUMĀLĀ

(PARICCHEDA XV—XIX)



491.375

Agg / Smi

Ref BPa7
Agg / Smi

LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP

LONDON, HUMPHREY MILFORD
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

PARIS, ÉDOUARD CHAMPION
LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ

1929

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2700.

Date. 14. 4. 55.

Call No. 491. 375/Agg/6mi

LUND 1929

BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET

(DHĀTUMĀLĀ)

XV.

Ito paran tu sarato *kakārantādibhedato*

¹dhātuyo dhātunipphannarūpāni vividhāni ca 1
sāṭṭhakathe piṭakamhi jinapāṭhe yathābalaṃ 5
nayaṃ upaparikkhitvā samāsenā kathess' ahaṃ^a. 2

2 I gatiyaṃ. ²Yesaṃ dhātūnaṃ gati attho, buddhi pi te-
saṃ attho pavatti-pāpuṇāni pi. Tatra gamanaṃ duvidhaṃ:
kāyagamaṇaṃ nāṇagamaṇaṃ ca. Tesu kāyagamaṇaṃ nāma
iriyāpathagamaṇaṃ, nāṇagamaṇaṃ nāma nāṇupatti. Tasmā 10
payogānurūpena *gacchaṭi* ti padassa jānāti ti pi attho bhavati,
pavattati ti pi attho bhavati, pāpuṇāti ti pi attho bhavati,
iriyāpathagamaṇena *gacchaṭi* ti pi attho bhavati, nāṇagamaṇena
gacchaṭi ti pi attho bhavati. Tathā hi *siḥhaṃ gacchaṭi* ti ādisu
iriyāpathagamaṇaṃ gamanaṃ ti vuccati, ³"sundaraṃ nibbānaṃ 15
gato; 'gatimā' ti ādisu pana nāṇagamaṇaṃ. Evaṃ sabbesaṃ
pi gatiyathānaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathāpayogaṃ attho gahetabbo.

Tassa' imāni rūpāni bhavanti: *ili, eli, udeli* — kārite ⁵*udāyati*
ti rūpaṃ bhavati, utthāpeti ti hi attho, *dakāro āgamo* —
upeti samupeti, ⁶*veli apeli aveli anveli sameti abhisameti; samayo* 20
abhisamayo, *īdi* ⁷*udi ekodi paṇḍito, ito udito* ⁸"upeto samupeto",
anvilo apelo samelo; etabbo paccetabbo; ⁹*paṭiyamāno; paṭicco*;
ento; adhippeto adhippāyo; paccayo, aññāni pi yojetabbāni, *itā*
itan ti ādinā yathārahaṃ itthi-napumsakavasena pi; *paccetuṃ*
upetuṃ samupetuṃ anvetuṃ sametuṃ abhisametuṃ, icca paṭicca 25
samecca abhisamecca apecca upecca, ¹⁰*paṭimukhaṃ itvā, itvāna*
upelvā upelvāna^b *upetūna*, ¹¹aññāni pi buddhavacanānurūpato
yojetabbāni.

¹ (1²⁸). ² (*infra* V536). ³ cf. Sp I 117². ⁴ D III 107⁴, J VI 286²⁸. ⁵ Vm 156²².
⁶ M III 282¹⁶ (ns). ⁷ Vm 156²². ⁸ Nidd I 10¹². ⁹ Vm 521¹⁻² (ns). ¹⁰ cf.
Vm 521¹². ¹¹ = pacciya pacciyāna etc., ns.

^a B^m ns kathissahaṃ (= kathaṃ issaṃ, ns). ^b B^m om.

- 'Iti iti kriyāsaddo suttantesu na dissati'
 idam ettha na vattabbaṃ, dassanā yeva me ruto; 3
 "it' āyaṃ kodharūpena" iti pāḷi hi dissati
 Aṅguttaranikāyamhi munināhacca bhāsītā. 4
- 5 Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā Aṅguttaranikāye kodhaṃ nindan-
 tena: 1"it' āyaṃ kodharūpena Maccuveso guhāsayo, taṃ
 damena samucchinde paññā viriyena diṭṭhiyā" ti. Tatra 2"it-
 āyan ti iti ayan" ti chedo^a, iti iti ca gacchati pavattatī ti
 attho, ayaṃ paṇ' ettha suttapadattho^b: yo doso loke "kodho"
 10 ti lokiyamahājanena vuccati, nāyaṃ atthato "kodho" ti vattab-
 bo, kin ti pana vattabbo: eso hi sarirasamkhātāguhāsayo
 Maccurājā eva kodhavasena pamaddanto sattasantāne gac-
 chatī ti vattabbo, taṃ evarūpaṃ Maccurājā ti vattabbaṃ
 bahuno janassa anattakaraṃ kodhaṃ hitakāmo damena pañ-
 15 ñāya viriyena diṭṭhiyā ca chindeyyā ti. *Eti* ti imassa pana
 'āgacchati' ti attho; eti ti ettha hi ā upasaggo sandhikiccena
 paṭicchannattā na pākaṭo valāhakāvattharito punṇacando viya;
 tathā hi ettha 'ā-iti eti' ti sandhiviggaho bhavati, ākārassa ca
 ikāre pare ikārena saddhiṃ yeva ekārādeso, — tasmā 3"ayaṃ
 20 so sārathī eti; 4"etu Vessantaro rājā" ti ādisu 'āgacchati,
 āgacchatū' ti ādinā attho kathetabbo; 5"vyākaraṇasatthe pi
 hi "ā iti eti" ti sandhiviggaho dissati, tasmā ayam pi nīti
 sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Atha vā *itt* ti rassavasena vuttaṃ
 padaṃ^c gamanaṃ bodheti, *eti* ti vuddhivasena vuttaṃ pana
 25 yathāpayogaṃ āgamanādini; mattāvasena^d pi hi padāni savi-
 sesatthāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: 6"sāsane pabbajito; 7"raṭṭhā
 pabbajito" ti, saññogāsaññogavasena pi, taṃ yathā: *gāmā
 niggacchati* 8"yaṃ poṣo nigacchati" ti^e, tasmā ayam pi nīti
 sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:
- 30 "i gatiyan" ti kathitā dhātu vuddhigatā^f yadā,
 tadā āgamanatthassa vācikā pāyato-vasā, 5
 iriyāpathatthato h'esā niccāgama(na)vācikā^g,

¹ A IV 98^{a-4} (cf. J III 201¹¹); ns: pāḷi to² nhuik Maccupāso rhi eñ¹, cf. 201
 n. a, 324 n. b, 337 n. g. ² Mp *ad loc.* ³ J VI 19²² (Sd § 61). ⁴ J VI 579^a.
⁵ = loki byākaraṇ³ kyam³, ns. ⁶ cf. Dhpa I 319^a. ⁷ cf. J VI 517¹⁰ 525¹⁰.
⁸ J VI 292¹³ (*infra* V1075^c).

^a Bm bhedo. ^b Bm om. sutta-. ^c Ce vuttapadaṃ. ^d Bm mattāvase-
 sena (o: ovisesena?). ^e (ns *ad.* ādi). ^f CeBens vuddhiṃ gatā. ^g CeBemns
 (iriyāpathatthato he||sā) niccāgamavācikā.

- 1"ayaṃ so sārathi eti" icc ād' ettha nidassanaṃ; 6
 aniriyāpathatthena vattane gamane pi ca
 āgamane ca hoti ti dhīmā lakkheyya, taṃ yathā: 7
 2"paṭicca phalam eti" ti evamādisu vattane
 vuddhippattā ākāravhā esā dhātu pavattati, 8 5
 3"attham entamhi suriye vāḷā" icc ādisu pana
 gate, 4"eti ti itī" ti ādisv āgamane siyā; 9
 tathā hi 'itī ti anattāya eti āgacchatī ti itī upaddavo' iti
 āgamanattho gahetabbo, āha ca Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ:
 4"eti ti itī, āgantukānaṃ akusalabhāgīnaṃ vyasanahetūnaṃ 10
 etaṃ addivacanan" ti.

Idāni yathārahaṃ nipāt'ākhyāta-nāmikapariyāpannānaṃ
itī-itosaddānaṃ atthuddhāro vuccate. Tattha *itīsaddo* hetu-
 parisamāpan'-ādi-padatthavipariyāya-pakārāvadhāraṇa-nidassa-
 nādianekatthappabhedo. Tathā h' esa 5"ruppati ti kho bhik- 15
 khave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati" ti ādisu hetuatthe dissati, 6"tas-
 mā-t-ihā me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisa-
 dāyādā, atthi me tumhesu anukampā, kin ti me sāvaka dham-
 madāyādā bhavēyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā" ti ādisu parisamāpane,
 7"itī vā itī evarūpā naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā^a pativirato" 20
 ti ādisu ādiatthe, 8"Māgandiyo^b ti tassa brāhmaṇassa saṃkhā
 samaññā paññatti vohāro, nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadhey-
 yaṃ, nirutti vyañjanam abhilāpo" ti ādisu padatthavipariyāye,
 9"itī kho bhikkhave sappatībhayo bālo appatībhayo paṇḍito
 saupaddavo bālo anupaddavo paṇḍito saupasaggo bālo anupa- 25
 saggo paṇḍito" ti ādisu pakāre, 10"atthi idappaccayā jarāma-
 raṇan ti itī puṭṭhena satā Ānanda atthi ti 'ssa vacaniyaṃ,
 kimpaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ iti ce vadeyya, jātipaccayā jarāma-
 raṇan ti icc assa vacaniyan" ti ādisu avadhāraṇe, 11"atthi ti kho
 Kaccāna ayam eko anto, n'atthi ti kho Kaccāna ayam dutiyo 30
 anto" ti ādisu nidassane, nipātavasen' ete payogā gahetabbā;
 12"it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti ettha pana ākhyātavāsena gamane
itīsaddo dissati, ayam ev' attho idhāhippeto, nipātatto pana

¹ (316¹⁹). ² Vm 526²⁷ (Sd § 61). ³ cf. J VI 557¹⁰ (+ Ja III 433⁴). ⁴ Pj II 100¹⁴. ⁵ S III 86²². ⁶ M I 12²⁶. ⁷ D I 6¹⁸ + 5⁶. ⁸ cf. Nidd I 191²² + Nidd II ad Sn 1032—1033 (Dhs § 1306, As 390¹⁴). ⁹ A I 101¹⁸ (Mp). ¹⁰ D II 55¹⁸⁻²¹. ¹¹ cf. S II 17²¹. ¹² (316⁶).

^a B^c om. naccagītavādita- (= D I 6¹⁸). ^b B^{emns} Māgaṇḍiyo.

na icchitabbo, viññūnaṃ atthagahaṇe kosalluppādanatthaṃ
kevalaṃ atthuddhāravasena āgato ti dattḥabbaṃ. Itaro pana
gatatthe^a c' *imasaddatthe ilosaddo* pavattati:

"anvito" ti hi gatyatthe paccattavacanaṃ bhava, 10

5 *imasaddassa atthamhi nissakkavacanaṃ bhava*

¹"ito sā dakkhiṇā disā" iti ādisu pāḷisu; 11

gatattho^b icchito ettha, itarattho na icchito,
atthuddhāravasā vutto kosallatthāya viññūnaṃ. 12

Idha pana *samayasaddassa* atthuddhāraṃ sanibbacanaṃ vat-
10 tabbam pi avatvā upari ²*ayadhātuvisaye* yeva vakkhāma
i-yā-ayadhātuvasena tidhātumayattā *samayasaddassa*.

Tatra *iti* ti *īkārānantaratyantapadassa* ca *eti udeti* ti
ādīnaṃ ca *ekārānantaratyantapadānaṃ* aññesaṃ ca evarūpānaṃ
padamālā yathārahaṃ yebhuyyena attanopadāni vajjetvā yoje-
15 tabbā, idisesu hi thānesu dukkarā kiriyāpadamālā; yasmā pana
imasmim pakaraṇe sukarā ca dukkarā ca *tyantapadamālā* jāni-
tabbā, tasmā *bhuvādigaṇādisu* atthasu gaṇesu vihithehi chan-
navutiyā vacanehi sabbasādhāraṇaṃ asabbasādhāraṇaṃ ca pa-
damālānayaṃ brūma:

20 *ākārānantaratyantapadānaṃ* pantiyo budho

³*bhavati-rundhatā* ādināṃ yoje sabbattha sabbathā; 13

iti eti ti c' etesaṃ padānaṃ pana pantiyo
suddhassarapubbakānaṃ yoje viññū yathārahaṃ; 14

25 *ākārānantaratyantapadānaṃ* cā pi pantiyo

⁴*yāti suṇāti asnāti* icc ādināṃ yathārahaṃ; 15

ivaṇṇānantaratyantapadānaṃ api pāḷiyo

yoje ⁵*rundhiti rundhiti* icc ādināṃ yathārahaṃ; 16

ūkārānantaratyanta-⁶sūti iti padassa ca

peranātthe^c pavattassa yoje mālāṃ yathārahaṃ; 17

30 *ekārānantaratyantapadānaṃ* pi yathārahaṃ

⁷*jeti rundheti kāreti kārapeti* ti ādināṃ; 18

okārānantaratyantapadānaṃ pi padakkame

⁸*karoti bhoti hoti* ti ādināṃ yuttito vade, — 19

¹ D III 198¹. ² V687 (< Pj I 104¹⁰ etc.). ³ V1, 1082. ⁴ V680, 1204, 1259. ⁵ V1082. ⁶ V867. ⁷ V178, 1082, (1289). ⁸ V1289, 1075ab.

^a C^eB^e gatyatthe. ^b C^eB^e gatyattho. ^c B^m pesaraṇatthe, C^e pesa-
natthe; ns pesan^o et perap^o.

icc evaṃ sattadhā vutto padamālānayo mayā,
ito mutto nayo nāma n'atthi koci kriyāpade. 20

Ādatte kurute ¹pete icc ādinayadassanā
²"yathārahaṃ, yuttito" ti vacanaṃ ettha bhāsitaṃ. 21

Idāni ikārānantarāyāntapadassa kamo vuccate: 5

Iti inti, isi itha, imi ima aparipuṇṇo vattamānānayo;

ilu intu, ihi itha, imi ima aparipuṇṇo pañcamānayo.

Ettha ca imesaṃ dvinnāṃ sāsānānurūpabhāvassa imāni sādha-
kapadāni: *veti apeti anveti* ti. Tattha vi-iti veti, vigacchatī ti
attho, *itisaddo* h' ettha gamanaṃ bodheti; tathā apa-iti apeti, 10
apagacchatī ti attho; anu-iti anveti, anugacchatī ti attho,
garū pana "anu-eti anveti" ti vadanti, taṃ ³"yathā āraññakaṃ
nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu
visamesu ca, evaṃ taṃ anugacchāmi putte ādāya pacchato"
(ti) imāya pāḷiyā na sameti "jessantaṃ anveti" ti vacanato 15
"anugacchāmi" ti vacanato ca; tathā hi *etisaddo* yattha ce
iriyāpathavācako, tattha āgamaṇaṃ yeva jōteti na gamanaṃ,
tasmā āgamaṇatthassa ayuttito gamaṇatthassa ca yuttito "vi-
iti" ādinā chedo ñeyyo, etesaṃ ca *itisadda*vasena katachedā-
naṃ atthibhāvaṃ yuttibhāvaṃ ca ⁴"it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti 20
pāḷi yeva sādheti, tasmā yeva *anu-iti anu-inti anu-ise* ti ādinā
anveti ti ādināṃ chede labbhamānanayena vuttappakāro vatta-
mānā-pañcamānayo parassapadavasena dassito. Sattamirūpādini
sabbathā appasiddhāni. Imāni pana bhavissantiyā rūpāni:
⁵"sittā te lahum essati" —

25

issati issanti, issasi issatha, issāmi issāma; issate issante,

issase issavhe, issaṃ issāmhe — asabbadhātukatte pi sud-
dhassarattā dhātussa ikārāgamo na labbhati; paripuṇṇo bha-
vissantinayo. Atha kālātipattiyā rūpāni bhavanti:

issā issaṃsu, isse issatha, issaṃ issamha; issatha issiṃsu, 30

issase issavhe, issaṃ^a issāmhase — kālātipattibhāve ca asab-
badhātukatte ca sante pi suddhassarattā dhātussa akārīkāra-
gamo na labbhati, anekantikattā vā anupapannattā ca akārā-
gamo na hoti, dvinnāṃ h' ettha suddhassarānaṃ anantarikā-
naṃ ekato sannipāto anupapatti; paripuṇṇo kālātipattinayo. 35

¹ = kañ³ eñ¹, ns. ² (318^{23, 22}). ³ J VI 496¹⁻³ (cf. V 934). ⁴ (316⁶ 317²²).

⁵ DhP 369b.

^a B^m isse; ns om.

Imasmim pana thāne sātthakathe tepitake buddhavacane sotūnaṃ payogatthesu paramakosallajananatthaṃ ¹"nanu te suttaṃ brāhmaṇa bhaññaṃāne devā na issanti purisaparakka-massā" ti pālito nayaṃ gahetvā vuttappakārehi bhavissantiyā
 5 rūpehi sabbaso samānāni asamānatthāni vattamānikarūpāni ca isakaṃ aññamaññaṃ samānāni bhavissanti-kālātipattinaṃ rūpāni ca pakāsayissāma. Vattamānavasena tāva issati issanti, issasi issathā ti sabbam yojetabbam, attho pana 'issam karoti' ti ādinā vattabbo; tasmim yeva atthe bhavissantivasena issi-
 10 sati ississanti, ississasi issassathā ti paripuṇṇam yojetabbam, attho pana 'issam karissati' ti ādinā vattabbo; kālātipattivasena pana ississā ississamisa, ississe ississathā ti paripuṇṇam yojetabbam, attho pana 'issam akarissā' ti ādinā vattabbo. Dhātvan-tarāvasena samsandanānayo 'yam.

15 Idāni ekāranantaratyantapadassa kamo vuccate:

Eti enti, esi etha, emi ema.

Etu entu, ehi etha, ema.

²"Na ca apatvā^a dukkhaṇtaṃ vissāsaṃ eyya paṇḍito; ³ni-
 vesanāni māpetvā Vedeḥassa yasassino yadā te pahinissāmi^b
 20 tadā eyyāsi khattiya":

Eyya eyyuṃ, eyyāsi eyyātha, eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eraṃ, etho eyyavho, eyyaṃ eyyāmhe, — so puriso eyya te eyyuṃ, tvaṃ eyyāsi tumhe eyyātha, ahaṃ eyyāmi mayaṃ eyyāma; so puriso etha te eraṃ, tvaṃ etho tumhe eyyavho, ahaṃ eyyaṃ mayaṃ eyyāmhe.

25 Parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanirūpāni sabbaso appasiddhāni.

Essati essanti, essasi essatha, essāmi essāma; essate essante, essase essavhe, essaṃ essāmhe. ⁴"Sammodamānā gacchanti

jālam ādāya pakkhino yadā te vivadissanti tadā ehinti me va-
 30 sam; ⁵abhidosagato [i]dāni ehi(sī)" ti vacanassa dassanato aparāni pi bhavissantirūpāni gahetabbāni:

ehiti ehinti, ehisi ehiṭha, ehimi ehima; ehile ehinte, ehise ehivhe, ehissaṃ^c ehissāmhe ti.

¹ J III 7¹⁹⁻²⁰ (*supra* 32¹⁴, *infra* V 872). ² Th 585^{cd} (Sd § 30). ³ J VI 426³⁰⁻³¹. ⁴ J I 209¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁵ J VI 386^a (v. 1).

^a CeB^c appatvā. ^b J: pahipeyyāmi. ^c cf. 337^a; ^d vakkhassaṃ.

Essā essamsu, esse essatha, essam essamha; essatha essimsu, essase essavhe, essam essamhase.

Athāparo pi ekārānantaratyantapadakkamo bhavati:

Udētī udentī, udesi udeltha, uдеми uдема. Udetu udentu, udehi udeltha, uдеми uдема uдемase. Udeyya udeyyum 5

sesam neyyam. Udissati udissanti sesam neyyam. Udissā udisamsu sesam neyyam. — Imāni suddhassaradhāturūpāni.

3 *Ku sadde, 4 ke ca. Koli kavati, kāyati* evaṃ kattupadāni bhavanti; *kuyyati, kiyya[n]ti* evaṃ kammāpadāni; *kānanam kabbam jātakam* evaṃ nāmikapadāni; *kutvā kutvāna* 10 *kavitvā kavitvāna kāvīlvā^a kāvīlvāna^b kāyitum* evaṃ avyaya-padāni. Tatra kānanan ti t̥hitamajjhantikasamaye kavati saddam karoti ti kānanam vanam, tathā hi ¹“t̥hite majjhantike kāle sannisivesu pakkhisu saṇate va brahāraññaṃ sā rati paṭibhāti man” ti vuttam; atha vā kokilamayūrādayo kavanti 15 saddāyanti kūjanti etthā ti kānanam; manoharatāya avassam kuyyati paṇḍitehi ti kabbam kāvīyam kāveyyam, aññatra pana kavīnam idan ti kabban ti taddhitavasena attho gahetabbo, keci tu *kāvyān* ti saddarūpam icchanti, na tam pāvacane-pamānam sakkaṭabhāsābhāvato, sakkaṭabhāsāto pi hi ācariyā nayam 20 gaṇhanti; ²jātam bhūtam atītam Bhagavato cariyam, tam kiyaṭi kathīyaṭi etenā ti Jāta-kam, Jātakapālī hi idha Jātakan ti vuttā, aññatra pana jāti^c eva jātakan ti gahetabbam, tathā hi *jātaka-saddo* desanāyam pi vattati ³“Itivuttakam Jātakam Abbhuta-dhamman” ti ādisu, jātiyam pi vattati ⁴“jātakam samodhānesī” 25 ti ādisu.

5 *Phakka nicagatiyam.* Nicagamanam nāma hīnagamanam hīnappavatti vā, *nicasaddo* hi hīnavācako ⁵“nīce kule pac-cājāto” ti ettha viya. *Phakkati*, kiriyāpadam ev’ ettha dissati na nāmikapadam; yattha yattha nāmikapadam na dissati, tat- 30 tha tattha nāmikapadam upaparikkhitvā gahetabbam; kiriyāpadam eva hi duddasam, kiriyāpade vijjamāne nāmikapadam n’atthi ti na vattabbam, tasmā antamaso *phakkanam takanam* icc evamādinī bhāvavācakāni nāmikapadāni sabbāsu dhātusu yathāraham labbhanti ti daṭṭhabbam. 35

¹ S I 7⁶⁻⁸. ² (cf. Spṭ ad Sp I 28²²). ³ A II 7². ⁴ Ja I 123⁷. ⁵ A I 107²².

^a sic CeB^{emns}; B^m om. ^b sic CeB^{emns}. ^c sic CeB^m; leg. jātam (= B^{emns}).

6 Taka hasane. Hasanam hāso. Takati.

- 7 Taki kicchajivane. Kicchajivanam kasirajivanam. Tamkati
ātamkati, ātamko. Ātamko ti kicchajivitakaro rogo, tathā
hi atthakathācariyā ¹"appābādham appātamkan" ti imasmim
5 pālippadese iti attham samvañnesum: ¹"ābādho ti visabhāga-
vedanā vuccati yā ekadese uppajjitvā sakalasariram^a ayapa-
ṭṭena bandhitvā^b viya gaṇhāti, ātamko ti kicchajivitakaro rogo;
atha vā yāpetabbarogo ātamko itaro ābādho, khuddako vā
rogo ātamko balavā ābādho; keci pana 'ajjhattasamuṭṭhāno
10 ābādho, bahiddhāsamuṭṭhāno ātamko' ti vadanti" ti,
²ātamko āmayo rogo vyādh' ābādho gado ruḷā
akallañ c' eva gelaññam nāmam rogābhidhānakam. 22

- 8 Suka gatiyam. Sokati, suko suki. Tatra suko ti suvo,
sokati manāpena gamanena gacchati ti suko; tassa bhariyā
15 suki.

9 Bukka bhassane. Idha bhassanam nāma sunakhabhas-
sanam adhippetam ³"sunakho bhassitvā" ti ettha viya, na
⁴"āvāso gocaro bhassan" ti ādisu viya vacanasamkhātam bhas-
sanam. Bukkati sā.

- 20 10 †Dhaka^c paṭighāte, gatiyañ ca. Paṭighāto paṭihananam.
†Dhakati^c.

11 Caka titti-paṭighātesu. Titti tappanam, paṭighātam paṭi-
hananam va^d. Cakati.

- 12 Aka kuṭilagatiyam. Akati. — Etā kuṇḍikā akapariyantā
25 dhātuyo "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti, tesam
mate etā ti anti tu antu icc ādinam yeva visayo; pāliyam
pana niyamo n'atthi, tasmā na tam idha pamānam.

- 13 I ajjhayane. Ajjhayanam uccāraṇam sikkhanam vā. Ayati
adhiyati adhiyati^e ajjhāyati adhīte, ajjhenam ajjhāyako; ⁵"dib-
30 bam adhiyase māyam; ⁶adhiyanti ve mahārāja dibbamāy'
idha paṇḍitā; ⁷ajjhenam ariyā paṭhaviṃ janindā". Tattha
⁸ajjhāyako ti ajjhāyati ti ajjhāyako mante parivatteti ti attho.
14 U sadde. Avali avanti, avasi. Ettha ⁹"yo ātumanam

¹ D I 204¹⁰ et Sv (pt). ² (cf. Abh 323). ³ cf. Dhpa I 172², Sv I 317²¹.

⁴ Vm 127² (infra V 893). ⁵ J VI 458¹⁹. ⁶ J VI 458²⁴. ⁷ J VI 201⁸. ⁸ (Sv I 247¹⁸). ⁹ Sn 782^d (cf. V 489).

^a Sv: cattāro iriyāpathe. ^b Sv: ābandhitvā. ^c leg. ṭhak^o; Wg § 19:20 ṭhaka. ^d CeBm ca; Be om. ^e CeBemns om.

sayam eva pāvā[tī]" ti pālī *papubbassa udhātussa* payogo ti datṭhabbo; *papubbassa vadadhātussa dakāralopappayogo* ti pi vattum yujjati.

15 Vamka kotille. *Vamkati, vamkaṃ.* *Vamkasaddo* hi *vakka-*
saddena samānattho *vakkasaddo* ca *vamkasaddena*, tathā hi 5
"yaṃ nissitā jagatiruhaṃ (vihanāgamā) sv āyaṃ aggim pamuñ-
cati, disā bhajatha vakkaṅgā jātaṃ saraṇato bhayan" ti pālī
dissati. Ayaṃ pana *vakkasaddo* sakkaṭabhāsaṃ patvā *kakāra-*
rakārasaññogakkhariko^a bhavati, dhātubhāvo pan' assa porā-
ṇehi na vutto, tasmā kiriyāpadaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ; imassa pana 10
vamkasaddassa "vamka kotille" ti dhātubhāvo vutto *vamkati*
ti kiriyāpadaṃ ca; pāliyan tu *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ
tathā bhāvavācako *vamkasaddo* pi, vāccaliṅgo pana anekesu
ṭhānesu diṭṭho. Tatra *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ pāliyaṃ avijja-
mānam pi gahetabbam eva, *nāthati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ iva; bhā- 15
vavācakassa pana *vamkasaddassa* atthitā natthitā ca pālīdisu
punappunam upaparikkhitabbā. || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: yadi
bhāvavācako *vamkasaddo* n'atthi, kathaṃ ²"atthavamkaṃ maṇi-
ratanam ulāran" ti ettha samāso ti. | Ettha pana 'atthasu ṭhā-
nesu vamkaṃ atthavamkaṃ', na 'atthā vamkāni yassā' ti, dab- 20
bavācako hi *vamkasaddo*, na bhāvavācako ti datṭhabbam:

vamkaṃ vakkam ca kuṭilaṃ jimhaṃ ca [†]rimhaṃ anuju
vamkasaddādayo ete vāccaliṅgā tiliṅgikā. 23

Atha vā *vamkasaddo* 'yaṃ "vamkaghastā" ti ādisu

baḷise giribhede ca vattate, sa^b pumā tadā; 24 25

ayaṃ hi ³"te 'me janā vamkaghastā sayanti; ⁴yathā pi maccho
baḷisaṃ vamkaṃ maṃsena chāditam; ⁵vamkaghasto va ambujo"
ti ādisu baḷise vattati. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho "yathā pi
maccho baḷisaṃ vamkaṃ maṃsena chāditan" ti ettha *vamka-*
saddo guṇavācako visesanasaddo, yena baḷiso visesito; tena 30
'vamkaṃ kuṭilaṃ baḷisan' ti attho viññāyati ti. | Tan na: *vamka-*
sadde avutte pi baḷisassa sabhāvavamkattā^c kuṭilattho pākaṭo
ti n' atthi visesanasaddena payojanam; idaṃ pana "baḷisaṃ
vamkan" ti vacanam ⁶"hatthināgo; ⁷saroruhaṃ padumam; ⁸hatthi

¹ J I 216¹¹⁻¹². ² J VI 388⁴. ³ J VI 113¹⁶. ⁴ J VI 437²². ⁵ D II 266⁸.

⁶ cf. J VI 489¹¹. ⁷ Uda 291⁹. ⁸ J VI 575³⁰.

^a B^m om. -rakāra-. ^b = vattate esa, ns. ^c B^m balisasabhāvavamkattā,
C^eB^ens baḷisasabhāvassa vamkattā.

ca kuñjaro nāgo" ti ādi vacanam iva pariyāyavacanam —
 tasmā *vaṃkan* ti padassa 'kuṭīlan' ti attho na gahetabbo; atha
 vā (yathā) ¹"yathā āraññakam nāgam dantiṃ anveti hatthini"
 ti ettha *nāgasaddassa dantisaddassa* ca aññamaññam pariyāya-
 5 vacanatte pi ²"dantiṃ ti manoramadantayuttan" ti attho sam-
 vaṇṇito, tathā *baḷisaṃ vaṃkan* ti imesam pi aññamaññam
 pariyāyavacanatte pi *vaṃkan* ti 'kuṭīlan' ti attho vattabbo,
 evañ hi sati attho sālārājā viya suphullito hoti desanā ca vilā-
 sappattā, na pana *vaṃkam baḷisan* ti saddānam guṇa-guṇiva-
 10 sena samānādhikaraṇabhāvo icchitabbo. ³"buddho Bhagavā
 Verañjāyam viharati" ti ādisu *buddho bhagavā* ti imesam viya
 samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa anicchitabbattā; na hi idisesu thānesu
 samānādhikaraṇabhāvo porāṇehi anumato, ⁴"yathā" etādiso
 satthā loke appatipuggalo tathāgato balappatto sambuddho pari-
 15 nibbuto" ti ⁵"Buddham buddham nikhilavisayam sandhiyā
 yāva sandhi" ti ^b ca ādisu pana anumato: ettha hi yathā ^c [ti
 ca] ^c etādiso ti ca *appatipuggalo* ti ca *tathāgato* ti ca *balap-
 patto* ti ca *sambuddho* ti ca *parinibbuto* ti ca imāni *satthā* ti
 anena padena samānādhikaraṇāni [ca] ^c, tathā *Buddham buddham*
 20 ti dvinnam padānam pacchimam purimena samānādhikaraṇam
 bhavati, iti ⁶"yathā pi maccho baḷisaṃ vaṃkam maṃsena
 chāditan" ti ettha *vaṃkasaddo baḷisassābhidhānantaram*, na
 guṇavācako: evam *vaṃkasaddo* baḷise vattati. ⁷"Vaṃkam
 gacchāma" ^d pabbatam; ⁸"dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti ādisu pana
 25 girivisesse vattati, ettha ca 'Vaṃkapabbato' ti vattabbe
 sukhuccāraṇattham niruttinayena majjhe animittam *takārāga-
 mam* katvā "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttam; atha vā *vaṃko*
 yeva *vaṃkatā*, yathā ⁹"devo eva devatā" yathā ca ¹⁰"disā eva
 disatā" ti, evam *tāpaccayavasena* 'vaṃkatā ca so pabbato cā'
 30 ti "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttam, majjherassavasena c'etaṃ daṭ-
 ṭhabbam; atha vā vaṃkam assa sañthānam atthi ti vaṃkato
 ti *mantuatthe tappaccayo* yathā ¹¹"pabbam assa atthi ti pabbato"

¹ J VI 496¹ (*supra* 319¹²). ² Ja VI 490¹⁸. ³ Vin III 1². ⁴ D II 157¹⁻³ = S I 158²⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ (323²⁶). ⁷ (J VI 505¹²) Cp I 9: 31^d. ⁸ J VI 513¹⁴. ⁹ Pj I 113²⁹ (*supra* 151⁴). ¹⁰ Ja V 42¹¹. ¹¹ (§ 796).

^a D et S: yathā. ^b B^{ens} suddhiyā yāva (= ativiya, ns) suddhin ti; ns: 'buddham' ca sañ kā² mandakkantagāthāpāda, i nhuik 'sandhiyā yāva sandhi' rhi kra eñ¹, cf. 337 n. g, 201 n. a. ^c B^{ens} om. ^d J: gacchāmi.

ti — evaṃ 'Vaṃkato ca so pabbato cā' ti Vaṃkatapabbato; Vaṃkapabbato^a icc eva vā^a paṇṇatti, pādakkharapāripūriyā pana "dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

16 Loka dassane. *Lokati, loko āloko* [ti], aññāni pi rūpāni gahetab-
bāni; *curādigaṇaṃ* pana patvā imissā *loketi lokayati oloketi* 5
olokayati ti ādinā rūpāni bhavanti. Loko ti tayo lokā: saṃkhā-
raloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti, tattha ¹"eko loko sabbe sattā
āharaṭṭhitikā" ti āgato saṃkhāro eva loko saṃkhāraloko, sattā
eva loko sattaloko, cakkavālasaṃkhāto okāso eva loko okāsa-
loko, yo bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati. Tesu saṃkhāro lujjati ti 10
loko ti, vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā: ²"lujjati palujjati ti kho
bhikkhu tasmā loko ti vuccati" ti; lokiyati ettha puññapāpaṃ
tabbipāko cā ti satto loko; lokiyati vicittākārato dissatī ti
cakkavālasaṃkhāto okāso loko; yasmā pana *lokasaddo* samūhe
pi dissatī, tasmā lokiyati samudāyavasena paññāpiyati ti loko 15
samūho ti ayam pi attho gahetabbo. Atha vā loko ti tayo
lokā: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, tesam sarūpaṃ ³*curā-*
digaṇe kathessāma bahuvidhatañ ca. Bahiddhā pana kavihi
⁴"loko tu bhuvane jane" ti ettakam eva vuttaṃ.

17 Siloka saṃghāte. Saṃghāto piṇḍanaṃ. *Silokati, siloko*: ⁵"silokam 20
anukassāmi". Akkharapadaniyamito^b vacanasamghāto siloko, so^c
pajjan ti vuccati, tatthā hi ⁶"siloko yasasi pajje" ti kavayo vadanti.

18 Deka 19 dheka sadd'-ussāhesu. Saddo ravo, ussāho vāyāmo.
Dekati, dhekati.

20 Reka 21 saki saṃkāyaṃ. *Rekati, saṃkati*: ⁷"tasmim me 25
saṃkate mano", *saṃkā.*

22 Aki lakkhaṇe. *Aṃkati, aṃko sasamko.*

23 Maki maṇḍane. Maṇḍanaṃ bhūsananaṃ. *Mamkati.*

24 Kaka loliye. Lolabhāvo loliyaṃ, yathā ⁸*dakkhiyaṃ*. *Kakati,*
kāko kākī. Ettha "kāko dhamko vāyaso balibhojī aritṭho" ti 30
imāni kākābhiddhānāni.

25 Kuka 26 vaka ādāne. *Kukati, vakati; koko, vako.* Ettha
koko ti ⁹araññasunakho; vako ti khuddakavanadipiko, vyaggho
ti pi vadanti.

¹ Patj I 122¹⁷ (*infra* V 1292), cf. Vm 204²⁸. ² cf. S IV 52⁸. ³ V 1292.

⁴ Amk III 3: 2^b. ⁵ D II 255²³. ⁶ Amk III 3: 2^c. ⁷ J III 65²⁵. ⁸ (ns cit. Ja I 282¹⁹). ⁹ cf. Ja VI 526²⁻⁴.

^a Bm om. ^b C^eB^e oniyāmito, Bm < oniyāmito. ^c sic C^eB^mns (*leg. yo?*).

27 Vaka dittiyaṃ, patighāte ca. Ditti sobhā. *Vakati*.

28 Kaki 29 vaki 30 sakka 31 tika 32 ũika 33 seka gatyatthā. *Kamkati vaṃkati sakkati* ¹*nisakkati parisakkati osakkati*, ²*"vadhāya parisakkanam; ³bijāranis(s)akka(na)mattam pi"*; *tekati*;

5 *tekali, ũikā; sekali*. Ettha ũikā ti ũikiyati jāṇiyati samvaṇṇanāya attho etāyā ti ũikā. — Etā idhātuādikā *sekapariyantā* dhātuyo "attanobhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti; tesam mate etā *te ante taṃ antaṃ* icc ādinam yeva visayo, pāvacane pana niyamo n'atthi.

10 34 Hikka avyattasadde. Avyattasaddo avibhāvitatthasaddo niratthakasaddo ca. *Hikkati hikkate*. — Imaṃ "ubhayatobhāsā" ti vadanti, idan tu pāvacanena samśandati, parass'attanobhāsānam hi dhātūnam *bhavati bhavate bādgate bādhati* ti ādinā yebhuyena dvidhā dvidhā rūpāni sāsane dissanti. — Imāni ka-
15 kārantadhāturūpāni.

35 Khā pakathane, 36 khyā ca. Pakathanam ācikkhanam desanam vā. *Khāti samkhāti*; āpubbatte visadisabhāvena *khā t'* akkharassa dvittam ākārassa ca saññogapubbattā rassattam: *akkhāti*; ⁴*"akkhāsi purisuttamo; ⁵akkheyyam te aham ayye"*; *dhama samkhāyati akkhāyati* — atra pana kakāralopo: ⁶*"svākhāto*

20 *Bhagavatā dhammo"*, *samkhāto; akkhāto*, ⁷*"akkhātāro tathāgatā; ⁸samkhātā sabbadhammānam Vidhuro"*; *samkhā paṭisaṃkhā*; ⁹*"kiriyaṃ ākhyāti katheti ti ākhyātam"*. Keci pana *svākhāto* ti ca *svākkhāto* ^a ti ca *svākhyāto* ti ca padam icchanti. Tattha pac-
25 chimāni sakkaṭabhāsāto nayam gahetvā vuttāni, itaram yathā-
ṭhitarūpanipphattivasena; ito^b yathādassitapadāni yeva pasatthatarāni. ¹⁰Tattha *saṃkhāsaddassa* atthuddhāro niyyate: *saṃkhāsaddo* nāṇa-koṭṭhāsa-paññatti-gaṇanāsu dissati, ¹¹*"saṃkhāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati"* ti ādisu hi nāṇe dissati, ¹²*"papañcasaññā-*
30 *saṃkhā samudācaranti"* ti ādisu koṭṭhāse, ¹³*"tesam tesam dhammānam saṃkhā samaññā"* ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ, ¹⁴*"na sukaram saṃkhātun"* ti ādisu gaṇanāyaṃ; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

¹ vide V1076^a (ns). ² Ja I 278¹². ³ D II 83¹⁴, III 101⁶. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J VI 20⁷.
⁶ D II 93²¹ (Vm 213¹²). ⁷ Dh 276^b. ⁸ J VI 286²⁷. ⁹ cf. Rūp 408 (C^c 171²).
¹⁰ cf. Ps I 75⁶⁻¹¹. ¹¹ A IV 354⁶. ¹² M I 109³⁴. ¹³ Dhs § 1308. ¹⁴ Sn² p. 126³ (ns: Puññābhisandasut, cf. A II 55¹⁴).

^a B^{ens} svākhyāto (*recte?* cf. Kāśikā VIII 4: 47). ^b B^{ens} ato (= thui kron¹).

ñāṇa-paññatti-kotṭhāsa^a-gaṇanāsu padissati

saṃkhāsaddo ti dipeyya dhammadipassa sāsane ti. 25

37 Khi khaye. ¹"Khiyanadhammaṃ khyati"; sāsānānurūpena sare *īkārassa iyyādeso: khyiyati; khayō khaṃ* icc api rūpāni ñeyyāni. Tattha khayō ti khīyanaṃ khayō, atha vā khīyanti 5 kilesā etthā ti khayō · magga-nibbānāni, khayasaṃkhātena maggena pāpuṇiyattā phalam pi khayō; khaṇ ti tucchamaṃ suññaṃ vivittaṃ rittaṃ, khaṇ ti vā ākāso.

38 Khi nivāse. *Khyati, khyiyati* vā, sāsānānurūpena *īkārassa iya-iyyādeso* daṭṭhabbo — ayaṃ *divādigaṇe* pi pakkhipitabbo; 10 *khaṃ, khayam*, ²"atiramaṇiyam^b rājakkhayaṃ". Tattha khīyati ti nivasati; khaṇ ti cakkhādi indriyaṃ · cakkhuviññāṇādinam nivāsaṭṭhena; khayaṇ ti nivesanaṃ, rājakkhayaṇ ti rañño nivesanaṃ, atrāyaṃ pālī: ³"sace ca^c ajja vāresi^d kumāraṃ cārudassanaṃ Kusena jātakhattiyaṃ^e suvaṇṇamaṇimekha- 15 lam, pūjitā ñātisaṃghehi na gacchasi^f Yamakkhayaṇ" ti, tattha Yamakkhayaṇ ti Yamanivesanaṃ.

39 Khu sadde. *Khoti khavati*.

40 Khe khādāna-sattāsu. *Khāyati*, ⁴"undurā khāyanti"; *vikkhāyitakam gokkhāyitakam*; ⁵"asiri^g viya khāyati; ⁶disā pi me 20 na pakkhāyanti". Etthādimhi khāyati ti khādati, atha vā upaṭṭhāti paññāyati.

41 Sukha 42 dukkha takkiriyaṃ^h. Takkiriya^h ti sukha-dukkhānaṃ vedanānaṃ kiriya, sukhanam dukkhanan ti vuttaṃ hoti. Akammakā ime dhātavo. *Sukhati dukkhati, su- 25 khaṃ dukkhaṃ, sukhilo dukkhiro*. ⁷Sukhaṃ sātamaṃ piṇanaṃ, dukkhaṃ vighātaṃ aghaṃ kilesa; tattha sukhaṇ ti sukhayati ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppajjati taṃ sukhitaṃ karoti ti attho; dukkhaṇ ti dukkhayati ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppajjati taṃ dukkhitam karoti ti attho, imāni nibbacanāni kārītavasena vut- 30 tāni ti daṭṭhabbam · ⁸atthakathāyaṃ *sukha-dukkhasaddatthaṃ* vadantehi garūhi *sukhayati-dukkhayatisaddānaṃ* kammattam ādāya vivaraṇassa katattā; tathā hi *sukheti sukhayati su-*

¹ cf. A III 55². ² ***. ³ J V 304¹⁷⁻¹⁹. ⁴ undurakhāyita Sv I 92²⁶.

⁵ Ud 79²⁶. ⁶ D II 99³². ⁷ cf. V 533. ⁸ (mṭ ad) As 40³⁶—41²⁴.

^a Ce ñāṇa-kotṭhāsa-paññatti. ^b Be^{ns} abhiraṇiyam. ^c J: tvam.

^d CeBem^{ns} dhāresi. ^e Ce jātaṃ khattiyaṃ. ^f J: gañchisi (*codd. Cks*). ^g CeBe^{ns} assiri. ^h Be takriyo.

- khāpeti sukhāpayati · dukkheti dukkhayati dukkhāpeti dukkhāpayati* ti imāni tesam kārītapadarūpāni · ¹"attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti" ti ca ²"sukhayati ti sukhaṃ dukkhayati ti dukkhan" ti ca ³"sace ca kimbhici^a kāle maraṇam me pure siyā
- 5 putte ca me paputte ca sukhāpeyya Mahosadho" ti ca pālādidassanato. Saddasatthe pana Dhātupāṭhasaṃkhepe^b ca ime dhātavo *curādigāṇe* yeva vuttā, *sukhayati dukkhayati* ti ca akārītāni suddhakattupadāni icchitāni; mayan tu tesam tabba-
- 10 viruddhattā, tasmā yeva te imasmiṃ *bhuvādigāṇe* vuttā, ayañ hi suddhakattuvisaye asmākaṃ ruci: sukhati ti sukhito, dukkhati ti dukkhito ti. || Nanu ca^c bho *sukhati dukkhati* ti kiriyāpadāni buddhavadāna na dissanti ti. | Saccam, evaṃ sante pi aṭṭhakathānayaavasena gaheṭabbattā dissanti yeva nāma, na hi
- 15 sabbathā sabbesaṃ dhātūnaṃ rūpāni sāsane loke vā labbhanti: ekaccāni pana labbhanti, ekaccāni na labbhanti evaṃ sante pi nayaavasena labbhanti yeva: ⁴"kappayavho patissatā"^d ti hi diṭṭhe *caravho bhuñjavho* ti ādini pi nayaavasena diṭṭhāni yeva nāma. Tatra paṇāyaṃ nayo: Visuddhimaggādisu hi ⁵"ekayo-
- 20 janamattam^e pi addhānaṃ gatassa vāyo kuppati gattāni dukkhanti" ti evaṃ *bhuvādigāṇikaṃ* akammakaṃ suddhakattuvācakaṃ *dukkhanti* ti kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, tasmīṃ diṭṭhe yeva (*sukhati*)^c *sukhanti*, *sukhasi sukhatha*, *sukhāmi sukhāmā* ti ādini ca (*dukkhati*)^c *dukkhanti*, *dukkhasi dukkhathā* ti ādini ca di-
- 25 ṭṭhāni nāma honti · diṭṭhena aditṭhassa tādisassa anavajjassa nayassa gaheṭabbattā, tasmā 'sukhati ti sukhito, dukkhati ti dukkhito' ti *bhuvādinayo* eva gaheṭabbo, na pana *curādinayo*. Aparam p' ettha nibbacanaṃ: sukhaṃ sañjātaṃ etassā ti sukhito, ⁶sañjātasukho ti attho, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi;
- 30 atha vā sukhena ito pavatto ti sukhito, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi. Dullabhāyaṃ nīti sādhuakaṃ manasikātabbā.
- 43 Mokkha muccane.** Akammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Mokkhati, mokkho pātimokkho*, kārīte *mokkheti mokkhayati mokkhāpeti mokkhāpayati* ti rūpāni. Keci pan' imaṃ "mokkha mocane" ti

¹ S I 90²⁸. ² (cf. As 41²⁴). ³ J VI 477¹¹⁻¹². ⁴ Sn 283^b. ⁵ cf. Vm 264²⁶, Pj I 68¹, Vibha 247²⁵. ⁶ cf. V 82, 349.

^a J: kismici. ^b Bm ⁶saṃkhepena. ^c Bm om. ^d B⁶ns paṭissutā, (Bm paṭi-tiyatā). ^e B⁶ns ekadvī⁰.

paṭhitvā *curādigane* pakkhipanti, tesam mate *mokkheti mokkhayati* ti suddhakattupadāni bhavanti. Etāni pāliya aṭṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti; tathā hi ¹"mokkhanti mārabandhanā; ²name samaṇa mokkhasi; ³mahāyaññaṃ yaṇissāma evaṃ mokkhāma pāpakā" ti pāliya virujjhanti, ⁴"yo naṃ pāti rakkhati taṃ 5 mokkheti moceti āpāyikā(dī)hi dukkhehi^a ti pātimokkho" ti aṭṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti, tasmā pāliyaṃ 'mokkhesi, mokkhemā' ti ca avatvā "mokkhasi, mokkhāmā" ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tañ ca kho apādānavisayaṃ katvā; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁵"mokkheti moceti" ti hetukattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tam pi apā- 10 dānavisayaṃ yeva katvā. Evaṃ imassa dhātuno suddhakattuvisaye akammakabhāvo vidito, hetukattuvisaye ekakammakabhāvo vidito. *Muca-paca-chidādayo* viya *mokkhadhātu* dvigaṇiko ti ce, na · anekesu sātṭhakathesu pālippadesesu *mokkheti mokkhayati* ti suddhakatturūpānaṃ adassanato ti datṭhabbaṃ. 15

44 Kakkha hasane. *Kakkhati*.

45 Okha 46 rākha 47 lākha 48 dākha 49 dhākha sosanālamatthesu. *Okhati, rākhati, lākhati, dākhati, dhākhati*.

50 Sākha vyāpane. *Sākhati, sākha*.

51 Ukha 52 nakha 53 makha 54 rakha 55 lakha 56 rakhi 57 lakhi 20 58 ikhi 59 rikhi gatyatthā. *Ukhati, nakhati, makhati, rakhati, lakhati, ramkhati, lamkhati, imkhati, rimkhati*.

60. Rakkha pālāne. *Rakkhati, rakkhā rakkhanaṃ*. ⁵"Silam rakkhito Devadatto", *silam rakkhitaṃ Devadattena*^b.

61 Akkha vyatti-⁶saṃkhātesu^c. *Akkhati, akkhi akkhaṃ*. 25

62 Nikkha cumbane^d. *Nikkhati, nikkhaṃ*.

63 Nakkha gatiyaṃ. *Nakkhati, nakkhaṃ nakkhattaṃ*. Ettha nakkhattaṃ ti ⁶etto ito cā ti visamagatiyā agantvā attano vīthiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ gamanaṃ tāyati rakkhati ti nakkhattaṃ; porāṇā pana ⁷"na kkharanti na nassanti ti nak- 30 khattāni" ti kathayaṃsu. "Nakkhattaṃ joti [ni]rikkhaṃ^e bhaṃ" icc ete pariyāyā.

64 Vekkha vekkhane. *Vekkhati*.

¹ Dhṛ 37^d. ² S I 105¹⁶. ³ J VI 183¹². ⁴ Kkh (Ce) 1²⁴, Vm 16²², Uda 223¹³ (Sd § 675). ⁵ Kcv 628. ⁶ cf. V389. ⁷ (vide V735).

^a B^m āpāyikādidukkhehi. ^b B^{ns} ad. silam rakkhako Devadatto. ^c Wg § 17: 2 (vyāptau) + saṃghāte; ns saṃkhātesu et saṃghātesu. ^d B^e cambane o: cabbane, ns cambane et cumbane. ^e skr. ṛkṣa (*infra* 359²⁹).

- 65 Makkha [†]saṃkhāte^a. *Makkhati*.
 66 Takkha [†]tapane^b. *Tapanam saṃvaraṇam. Takkhati*.
 67 Sikkha anādare. *Sikkhati*.
 68 Kakhi 69 vakhi 70 makhi kaṃkhāyam. ¹"Satthari kaṃkhati";
 5 *vaṃkhati, maṃkhati*, ²"kaṃkhā kaṃkhāyanā kaṃkhāyitattam,
 vimati vicikicchā, dvelhakam dvedhāpatho, saṃsaya anekam-
 sagāho, āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattam^c
 cittassa manovilekho" icc ete *kaṃkhāpariyāyā*, etesu pana
 vattanti lokavohāre *kaṃkhā vimati saṃsaya*
 10 *vicikicchā* ti etāni nāmāni yeva pāyato. 26
 71 Kakhi icchāyam. *Dhanam kaṃkhati abhikaṃkhati*: ³"nābhi-
 kaṃkhāmi maraṇam", *abhikaṃkhitaṃ dhanam*.
 72 Dakhi 73 dhakhi ghoravāsita, kaṃkhāyaṇ ca. *Daṃkhati, dham-*
khati.
 15 74 Ukkha secane. *Ukkhati*.
 75 Kakha hasane. *Kakhati*.
 76 Jakkha bhakkhane ca. *Hasanānukaḍḍhanattham cakāro.*
Jakkhati.
 77 Likha lekhane. *Likhati sallekhati* ⁴"atisallekhat' evāyam sa-
 20 maṇo", *lekhā lekhanam lekhako, likhitaṃ, sallekhapaṭipatti*. — Etā
khā-khīradikā likhapariyantā "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū
 vadanti.
 78 Dhukkha 79 dhikkha sandīpana-kilesana-jīvanesu. *Dhukkhati,*
dhikkhati. Saddasatthavidū pana *dhukkhathe dhikkhathe* ti atta-
 25 nobhāsam vadanti, tathā ito parāni rūpāni pi.
 80 Rukkha 81 vakkha varane. *Varaṇam saṃvaraṇam. Ruk-*
khati, vakkhati; rukkho, vakkho. Ettha ca vakkho ti rukkho
 yeva, tathā hi ⁵"sādūni ramaṇīyāni santi vakkhā araṇṇajā"^d
 ti Jātaḥkaṭṭhakathāpātho dissati; imāni pana rukkhassa nāmāni:
 30 ⁶rukkho mahīruho vakkho pādapo jagatīruho
 ago nago kujo^e sākhī sālo ca viṭapī taru
 dumo phalī tu phalavā, gaccho tu khuddapādapo ti. 27
 || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca *sālasaddena sūlarukkho* yeva
 vutto n'aṇṇo ⁷"sālā phandana-māluva" ti payogadassanato; atha

¹ M I 101¹². ² Dhs § 425 (As 259²²). ³ Th 196^a + Tha *ad loc*. ⁴ M I 449² (Ps). ⁵ (J III 144¹⁶) Ja III 144¹⁷. ⁶ cf. Amk II 4: 5^a-d. ⁷ J VI 528²⁹.

^a Wg § 17: 12: saṃghāte. ^b Wg § 17: 13: tvacane. ^c Cens chambhi-tattam. ^d J: manoramā, cf. J I 329⁸. ^e Amk: kuṭaḥ (kū = bhūmi, *supra* 240²²).

kimatthaṃ *sālasaddena* yo koci rukkhō vutto ti. | Na sālarukkhō yeva *sālasaddena* vutto, atha kho sālarukkhe pi vanappatiṭṭharukkhe pi yasmiṃ kasmiñci rukkhē pi *sālo* ti vohārassa dassanato aññe pi rukkhā vuttā; tathā hi sālarukkhō pi *sālo* ti vuccati, yathāha: ¹"seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmassa vā niga-³ massa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanaṃ tañ c' assa elanḍehi sañchannaṃ; ²antarena Yamakasālānan" ti, vanappatiṭṭharukkho pi, yathāha: ³"tav' eva deva vijite tav' ev' uyyāna-bhūmiyā ujvamsā mahāsālā nilobhāsā manoramā" ti; yo koci rukkhō pi, yathāha: ⁴"atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābijāṃ 10 aññatarasmiṃ sālāmūle nipateyyā" ti; atr' idaṃ vuccati:

sālarukkhe ṭṭharukkhe yasmiṃ kasmiñci pādape

sālo iti ravo, *sālā* santhāgāre^a thiyāṃ siyā⁵ ti. 28

82 Sikkha vijjopādāne. *Sikkhati, sikkhā sikkhanaṃ, sikkhitaṃ sippaṃ, sikkhako sikkhito, sekkho asekko*, — ⁶*kakāralope sekho* 15 *asekho* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha sikkhito ti ⁷sañjātasikkho, asikkhī ti vā sikkhito, tathā hi kattuppayogo dissati: ⁸"ahaṃ kho pana sikkhito^b anavayo sake ācariyake kumbhakārakamme" ti.

83 Bhikkha yācane. *Bhikkhati, bhikkhu bhikkhā bhikkhanaṃ bhikkhako, bhikkhitaṃ bhojanaṃ*. Ettha pana bhikkhu yaṭi 20 samaṇo muni pabbajito anāgāro tapassī tapodhano icc etāni pariyāyavacanāni. Etesu sāsane bhikkhū ti upasampanno vuccati, kadāci pana ⁹"bhikkhusataṃ bhojesi bhikkhusahassaṃ bhojesi" ti ādisu sāmaṇere pi upādāya *bhikkhū* ti vohāro pavattati, tāpasā pi ca *samaṇasaddādihi* vuccanti: ¹⁰"ahū atīta- 25 m-addhāne samaṇo khantidipano" ti ādi ettha nidassanaṃ.

84 Dakkha vuddhiyaṃ, sīghatte ca^c. *Dakkhati^d, dakkhiṇā dakkho*. Dakkhanti vaddhanti sattā etāya yathādhippetāhi sampattihi iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā honti ti dakkhiṇā^e dātābbavatthu; dakkhati kusalakamme aññasmiṃ ca kiccākicce adandhatāya 30 sīghaṃ gacchatī ti dakkho^e cheko, yo kusalo^e pi vuccati.

85 Dikkha muṇḍiyōpanayana-niyama-bbatādesesu. *Dikkhadhātu muṇ-*

¹ M I 124²⁸. ² D II 137¹². ³ J V 251⁶⁻⁷ (Ja). ⁴ M I 306³. ⁵ ns *de suo addit*: sālo sāladume ṭṭṭhe aññataramhi pādape | sandhāgāre thiyāṃ sālā, sālo jāyaya bhātari. ⁶ cf. 332¹⁷. ⁷ cf. 328²⁹. ⁸ Vin III 41²⁰. ⁹ ***, ¹⁰ J III 43¹ (*supra* 166¹³).

^a Bemns sandhāgāre. ^b Vin: susikkhito. ^c = lyañ mrañ sañ eñ¹ apbrac, ns. ^d Bm om. ^e B^ens ad. ti.

- ḍiye upanayane niyame vate ādese ca pavattati. *Dikkhati, dikkhilo muṇḍo*. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho Sarabhaṅgajātake ¹"gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ kāyā cuto gacchati mālutenā" ti etasmiṃ padese aṭṭhakathācariyehi ²"ciradikkhitānaṃ ti cira-
- 5 pabbajitānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, na hi tattha 'ciraṃuṇḍānaṃ' ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā idha *dikkhadhātu* muṇḍiye vuttā ti. | Saccam, tattha pana *dikkhitasaddassa* pabbajite vattanato "ciraṃpabbajitānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, na dhātuatthassa vibhāvanattham, idha pana dhātuatthavibhāvanattham muṇḍiye vuttā; tāpasā hi muṇḍiyat-
- 10 thavācakena *dikkhitasaddena* vattum yuttā, tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi Cakkavattisuttatthavaṇṇanāyaṃ ³"kesamassum ohāretvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā" ti imissā pāliyā atthavivarane ⁴"tāpasapabbajjam pabbajantā pi hi paṭhamam kesamassum ohārenti tato paṭṭhāya parūlhakese bandhitvā vicaranti, tena
- 15 vuttaṃ: kesamassum ohāretvā" ti evaṃ attho samvaṇṇito.

86 Ikkha dassan'amkesu. *Ikkhati upekkhati, apekkhati^a, upekkhā apekkhā paccavekkhānā* — ⁵*kakāralope upekhā apekhā upasampadāpekho* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

87 Dakkha himsā-gatisu. *Dakkhati, dakkhako.*

- 20 **88 Cikkha 89 cakkha viyattiyam vācayam.** *Cikkhati ācikkhati abbhācikkhati, ācikkhako; cakkhati, cakkhu.* Ettha ⁶cakkhū ti cakkhati ti cakkhu, samavisamaṃ abhiviyattam vadantam viya hoti ti attho; atha vā ⁷"sūpaṃ cakkhati madhum cakkhati" ti ādisu viya yasmā ⁸assādattho pi *cakkhusaddo* ^bbhavati, tasmā
- 25 ⁹cakkhati viññāṇādhiṭṭhitam rūpaṃ assādentam viya hoti ti assādattho pi gahetabbo, ¹⁰"cakkhu kho Māgandhiya^c rūparāmaṃ^d rūparatam rūpapamuditān"^e ti hi vuttaṃ — sati pi sotādinam saddārāmatādibhāve, nirūlhattā nayane eva *cakkhusaddo* pavattati *paṃkajādisaddā* viya padumādisu:
- 30 cakkh' akkhi nayanam nettam locanam dīṭṭhi dassanam pekkhaṇam acchi; pamhan tu pakhuman ti pavuccati. 29 — Etā *dhukkhadikā¹ cakkhapariyantā* "attanobhāsā" ti sadda-satthavidū vadanti. — *Khakārantadhāturūpāni.*

¹ J V 138²⁴⁻²⁵. ² Ja V 138²⁶; ns *cīt.* Spk *ad* S I 226²⁸. ³ D III 60³.

⁴ Sv (S^c) III 43⁷⁻⁹. ⁵ *cf.* 331¹⁵. ⁶ 332²¹⁻²⁹ < Vibha 45⁹ *et mī*. ⁷ (J Bloch, Marathi, Index s. v. cakkhṇem). ⁸ M I 503¹⁴.

^a B^m om. ^b *ita* C^eB^mns. ^c B^em^s Māgaṇḍiya. ^d B^m rūparāmaṃ. ^e *sīc* C^eB^mns; M: ^osammuditam. ^f B^m dukkh^o, B^e rukkh^o.

90 Gu karissussagge. Karissussaggo vaccakaraṇaṃ. Gavali.

91 Ge sadde. Gāyati, gītaṃ.

92 Vagga gatiyaṃ. Vaggati, vaggo vaggitaṃ. Ettha samudāya-vasena vagganaṃ pavattanaṃ vaggo; vaggitaṃ ti gamaṇaṃ, tathā hi Nāgapetavatthuatthakathāyaṃ ¹"yo so majjhe assa-
tarirathena catubbhi yuttana suvaggitena, amhākaṃ putto ahu
majjhimo so, amacchari dānapati virocati" ti imissā pāliya
atthaṃ vadantehi ²"suvaggitena ti sundaragamanena" ti (vut-
taṃ), kiñca bhīyyo, kiriyāpadam pi ca diṭṭhaṃ: ³"dhunanti vag-
ganti" (pavanti)^b c[a] ambare" ti. 10

93 Ragi 94 lagi 95 agi 96 vagi 97 magi 98 igi 99 rigi 100 ligi
101 tagi 102 sagi gamane ca. Cakāro gatipekkhako. Raṅgati,
⁴raṅgo; laṅgati, laṅgo ⁵laṅgi; aṅgati, aṅgeti, aṅgo samaṅgi^c
samaṅgitā aṅgaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ; vaṅgati, vaṅgo; maṅgati, maṅgo
ummaṅgo^d maṅgalaṃ; iṅgati, ⁶iṅgitaṃ; riṅgati, riṅgaṇaṃ; liṅgati ⁷liṅgaṃ^c,
ullīṅgati ⁸ullīṅgaṇaṃ; taṅgati, taṅgaṇaṃ; saṅgati saṅ-
gaṇaṃ. Tattha aṅgaṇaṃ ti yesaṃ kesaṇci vatthūnaṃ avayavo,
sarīraṃ pi, kāraṇaṃ pi ca vuccati; aṅgaṇaṃ ti katthaci kilesā
vuccanti: ⁹"rāgo aṅgaṇaṃ" ti ādisu, rāgādayo hi aṅganti etehi
tamsamaṅgipuggalā nihīnabhāvaṃ gacchanti ti aṅgaṇāni ti ¹⁰20
vuccanti; katthaci malaṃ vā paṃko vā: ¹¹"tass' eva rajassa
vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamaṃ" ti ādisu, ¹²añjati mak-
kheti ti (hi)^c aṅgaṇaṃ · malādi; ¹³katthaci tathārūpo viva-
tappadeso: ¹⁴"cetiyaṅgaṇaṃ bodhiyaṅgaṇaṃ" ti ādisu, añjati
tatha ṭhitaṃ atisundaratāya abhivyañjati ti hi aṅgaṇaṃ^f · 25
vivaṭo bhūmippadeso; icc evaṃ

rāgādisu kilesesu paṃke kāyamalamhi ca

vivaṭe bhūmibhāge ca aṅgaṇaṃ ti ravo gato. 30

103 Yugi 104 jugi vajjane. Yuṅgati; juṅgati.

105 Raṅga^g saṃkāyaṃ. Raṅgati. 30

¹ Pv 75^a-d. ² Pvā 57¹⁸. ³ Vv 750^a (Vva 278²²; cf. V1078-79).

⁴ ns cit. J II 252⁸. ⁵ ns: laṅgi | taṃ khā² kyañ (o: kyañ?) | avijjalāṅghi [Dhs
§ 390, cf. M I 144¹²] ca sañ nhuik catutthakkharā nhañ¹ rhi kra eñ¹ |.

⁶ ns cit. Ja II 195³⁰. ⁷ ns cit.: uddhaṃ liṅgeti ty ullīṅgaṃ | Jālini |. ⁸ Vibh
368⁸. ⁹ A V 92¹⁶. ¹⁰ (cf. Spī ad Sp I 45⁴). ¹¹ = akhyui¹ so atthakathā-pāji
rap tui¹ nhuik. ¹² cf. Vibha 349¹⁷.

^a Bm om. ^b CeBm om.; Bc ns pavattanti (cf. 333⁴). ^c Bm om. ^d Bemns
umaṅgo. ^e Bc liṅgaṇaṃ. ^f Bm aṅgaṇo. ^g Cc ns ragi.

106 Laga saṅge ca. *Cakāro* anantaravuttāpekkhako^a. *Lagati*;
¹"cajato na hoti laganam; ²baḷise laggo".

107 Thaga samvaraṇe. *Thagati*.

108 Agga kuṭilagatiyaṃ. *Aggati* ti *aggi*, kuṭilaṃ gacchatī ti
 5 attho:

aggi dhūmasikho joti jātavedo sikhī gini
 aggini bhāṇumā tejo pāvako tivako^b 'nalo 31
 hutāsano dhūmaketu vessānaro ca accimā
 ghatāsano vāyusakho dahano kaṇhāvattani. 32

10 — Etā guḍādikā *aggapariyantā* "parassabhāsā" ti saddasattha-
 vidū vadanti.

109 Gā gatiyaṃ. *Gāti*.

110 Gu sadde. *Gavati*.

111 Gu uggame. Uggamo uggamanaṃ pākātātā. *Gavati*. —

15 Saddasatthavidū pan' imāsaṃ^c *gāle gavate* ti attanobhāsattaṃ
 vadanti. — *Gakārantadhāturūpāni*.

112 Ghā gandhopādāne. *Ghāti*, *ghānaṃ*, *gāndhaṃ ghatvā*. Atrā-
 yaṃ pālī: ³"gandhaṃ ghatvā sati [sa]muṭṭhā"^d ti. Etissā pana
divādigaṇaṃ pattāya *ghāyati ghāyitvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

20 113 Ghu abhigamane. Abhigamanaṃ adhigamanaṃ. *Ghoti*.

114 Jaggha hasane. *Jagghati saṅjagghati*; ⁴"saṅjagghittho mayā
 saha; ⁵jagghitum^e pi na sobhati", *jagghitvā*.

115 Taggha pālāne. *Tagghati*.

116 Sighi āghāne. Āghānaṃ ghānena gandhānubhavanaṃ. *Sim-*

25 *ghati upasiṅghati*, *upasiṅghitvā*: ⁶"ārā siṃghāmi vārijaṃ". —
 Etā "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti.

117 Ghu sadde. *Ghoti ghavati*.

118 Raghi 119 laghi ⁷*gatyakkhepe*. Gatyakkhepo gatiyā akkhepo.
Raṃghati; *laṃghati ullaṃghati ullaṃghitā*^f, ⁸"ullaṃghikā^g piti";

30 *laṃghitvā*.

120 Maghi ketave ca. *Cakāro* pubbatthāpekkhako^h. *Maṃghati*.

¹ Ja I 46², ²***, ³Th 798^a = S IV 74¹ (ns), ⁴J VI 475¹⁷, ⁵J VI 522¹²,
⁶J III 308²⁰, ⁷cf. V 1076^c, ⁸ns: ullaṃghikā | pyam tak khun lha² ce tat
 so || pīti | ubbega pīti ||.

^a Bm ovuttapekkhako, ^bsic CeBemns (*aliter* Amk I 1: 57^d; Abh 33^d),
^c(Bm imesaṃ?), ^dB^cns muṭṭhā, ^eJ: jagghitam, ^fns laṃghitā; B^e om.
^gBm ullaṃghitā, ^hns oapekkho.

- 121 Rāgha 122 lāgha samatthiye. *Rāghati; lāghati.*
 123 Dāgha āyase ca. Āyāso kilamanam. *Cakāro samatthiyā-pekḥako. Dāghati, nidāgho.*
 124 Silāgha katthane. Katthanam pasamsanam. *Silāghati, silāghā;* ¹"buddhassa silāghate"; *silāghitvā.* — "Attanobhāsā" ti 5 saddasatthavidū vadanti. — *Ghākārantadhāturūpani.* — Iti *bhuvādigāṇe kavaggantadhāturūpani samattāni.*

Idāni cavaggantadhāturūpani vuccante:

- 125 Suca soke. *Socati, soko socanā, socam socanto · socanti · socantaṃ kulam, socitvā.* 10
 126 Kuca sadde tāre. Tārasaddo accuccasaddo. *Kocati, ucca-saddam karotī ti attho.*
 127 Kuñca koṭill'-appibhavesu. *Kuñcati, kuñcika;* ²"kuñcitakeso"; *kuñcitvā.*
 128 Luñca apanayane. *Luñcati, luñcako, luñcitum, luñcitvā.* 15
 129 Añcu gati-pūjanāsu. *Maggaṃ añcati, buddham añcati;* ³"ud-dham anuggantvā tiriyaṃ añcito ti tiracchāno; ⁴kaṭukañcukatā".
 130 Vañcu 131 cañcu 132 tañcu 133 mañcu gatiyaṃ. *Vañcati, cañcati, tañcati, mañcati;* ⁵"santi pādā avañcanā", avañcanā ti vañcitum gantum asamattā. 20
 134 Gucu 135 galocu^a theyyakaraṇe. Thenanam theyyam · corikā, tassa kiriyaṃ theyyakaraṇam. *Gocati; galocali^a.*
 136 Acca pūjayaṃ. *Accati;* ⁶"brahmāsurasuraccito".
 137 Tacca himsayaṃ. *Taccati.*
 138 Cacca 139 jacca paribhāsana-vajjanesu^b. *Caccati, cacca; jaccati.* 25
 140 Kuca sampaccana-koṭilla-paṭikkama^c-vilekhanesu. *Kucati sam-kucati, samkoco.*
 141 Taca samvaraṇe. Samvaraṇam rakḥhaṇam. *Tacati, taco.*
 142 [†]Dica^d thutiyam. [†]*Dicati^d.*
 143 Kuca samkocane. *Kocati samkocati, samkoco.* 30
 144 [†]Vyāca^e vyājikaraṇe. ⁷Vyājikaraṇam vyājikiriya. [†]*Vyācati^e.*

¹ Kev 279. ² Ja I 89²². ³ cf. Vibha 454¹⁴ (añcita ti gata, m). ⁴ cf. As 376⁹. ⁵ J I 214¹⁶ (Ja). ⁶ Ap 465²² (Tha Ce 422¹⁶). ⁷ ns cit. Subodh III 45, IV 116 (pt, nt) et ad.: I sui¹ chui khrañ² ka³ arā bha pa² nhañ¹ khuñ² ñhi ruṃ mhya sā | paḷi-aṭṭhakathā rhi rā mha sā arañ² || byādhikaraṇe lañ² rhi kra eñ¹ | anā kuī pru khrañ² nhuik ||.

^a dedi (Wg § 7: 18); CeBemns gañeco. ^b sic CeBemns (o: -tajjanesu; Wg § 17: 66—68). ^c sic CeBemns (o: -paṭiṭṭhambha-; Wg § 20: 27). ^d leg. ric^o (Wg § 28: 19). ^e ita CeBemns (o: vyaco, Wg § 28: 12).

- 145 Vaca viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ.** Viyattassa esā viyatti, tissaṃ viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ, viyattāyaṃ vācāyan ti adhippāyo; viyattassa hi vadato puggalassa vasena vācā viyattā nāma vuccati, yathā pana kucchisadda-tiracchānagatādisaddo avyattasaddo
 5 ti vuccati, na evaṃ vacanasamkhāto saddo avyattasaddo ti vuccati · viññātatthattā. *Vatti vacati · vacanti, vacasi* icc ādini suddhakattupadāni, *vāceli vācenti* icc ādini hetukattupadāni; ¹"atthābhisamayā dhīro paṇḍito ti pavuccati", *vuccati^a vuccanti*, ²"santo sappurisā loke devadhammā ti vuccare" icc ādini
 10 kammaṇapadāni. || ³Garū pana vakārassa ukārādesavasena *ullam, uccale uccante* ti ādini icchanti. | Tāni sāsane appasiddhāni sakkaṭabhāsānulomāni, sāsanasammiṃ hi rakārāgamavisaye nipubbass' eva *vacassa vassa ukārādeso* pasiddho: *nirutti niruttam neruttan* ti; *vacanam vācā vaco vaci, vullam^b vuccamānam^c*
 15 *adhivacanam vattabham vacaniyam* imāni nāmikapadāni; *vattam vattave vatvā vatvāna* imāni tumantādini. "Parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti. Tattha vatti ti vadati, ākhyātapadam h' etaṃ, atthasamvaṇṇakehi pi^d ⁴"vatti etāyā ti vācā" ti nibbacanam udāhaṭam, saddasatthe va^e tādisaṃ ākhyātapadam
 20 diṭṭham. || Ettha pan' eke vadanti: *vacati vacanti* ti ādini kiriyāpadarūpāni buddhavacane aṭṭhakathā-ṭikāsu ⁵satthesu ca anāgatattā chaḍḍetabbāni ti. | Tan na; yasmā sāsane *avaca avaciṃsū* ti suddhakattupadāni ca *vāceli vācenti* ti ādini hetukattupadāni ca dissanti, tasmā buddhavacanādisu anāgatāni pi
 25 *vacati vacanti* ti ādini rūpāni gahetabbāni.

Vacatu, vaceyya; vuccatu, vucceyya sesaṃ sabbaṃ sabbattha vitthārato gahetabbam.

Parokkhārūpāni vadāma:

- vaca vacu, vace vacittha, vacam vacimha; vacittha vacire,*
 30 *vacittho vacivho, vacim^f vacimhe.*

Hiyyattanirūpāni vadāma:

avacā avacu^g, avaco avacuttha, avocam avacumha; avacuttha avacutthum, avacase avacavham, avaciṃ^h avacamhase.

¹ S I 87⁸. ² J I 129²². ³ Kev 489 581, cf. et 582 (utto, sed Vūca, Mmd).
⁴ (cf. V²⁴⁸). ⁵ = saddā kyaṃ² tui nhuik, ns.

^a Be om. ^b CeBemns ad. pavuttam; Bm ad. vuttam. ^c Bm mānam.
^d ita Bems; Ce ovaṇṇane hi pi, Bm ovaṇṇane yi pi. ^e Bems ca. ^f Bm vaci.
^g Bems avacū. ^h Bm avaci.

Ajjatanirūpāni vadāma:

avaci * *avocum avaciṃsu*^a, *avoco avocuttha*, *avociṃ avocumha*; *avoca*^b *avocu*, *avacase avociṃhaṃ*, *avocaṃ avociṃhe*.

Bhavissantirūpāni vadāma:

vakkhati vakkhanti, *vakkhasi vakkhatha*, *vakkhāmi vak-* 5
khāma; *vakkhate vakkhante*, *vakkhase vakkhavhe*, *vak-*
kha[ssa]ṃ vakkhamhe^c, *imesaṃ pana padānaṃ* 'kathessati
kathessanti' ti ādinā attho vattabbo; 145^A *vakkha rose* ti dhā-
tussa ca *vakkhati vakkhanti*, *vakkhasi* ti ādini vatvā avasāne
uttamapurisekavacanattāhāne *vakkhemi* ti vattabbam, attho pan' 10
imesaṃ 'rosati rosanti' ti ādinā vattabbo, — *ayaṃ vaca-vakkha-*
dhātūnaṃ bhavissantī-vattamānavasena rūpasamsandanānayo.
Aparāni pi *vacadhātussa* bhavissantisāhitāni rūpāni bhavanti:
vakkhissati vakkhissanti, *vakkhissasi vakkhissatha*, *vakkhis-*
sāmi vakkhissāma; *vakkhissate vakkhissante*, *vakkhissase* 15
vakkhissavhe, *vakkhissaṃ vakkhissāmhe*^d, *atrāyaṃ pālī*:
1st "atitakappe caritaṃ ṭhāpayitvā bhavābhavē imāhi^e kappe
caritaṃ pavakkhissaṃ, suṇohi me" ti; Gadrabhapaṇhe pi
2nd "rājā tumhehi saddhiṃ paṭisanthāraṃ katvā^f . . . āsanaṃ ṇatvā
nisidathā ti vakkhissati"^g ti evamādi atthakathāpāṭho dissati, 20
tasmā yeva edisī padamālā racitā. "Vakkha rose" ti dhātussa
pi bhavissantisāhitāni rūpāni *vakkhissati vakkhissanti* ti ādini
bhavanti, attho pan' *imesaṃ* 'rosissati rosissantī' ti ādinā vat-
tabbo, — *ayaṃ vaca-vakkhadhātūnaṃ bhavissantivasen'* eva
rūpasamsandanānayo. 25

Avacissā vacissā * *avacissaṃsu vacissaṃsu* *sesaṃ sabbam*
neyyaṃ.

Idha pana *vuttasaddassa* atthuddhāraṃ vattabbam pi
avatvā 3rd upari yeva kathessāma * ito ativiya vattabbattāṇattā^h.
146 Cu *cavane*. *Cavati*, kārite *cāveṭi* ti rūpaṃ; 4th "devakāyā cuto; 30
6th *cutapadumaṃ*ⁱ, *cavitum cavitvā*.

147 Loca *dassane*. *Locati*, *locanaṃ*.

148 Seca *secane*. *Secati*.

^a Cp I 1: 2a—d. ^b Ja VI 342²⁷. ^c (342²⁴—344²). ^d ***. ^e ***.

^a Bm *avacisu*. ^b (B^e *avocā*). ^c *ita* C^eBem^{ns}. ^d Bem^{ns} *vakkhissamhe*.
^e *ita h. l.* C^eBem^{ns} (*cf. supra* 248¹⁷). ^f B^ens *suppl.* *gahapatipatirūpaṃ*. ^g Ja:
vakkhati; ns: *vakkhati laṇṇ³ rhi eṇ¹*, *cf.* 201 n. a. ^h (Bm *ativayattabbattāṇattā*).

ⁱ C^eB^ens *cutaṃ padumaṃ*.

- 149 Saca viyattiyam vacayam. *Sacati.*
 150 Kaca bandhane. *Kacati.*
 151 Maca 152 mucī kakkane. Kakkanaṃ sarire ubbaṭṭanaṃ. *Macati; muṇcati.*
 5 153 Maci dhāraṇ'-ucchāya^a-pūjanesu. Dhāraṇaṃ ucchāyo^a pūjanan ti tayo atthā; tattha ucchāyo^a malaharaṇaṃ. *Maṇcati, maṇco maṇcanaṃ.* Maṇcati puggalaṃ dhāretī ti maṇco.
 154 Paca vyattikaraṇe. *Pacati, pāko paripāko vipāko, pakkaṃ phalaṃ.*
 10 155 Thuca pasāde. *Thocati.*
 156 Vaca 157 vaci dittiyaṃ. *Vacati; vaṇcati.*
 158 Ruca dittiyaṃ, rocane ca. Ditti sobhā, rocanaṃ ruci. *Rocati virocati^b, ¹verocano; ²samaṇassa rocale saccam; ³"tassa te saggakāmassa ekattam uparocitaṃ"^c. Ayaṇ ca ⁴divādigāṇe*
 15 ruciatthaṃ gahetvā *ruccati* ti rūpaṃ janeti, tena ⁵"gamaṇaṃ mayhaṃ^d ruccati" ti pāḷi dissati; ⁶curādigāṇe pana ruciatthaṃ gahetvā *roceli rocayati* ti rūpāni janeti, tena ⁷"kin nu jātiṃ na rocesi" ti ādikā pāḷiyo dissanti. Tegaṇiko 'yaṃ dhātu.
 159 Paca sampāke. *Pacati pacanti.* — Saddasatthavidū pana
 20 "attanobhāsā" ti vadanti.
 160 Aṇca vyayagatiyaṃ. Vyayagati vināsagati. *Aṇcati.*
 161 Yaca yācanāyaṃ. *Brahmaṇo nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yācati;* ⁸"nāgo maṇiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena; ⁹te maṃ^e asse ayācisum; ¹⁰so maṃ^f ratham ayācatha; ¹¹devattaṃ āyācati" evaṃ suddhakattari
 25 rūpāni bhavanti; *brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇena nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yāceli yācayati yācāpeti yācāpayati* evaṃ hetukattari; *rājā brāhmaṇena dhanam yāciyati yācāyiyati^g yācāpiyati yācāpayiyati* evaṃ kammani; *yācam yācanto yācanti yācantaṃ kulaṃ, yācamāno yācamānā yācamānaṃ kulaṃ, yācako yācanā yācitabbaṃ, yācituṃ*
 30 *(yācitvā) yācitvāna^h yācitūna yāciya yāciyāna* evaṃ nāmikapadāni tumantādini ca bhavanti.
 162 Paca pāke. ¹²"Odanaṃ pacati". — "Ubhayatobhāsā" ti

¹ ns cit. S I 51¹¹ et J V 311²². ² Kev 278 (*supra* 132²⁶). ³ J VI 64²⁸.
⁴ V 1104. ⁵ J VI 544¹. ⁶ ***. ⁷ S I 132²⁵ = Th 190^a. ⁸ Vin III 147²² = J II 285²² (Sd § 551). ⁹ J VI 512¹². ¹⁰ J VI 512²². ¹¹ ***. ¹² (Candra II 1: 43, etc.).

^a (C^e uccārō). ^b B^e om. ^c ita C^eB^{em}ns et J v. l.; J(E^e) uparocataṃ (*imper.*). ^d J: mayha (*metr.*). ^e B^ens tam (= J). ^f B^ens tam (= J; J cod. L^k: nam). ^g B^ens^c yācāyiyati. ^h B^m ad. yācitvāna.

saddasatthavidū vadanti. — Yathā pana sāsane ¹"paṇḍito ti pavuccati" ti *vacadhātussa* kammani rūpaṃ pasiddhaṃ, na tathā *pacadhātussa*; evaṃ sante pi garū ²"tayā paccate odano" ti tassa kammani rūpaṃ vadanti, sāsane pana avisesato *paccate* ti vā *paccati* ti vā vuttassa pi padassa akammako yeva *divādi-* 5 *gaṇiko* payogo icchitabbo · ³"Devadatto niraye paccati; ⁴yāva pāpaṃ na paccati" ti ādidassanato. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: ⁵*sayam eva piyale pāṇiyan* ti ādi viya *bhuvādigagaṇapakkhiko* kammakattuppayogo esa, tasmā *sayam evā* ti padaṃ ajiḥharitvā 'sayam eva Devadatto paccati' ti ādinā attho vattabbo 10 ti. | Tan na; *sayam eva piyale pāṇiyan* ti ettha hi pāṇiyaṃ manussā pivanti, na pāṇiyaṃ pāṇiyaṃ pivati, manusseh' eva taṃ piyate na sayam; evaṃ parassa pānakiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūtaṃ pi taṃ sukarapānakiriyaṃ vasena sukarattā 'attanaṃ va sijiḥhantaṃ viya hoti' ti "sayam eva piyate pāṇiyan" ti 15 ⁶rūhiyā payogo kato, — ⁷*sayam eva kaḷo kariyate* ti etthā pi kaṭaṃ manussā karonti, na kaṭaṃ kaṭo karoti, manusseh' eva kaṭo kariyate na sayam; evaṃ parassa karaṇakiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūto pi so su(kara)karaṇakiriyaṃ vasena sukarattā 'attanaṃ va sijiḥhanto viya hoti' ti "sayam eva kaṭo kariyate" ti rūhiyā 20 payogo kato; ettha yathā *sayamsaddo* 'pāṇiyaṃ pāṇiyan' eva piyate na amhehi, kaṭo kaṭen' eva kariyate na amhehi' ti sakam-makavisayattā payogānaṃ aññassa kiriyāpaṭisedhanasaṃkhātaṃ atthavisesaṃ vadati, na tathā ⁸"Devadatto niraye paccati; ⁹kammaṃ paccati" ti ādisu tumhehi ajiḥharito *sayamsaddo* 25 atthavisesaṃ vadati · akammakavisayattā etesaṃ payogānaṃ, — evaṃ *Devadatto* ti ādikassa paccattavacanassa akammakattuvācakattā kammarahitasuddhakattuvācakattā ca *paccati* ti idaṃ *divādigagaṇikarūpan* ti datṭhabbaṃ. || *Pacadhātu* saddasatthe *divādigagaṇe* vutto n' atthi ti ce. | N' atthi vā atthi vā; kim ettha 30 saddasatthaṃ karissati, pāḷi eva pamāṇaṃ, — tasmā mayaṃ lokavohāraḥ kusalassa Bhagavato pālinayaṃ āeva gahetvā imaṃ *pacadhātuṃ divādigagaṇe* pi pakkhipissāma; tathā hi Dhammāpālācariya-Anuruddhācariyādihi abhisamkhatā *divādigagaṇika-*

¹ (336^b). ² Kev 413. ³ (cf. Dhpa I 148¹²). ⁴ Dhpa 69^b. ⁵ (7²⁰). ⁶ = pasid-dharūjhi ā³ phrañ¹ || vā | kattusatti ma rhi so re nūhik kattusatti kui thañ khrañ⁵ hū so samādhī-guṇ-rūjhi ā³ phrañ¹ || vā | taddhammūpacārārūjhi ā³ phrañ¹ || ns. ⁷ (cf. Saccas 127^d).

ppayogā dissanti: ¹"ñāṇayuttavaram^a tattha datvā sandhiṃ^b tihetukam pacchā paccati pākānam pavatte atthake duve; ²asamkhāram^c sasamkhāravipākāni na paccati" icc evamādayo; ettha pana tesam idam eva pāliya na sameti, ye, *curādigā-*
 5 *namhi sakammakabhāvena bhuvādigāne ca akammakabhāvena pavattassa bhūdhātussēva, bhuvādigāne pavattassa sakammakassa^d pi sato divādigānam patvā akammakabhūtassa pacad-*
dhātussa sakammakattam icchanti, etaṃ hi sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane kuto labbhā. Tasmā Bhagavato pāvācane sotū-
 10 *naṃ saṃsayasamugghātattham^e ettha imaṃ nītiṃ paṭhema:*

vinā pi upasaggena gaṇanānattayogato

sakammākammakā honti dhātū *paca-bhidādayo:* 33

puriso odanam pacali: ³"sa bhūtapacanam^f paci"; *odano paccati,*

⁴"kammam paccati, ⁵vihisīsam paccati", *rukkhaphalāni paccanti;*

15 *nāgo pākāram bhindati, ⁶"taḷākapālī bhijjati, ⁷bhijjanadhammam bhijjati". Ettha ca sayamsaddam ajjhāharitvā 'sayam eva odano paccati' ti ādinā vutte pi, puriso sayam eva paṇam hanati, Bhagavā sayam eva ñeyyadhammam abujjhi ti payogesu parassa āṇattisambhūtanānakiriyāpaṭisedham iva paropadesasambhū-*

20 *tabujjhanakiriyāpaṭisedham iva ca aññassa kiriyāpaṭisedhanavasena vuttattā yo sayamsaddavasena kammakattubhāvaparikkappo, taṃ na pamāṇam; sayamsaddo hi suddhakattuatthe pi dissati, na kevalam ⁸sayam eva piyale pāṇiyan ti ādisu kammatthe yeva, — tasmā sāsanānurūpena attho gahetabbo*

25 *nayaññūhi:*

vinā pi upasaggena vinā pi ca gaṇantaram

sakammākammakā honti ⁹atthato *divuādayo:* 34

¹⁰"kāmaguṇehi dibbati; ¹¹paccāmitte ¹²dibbati", aññāni pi yojettabbāni.

30 Gaṇantarañ cōpasaggam vinā pi atthanānatam

payogato sakammā ca akammā ca *gamādayo:* 35

¹ Saccas 124^{a-d}. ² Abhidh-s 24²⁸. ³ J II 260²¹ (ns cit. Ps I 58²⁴⁻²⁶).
⁴ (339²⁵). ⁵ ***. ⁶ cf. Ja I 239¹⁷. ⁷ ***. ⁸ (339⁸). ⁹ = kiṇa-vijigimsā [Sd V 1100] anak a² phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁰ cf. Vibha 518¹⁹ (+ Vva 18¹⁷). ¹¹ ***. ¹² = oñ mrañ lui eñ¹, ns.

^a B^m ñāṇayuttam param. ^b (B^m sandhi). ^c ita B^mns; C^eB^e asamkhāra-
 d (B^m om.). ^e B^ens^e osamugghātattham. ^f C^eB^e(ns) opacanam (= J).

¹*puriso maggaṃ gacchati · gambhīresu pi atthesu nāṇaṃ gacchati; dhammaṃ carati · tattha tattha carati.*

Gaṇantaraṇ cōpasaggaṃ payogaṇ c' atthanānataṃ
vinā pi ti(vi)dhā^a honti *disādi rūpabhedato:*

36

pāsādaṃ passati, pāsādaṃ dakkhati, pāsādo dissati, aññāni pi 5
yojetabbāni.

Sabhāvato sakammā tu *rudadhātādayo matā,*
sabhāvato akammā ca *nandadhātādayo matā:*

37

²"matam vā^b amma rodanti; ³idha nandati pecca nandati".

Upasaggavasen' eke sakammā pi akammakā

10

sambhavanti, tath' ekacce akammā pi sakammakā,

38

ekacce tūpasaggehi sakammā ca sakammakā

akammakā akammā ca, es' attho p' ettha dipito:

39

puriso gāmā niggacchati · dhanam adhigacchati; puriso paṇam
abhibhavati · ⁴"Himavatā pabhavanti mahānadiyo", aññāni pi 15
payogāni yojetabbāni.

Tattha yadi sāsane *pacadhātussa kammani rūpaṃ siyā,*
purisena kammaṃ kariyati ti payogo viya 'purisena odano
pacīyati' ti payogo icchitabbo; ye pana garū ⁵"tayā paccate
odano" ti ādini icchanti, te saddasatthanayaṃ nissāya vadanti 20
maññe. Evaṃ sante pi upaparikkhitvā, yuttāni ce, gaheṭabbāni.

Kārite *puriso purisena^c purisaṃ vā odanaṃ pāceti pācayati*
pācāpeti pācāpayati, purisena puriso odanaṃ pācīyati pācayiyati
pācāpiyati pācāpayiyati ti rūpāni bhavanti^d. ⁶"Yathā daṇḍena
gopālo gāvaṃ^e pāceti gocaran" ti ādisu añño pi attho daṭṭhabbo. 25

Pacaṃ pacanto · pacanti, pacamāno pacamānā, pātabbaṃ,
pacitaṃ, pacitabbaṃ pacaniyaṃ, pacitum pacitvā. Ettha ca
⁷"imassa^f maṃsaṃ ca pātabban" ti payogo udāharaṇaṃ. *Pacati*
pacanti, pacasi ti ādi padakkamo subodho.

163 Sica gharāṇe. *Secati, seko.* — "Ubhatobhāsā" ti vadanti. — 30
Imāni *cakārantadhāturūpāni.*

Parassabhāsādibhāvaṃ^g sabbesaṃ dhātunaṃ ito
paraṃ na vyākarissaṃ, so sāsane īrito na hi.

40

¹ (§ 548). ² S I 209⁷. ³ Dhp 18^a. ⁴ (§ 558). ⁵ (339²). ⁶ Dhp 135^{ab}.

⁷ J VI 453⁷.

^a Bm tidhā. ^b Ce va. ^c (Bm om). ^d (Bm vadanti). ^e Dhp: gāvo.

^f ita CeBemns; J *codd.* Cks: imaṃ (*metr.*). ^g (Bm parassabhāsābhāvaṃ).

- 164 **Chu chedane.** *Choti*; ¹"chotvāna^a molim^b varagandhavāsi-
tam; ²acchocchum vata bho rukkham".
- 165 **Milecha aviyattāyaṃ vācāyaṃ.** *Milacchati^c, milakkhu*; ³"pac-
cantimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti milakkhusu aviññātāresu".
- 5 166 **Vachi icchāyaṃ.** *Vañhati, vañchitam dhanam.*
- 167 **Achi ayame.** *Añhati*; ⁴"digham vā añchanto digham añ-
chāmi ti pajānāti".
- 168 **Huccha koṭille.** *Hucchati.*
- 169 **Muccha moha-mucchāsu.** (*Mucchati*)^d, ⁵"mucchito^e visavegena
10 visaññi samapajjatha"^f, *mucchā, mucchitvā.*
- 170 **Phucha visarane.** *Phochati.*
- 171 **Yucha pamāde.** *Yucchati^g.*
- 172 **Uñchi uñche.** *Uñcho pariyesanam.* *Uñhati*, ⁷"uñchāca-
riyaya ibatha".
- 15 173 **Ucha pipāsāyaṃ.** *Ucchati.*
- 174 **Puccha pañhe.** *Pucchati, pucchitā pucchako puḥho pucchilo*
pucchā; bhikkhu vinayadharam pañham pucchati pucchi; puc-
chitum pucchitvā. Ettha ca pañcavidhā pucchā: adiṭṭhajotanā
pucchā diṭṭhasaṃsandanā pucchā vimaticchedanā pucchā anu-
20 matipucchā kathetukamyatāpucchā ti, tāsam nānattam ⁸Attha-
sālīniyādito^h gahetabbam.
- 175 **Viccha gatiyaṃ.** *Vicchati, vicchikā.*
- 176 **Vacchu chedane.** *Vucchatiⁱ, vuttā^j vuttavā^j, vuttasiro —*
vakāragatassa akārassa uttam. *Vuttasaddo kesoharaṇe pi*
15 *dissati* ¹⁰"Kāpaṭiko ... māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" ti ādisu,
ettha ca *sirasaddena siroruhā vuttā yathā* ¹¹*mañcasaddena*
mañcatṭhā ¹²*cakkkhusaddena* ca cakkkhunissitam viññānam;
ropite pi ¹³"yathā sārādikaṃ bijam khette vuttam virūhati"

¹ Ja I 65⁶ (V 1107). ² J VI 502¹⁷ (cf. 362 n. d). ³ D III 264¹². ⁴ M I 56²³.
⁵ J VI 82¹⁵. ⁶ ns cit.: ... uchi uñchāyam iti dhātu | Bīlārakosiyajāt-ṭṭkā [ad
J IV 66⁹] || uñchāto ti mūlaphalāphalapariyesanato | Vessantarājāt-ṭṭkā [ad J
VI 556¹⁶]. ⁷ J VI 518³¹. ⁸ (cf. Wg § 7: 37, 28: 14). ⁹ As 55¹⁷ (supra 279³¹).
¹⁰ M II 168¹⁸ (supra 165¹¹). ¹¹ (supra 19¹⁴, infra § 572 [ubi cit. Mahābhāṣya
vol. II 218¹⁴⁻¹⁹] § 671). ¹² ***. ¹³ J II 322¹².

^a C^e chetvāna. ^b C^eB^m molim. ^c ita C^eB^m; B^ens milecchati. ^d C^eB^m
om. ^e B^m mucchatito (c: mucchati mucchito, vide n. d). ^f C^eB^mns visaññam
samapajjatha (visaññam | amhat saññā kaṇ³ khraṇ³ sui¹ || samapajjatha | rom
(c: rok) eñ¹ ||, ns). ^g ita B^ens; C^eB^m yuñchati. ^h C^eB^mns Atṭhas^o. ⁱ ita
C^eB^mns (B^e vuccati). ^j = rit phrat sañ, ns.

ti ādisu; kathite pi ¹"vuttam idaṃ Bhagavatā vuttam arahatā"
ti ²ādisu, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

vacchu-vāpa-vacavasā vuttasaddo pavattati

kesohāre ropite ca kathite ca yathākkaman ti; 41

aparo nayo: *vuttasaddo* ³"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu vāpa- 5
samikaraṇe dissati, ⁴"pannalomo paradattavutto" ti ādisu jīvi-
tavuttiyaṃ, ⁵"paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto"^a ti ādisu apagame,
⁶"gitaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ" ti ādisu pāvācana(vasena)^b pa-
vattite, loke pana ⁷"vutto ⁸pārāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene dissati,
atr' idaṃ vuccati: 10

vāpasamikaraṇe ca atho jīvitavuttiyaṃ

apagame pāvācanavasena ca pavattite

ajjhene c' evaṃ etesu *vuttasaddo* padissati ti; 42

aparo pi nayo: *vuttasaddo* saupasaggo ca anupasaggo ca vāpane
vāpasamikaraṇe kesohāre jīvitavuttiyaṃ pamuttabhāve pāva- 15
canavasena pavattite ajjhene kathane ti evamādisu dissati;
tathā h' esa ⁹"gāvo tassa pajāyanti khetto vuttaṃ virūhati
vuttānaṃ phalaṃ asnāti^c yo mittānaṃ na dūbhati"^d ti ādisu
vāpane āgato, ³"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu aṭṭhadantakā-
dihi vāpasamikaraṇe, ¹⁰"Kāpaṭiko . . . māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" 20
ti ādisu kesohāre, ⁴"pannalomo paradattavutto migabhūtena
cetasā viharati" ti ādisu jīvitavuttiyaṃ, ⁵"seyyathā pi nāma
paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto^a abhabbo haritattāyā" ti ādisu
bandhanato pamuttabhāve, ⁶"yesaṃ idaṃ etarāhi porāṇaṃ
mantapadaṃ gitaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ" ti ādisu pāvācana- 25
bhāvena pavattite — loke pana ¹¹"vutto guṇo; ⁷vutto ⁸pā-
rāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene —, ¹²"vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhaga-
vatā: dhammādayādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā"
ti ādisu kathane, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

¹³*vāpa-vatu-vacchu-vacadhātūnaṃ vasato mato* 30

sopasaggo nopasaggo *vuttasaddo* yathārahaṃ 43

vāpane ca vāpasamikaraṇe muṇḍatāya ca

¹ cf. It 1⁴. ² = i sui¹ aca rhi so Itivuttakapaḷi tui¹ nhuik, ns. ³ Vin III 131². ⁴ Vin II 184²¹. ⁵ Vin III 47²⁰. ⁶ D I 104¹¹. ⁷ ***, ⁸ = pārāyana-bedaṇ, ns. ⁹ J VI 14²⁰⁻²¹ (*infra* V 1259). ¹⁰ (342²⁵). ¹¹ (guṇo = guṇ kye³ ju³, ns). ¹² M I 13¹¹. ¹³ V 558, 400, 176, 145.

^a Vin: pamutto. ^b Bm om.-vasena. ^c (Bm asāti). ^d Bcmns dubbhati.

jīvavutyam pamuttatte vasā pāvacanassa tu
pavattite ca ajjhene kathane cā ti lakkhaye.

44

- 177 Taccha tanukaraṇe. Tacchati tacchako dāruṃ. — Chakāran-
5 tadhāturūpāni.

178 Ji jaye. Jeti jayati parājayati, ¹dhammaṃ caranto sāmikaṃ
parājeti, ²"dhammaṃ caranto parajjati; ³rājānaṃ ... jayāpesuṃ,
"jayāpetvā" — ettha jayāpesuṃ ti "jayatu bhavan" ti āsiṃ-
savacanam vadimsū ti attho; jayanaṃ jitaṃ jayyo^a vijitaṃ jino
10 jela Jelo, ⁵"jito Māro; ⁶Māraṃjito", (jitavā)^b, jitaṃ vijitaṃ Mā-
raji lokaji odhijino anodhijino jito vijito, jetaṃ (vijetaṃ)^c jitaṃ
vijitaṃ. Imassa pana dhātussa ⁷kīyādigaṇaṃ pattassa jināti
jinitvā ty ādini rūpāni^d bhavanti.

179 Ji abhibhave. Jeti, jino pubbe viya rūpāni. Ettha ca
15 "tumhehi Ānanda sappurisehi vijitaṃ, pacchimā janatā sāli-
maṃsodanaṃ atimaññissati" ti pālī abhibhavanatthasādhakā^e,
ettha hi vijitaṃ ti adhibhūtaṃ ti attho.

180 Ju gatiyaṃ. Ettha sīhagati adhippetā. Javati, javanaṃ
javo, javaṃ javanto, javanacittaṃ javanapañño javanahaṃso,
20 "manojavaṃ gacchati yenakāmaṃ".

181 Je khaye. Jiyati, ekārassa iyādeso sāsanānurūpena, ¹⁰"kiṃ
maṃⁱ dhanena, jiyethā" ti hi pālī dissati; saddasatthavidū pana
jāyati ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

182 Sajja gatiyaṃ. Sajjati.

25 183 Kuju 184 khuju theyyakaṇe. Kojati; khojati.

185 Vaju gatiyaṃ, 186 dhaja 187 dhaji ca. Vajati^z, ¹¹"manu-
sattañ ca abbaje", vajo vajanaṃ (pavajanaṃ)^c pabbajjā pabba-
jito (pabbajito)^c, ¹²"sakā ratthā pabbajito^h aññaṃ janapadaṃ
gato mahantaṃ koṭṭhaṃ kayirātha duruttānaṃ nidhetave";
30 dhajati, dhajo; dhañjati, dhañjanaṃ. Ettha dhajo ti ketu,
dhañjanan ti gamaṇaṃ.

188 Aja khepane ca. Gatiāpekkhoⁱ yeva cakāro. Ajati, ajo.

¹ ***. ² *** (Vināṇ³ pālī, ns). ³ Ja II 369¹¹. ⁴ Ja II 213²². ⁵ (V¹²³⁸).
⁶ (V¹²³⁸). ⁷ V¹²³⁸. ⁸ Vin III 7¹. ⁹ Vv 1b. ¹⁰ J VI 27²⁴. ¹¹ A II 39⁵. ¹² J III 17⁵⁻⁶.

^a ita C^eBm; B^{ens} jayo. ^b B^{ms} om. ^c Bm om. ^d B^e om. ^e sic
C^eBem^{ns}. ^f ita C^eBem^{ns} (yaṃ dhanam ... || jiyetha ... || tena dhanena ... ||
maṃ ... || kiṃ ... || nimantesi ||, ns < Ja VI 28⁴⁰, ad ellipsin cf. J III 190⁶:
sā maṃ annena ... J III 433¹¹, Vin I 25³⁷ 243²⁴). ^g (B^e ad. abbajati). ^h B^{em}s
pabbajito. ⁱ B^{ens} oapekkhako.

Ettha ajo ti eḷako, imāni pan' assa pariyāyavacanāni: ajo eḷako urabbho avi meṇḍo ti; tattha urabbho ti eḷako, yo ajo ti pi vuccati; avi ti rattalomo eḷako, meṇḍo ti kuṭilasiṅgo eḷako, tathā hi ¹Janakajātake aṇarathato meṇḍarathā viṣuṃ vuttā; api ca ²"aḷeḷakan" ti aṇato eḷakassa viṣuṃ vacanato *eḷakasaddena* ⁵ meṇḍo pi gaheṭṭabbo, ³Mahosadhaṇḍakattḥakathāyaṃ hi meṇḍ' eḷakānaṃ nibbisesatā vuttā ti.

189 Aja 190 sajja ajjane. Ajjanam aṇṇakiriyā. *Ajjati; sajati.*

191 Kaja vyathane. Vyathanam himsā. *Kajati.*

192 Khaja majjane ca. Majjanam suddhi. *Vyathanāpekkho* ¹⁰ *cakāro. Khajati, khajjuro.*

193 Khaja manthe. Mantho vilōḷanam. *Khajati.*

194 Khaji gativekalle. ⁴"Kissa bhante ayyo khañjati ti; ⁵ubho khañjā" ^a, *khañjanam, khañjilum khañjilvā.*

195 Eja kampane. *Ejati, ejā.* Ettha ca ejā ti ⁶lābhādiṃ paṭicca ¹⁵ ejati kampati ti ejā, balavatanhāy' eṭam nāmaṃ.

196 Phūja vajiranipphese ^b. ⁷"Vajiranigghose" ti keci vidū va. danti. *Phojati.*

197 Khija 198 kuji 199 guji avyattasaddhe. *Khijati; kuñjati; guñjati.*

200 Laja 201 laja 202 taja bhassane. *Lajati; lājati; lajjati.* ²⁰

203 Laji dittiyañ ca. *Bhassanāpekkho cakāro. Lañjati;* ⁸"tatiyo nayalañjako: ⁹lañjati pakāseti suttatthan ti lañjako".

204 Jaja 205 jaji yuddhe. Yujjhanam yuddham. *Jajati; jañjati.*

206 Tuja himsāyaṃ. *Tojati.*

207 Tuji balane ca. Balanam balanakiriyā; *himsāpekkhako* ²⁵ *cakāro. Tuñjati.*

208 Gaja 209 kuji 210 muji 211 gajja saddatthā. *Gajati; kuñjati; muñjati; gajo gajjati, meghe gajjati,* ⁹"yattha dāso āmajāto ṭhito thullāni gajjati, ¹⁰maṇi gajjati, ¹¹nānagajjanam ^c gajjilum sammattho", ¹²*gajjilā gajjilvā.* Tattha gajo ti hatthi, hatthissa hi ³⁰ anekāni nāmāni:

¹³hatthi nāgo gajo danti kuñjaro vāraṇo kari
mātaṅgo dvirado ^d satthihāyano nekaṇo ibho

45

¹ J VI 48²⁰⁻²². ² (§ 701 etc.). ³ Ja VI 354²⁹. ⁴ *** (Vināṇ³ pāḷi, ns).

⁵ J I 353¹³. ⁶ cf. Nidd 353^{22, 21}, Uda 188¹; *aliter* As 363¹⁴. ⁷ Wg § 7: 61 v. l.; ns *cit.*: Indassa devarañño vajiranibbesanigghosaṃ ... Uda 67²⁻⁹.

⁸ Netti ²¹³ et Nettia. ⁹ J I 226². ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ ***. ¹² (Pp 42²³). ¹³ cf. Amk II 8: 34 sqq.

^a Bm om. ^b C^eB^mns ^c nibbese. ^c ita Bm; C^eB^ens *ad. gajjati.* ^d C^e dirado.

- thambho rammo^a dvipo c' eva, hatthini tu kareṇukā,
 hatthipoto hatthichāpo bhimko ca kalabho bhava. 46
- 212 Caja cāge. *Cajati pariccajati, cāgo pariccāgo cajanam, cajam cajanato · cajanāno.*
- 5 213 Saṇja^b saṅge. Saṅgo lagganam^c. ¹*Saṇjati, satto sajanam satti āsatti, sajilum sajivā.*
- 214 Īja gatiyam. *Ījati.*
- 215 Bhaji bhajjane. Bhajjanam tāpakaraṇam. *Tilāni bhañjati^d, purisena bhajjamānāni^e tilāni.*
- 10 216 Eja 217 bheja 218 bhaja dittiyaṃ. Ditti sobhā. *Ejati; bhejati; bhajati.*
- 219 Tija nisāne, khamāyaṇ ca. Nisānam tikkhataṅkaraṇam; khamā khanti. *Tejati lilikkhati, tejano tejo.* Tattha tejano ti kaṇḍo saro usu; tejo ti suriyo, atha vā tejo ti tejanam usmā uṇ-
- 15 hattam tāpo, tejo ti vā ānubhāvo pabbhāvo.
- 220 Saṇja^f parissagge. Parissaggo ālīnganam^g. *Saṇjati.*
- 221 Khaji dane, gatiyaṇ ca. *Khañjati, khañjanam.*
- 222 Rāja dittiyaṃ, 223 bhāja ca. *Rājati · bhājati; virājati · vibhājati^h; ²rājā rājini vanarāji; rājivā virājivā.* Atra viññū-
- 20 nam atthavivarane kosallajananattham silokaṃ racayāma:
 "mahārāja m' ah' arāja" — "mahārāja mam' ev' ahi
 n' etassa" iti vatvāna dve janā kalahaṃ karuṃ. 47
- Ettha ca paṭhamapādassa dutiyapade *me ahi*: m' ahi ti chedo ·
puttā me atthi: ³"puttā m' atthi" ti viya, *m' ahi arāja*: m' ah'
 25 arāja ti ca chedo · *yo pi ayam*: ⁴"yo p' āyan" ti viya; ettha
arājasaddo ⁵"atikaram akara ācariyā"ⁱ ti ettha 'akari' ti attha-
 vācako ⁶*akarasaddo* viya ākhyātaparokkhāvibhattiko daṭṭhabbo,
 arāji^j viroci ti attho, ayam pana gāthāya piṇḍattho: mahārāja
 me ahi arāja mama eva ahi arāja na etassa iti vatvā dve
 30 ahikuṇṭhikajanā^k kalahaṃ karimsū ti.
- 224 Ranja^m rāge. *Bhikkhu cīvaraṃ rajati, satto rūpādisu rañjatiⁿ.*

¹ (As 363¹² v. I. et mṭ). ² (cf. 347¹²). ³ Dhṛ 62^a. ⁴ J VI 226¹². ⁵ J I 431¹.

⁶ ns *ad.*: aṭṭhakathā bhvaṇ¹ so kroṇ¹ "akarācariya" kui 'akari ācariya' phrat rā eñ¹.

^a sic C^eB^mns (o; †thambheramo; skr. stamberamaḥ). ^b B^ens sanja (cf. 346²¹). ^c C^eB^ens laganam. ^d ns bhajjati. ^e C^eB^m bhañjamānāni. ^f (cf. 346² etc.). ^g (B^e ālīnganam parissaggo). ^h (B^ens om. virājati vibhājati). ⁱ C^eB^e akarācariya (= J). ^j (B^mns arāja). ^k C^eB^ens ahikuṇṭhika^o. ^m C^e rañja, cf. 346^{6, 16}. ⁿ ita C^eB^m.

rajanam rajako rāgo virāgo haliddirāgo rājā rājini. Imassa ca¹ *divādiganaṃ pattassa rajjati virajjati* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha rajanan ti rajanavatthu; rajako ti rajakāro vatthadhovanako; ²*rāgo* ti rajjanti^a sattā tena, sayam vā rañjati, rañjanamattam eva vā etan ti rāgo² taṇhā, imāni pana tadabhidhānāni: 5

³*rāgo* lobho tasiṇā ca^b taṇhā eja visattikā
satti āsatti mucchā pi^c lubbhitattaṇ ca lubbhanā 48
kāmo nikāmanā icchā nikanti ca niyanti^d ca
vanaṇ ca vanatho c' eva apekkhā bhavanetti ca 49
anurodho ca sārāgo saṅgo paṃko ca sibbanī^e 10
nandirāgo anunayo gedho sañjananī tathā
janikā paṇidhi c' eva ajjhosānan ti nekadhā; 50

virāgo ti maggo nibbānaṇ ca; *rājā* ti pathavissaro, ettha dhātudvayavasena nibbacanāni niyyante: ⁴*nānāsampattihi rājati* dippati^f virocati ti *rājā*, dānaṇ ca piyavacanaṇ ca atthacariyā 15
ca samānattatā cā ti imehi catuhi saṅgahavatthuhi attani mahājanam rañjeti ti pi *rājā*, *rājini* ti rājabhāriyā; tesam abhidhānāni vuccante saḥabhidhānantarehi:

rājā bhūpati devo ca manujindo disampati
patthivo jagatipālo bhūbhujo pathavissaro 51 20
raṭṭhādhipo bhūmipālo manussindo janādhipo
narindo khattiyo c' eva khettsāmī pabhāvako 52
muddhābhisitto *rājā* ti kathito, itaro pana
rājañño khattiyo cā ti vutto khattiyajātiko, 53
muddhābhisitto *anurājā* *uparājā* ti bhāsito, 25
catuddipi *rājarājā* cakkavatti ti bhāsito; 54
rājini [†]*uparidevī*^g mahesī bhūbhujaṅganā
khattiyā rājapadumī, khattiyāni ca khattiyī;
itthāgāran tu orodho ubbarī^h ti pi vuccati. 55

225 *Bhaja sevāyam. Bhajati, bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sam-* 30
bhatti ^o*bhattā*.

226 *Yaja devapūja-saṅgatakarapa-dāna-dhammesu. Devapūjāgaha-*

¹ V1110. ² cf. As 127¹⁶. ³ (367⁶⁻¹² cf. Dhs § 1059). ⁴ V222; Sv I 133²⁸.

⁵ = arhaṇ || vā | laṇ ||, ns.

^a C^e rañjanti (346²¹; As 362²⁷). ^b C^e ca tasiṇā. ^c (B^m vi); C^eB^e ca.
^d sic C^eB^m; ns: niyanti | lūi khyāṇ khrāṇ² || mī rhe³ rhi so idhāt kāmattā ||.
^e B^mns sibbinī. ^f C^eB^mns dibbati. ^g ns: uparī | mī bhurā³ || devī ...
(o: ubbarī devī, cf. 347²⁹). ^h B^ens uparī.

- ṇena buddhādipūjā gahitā; saṅgatakaraṇaṃ samodhānakaraṇaṃ, tathā hi ¹Adhimuttattheravattumhi ²"yaṃ kiñci saṅgataṃ atthi" bhavo vā yattha labbhati" ti gāthāyaṃ *saṅgalasaddena* samodhānaṃ vuttaṃ; dānaṃ pariccāgo; dhammo jhānasilādi
- 5 — etesv atthesu *yajadhātu* vattati. *Pupphehi buddhaṃ yajati, devataṃ yajati, devamanussehi Bhagavā yajiyati, ³ijjati, yijjhaṃ yañño yāgo dhammayāgo, ⁴"yajamāno sake pure"; yijjhaṃ^b yajitum, ⁵"puthu yaññaṃ yajitvāna; ⁶soḷasaparikkhāraṃ mahāyaññaṃ kattukāmo"c.*
- 10 **227 Majja samsuddhiyaṃ. Majjati.** ⁷"bāhiraṃ parimajjasi"^d, ⁸*bhūmim sammajjati, majjanaṃ sammajjani.*
- 228 Ni[ñ]ji suddhiyaṃ. Niñjati paniñjati^e, niñjitum paniñjitum niñjivā paniñjivā^f.** Ayaṃ pana pāli: ⁹"tato tvaṃ Moggallāna utthāyāsanā udakena akkhini paniñjitvā^f disā anulokeyyāsi" ti.
- 15 **229 [†]Niji^g avyatte sadde. [†]Niñjati^g.**
- 230 Bha(j)ja pāke. Tilāni bhajjati,** ¹⁰"bhajjamāno^h tilāni ca".
- 231 Uju ajjave. Ajjayaṃ ujubhāvo. Ojati, uju.**
- 232 Saja vissagga-parissaj[j]an'-abbhukkiranesu.** ¹¹*Sajati*, ¹²"lokyam sajantaṃ udakaṃ".
- 20 **233 Ruja ¹³bhaṅge. Rujati, rujā rogo.** Ettha rujā ti vyādhi · rujanaatthēna; rogo ti rujati bhañjati aṅgapaccaṅgāni ti rogo · vyādhi yeva, yo ātaṃko ti pi ābādho ti pi vuccati.
- 234 Bhuja koṭṭille, a-vipubbo aññatthesu ca. Urago bhujatiⁱ, bhikkhu pallaṃkaṃ ābhujati,** ūrubaddhāsaṇaṃ bandhati ti attho, ¹⁴"ma-
- 25 ¹⁵hāsamuddo ābhujati", ¹⁵āvattati^j ti attho, keci pana ¹⁶"osakkati" ti atthaṃ vadanti; ¹⁷"vaṇṇadānaṃ ti ābhujati", manasikarotī ti

¹ = Adhimuttattheragāthā nūhik, ns. ² Th 713^{ab} (ns *cit.* Tha: saṅgataṃ sattehi saṃkhārehi vā samāgamo samodhānaṃ || saṅka(ta)n ti pi pātho . . . paccayehi samecca sambhuyya kataṃ; *fuit, ut opinor*, saṃkhatam). ³ *cf.* Kev 505. ⁴ J VI 502²³ = 505¹⁶, ²¹. ⁵ *cf.* Sn 1043 + 979^a. ⁶ (Kūṭadāṇḍa-sut(I), ns; D I 138¹⁴ + 143⁴). ⁷ Dh 394^d. ⁸ (*cf.* Vin I 48¹²). ⁹ A IV 86¹⁷. ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ (ns *cit.* D II 266⁹). ¹² J VI 198². ¹³ = nañ³ nay khrañ³ nūhik phrac eñ¹ || bhañ-janaṃ avamaddanaṃ bhaṅgo | tasmim bhaṅge || ns. ¹⁴ Bv 2: 92^a. ¹⁵ < As-mj. ¹⁶ Bva *ad loc.*; ns: ābhujati ti vūpasamati(I) Jāt-tīkā [ad Ja I 18¹²]. ¹⁷ *cf.* As 77⁷.

^a B^{ns} yad atthi saṅgataṃ kiñci (= Th). ^b CeBe yijjhaṃ (*leg.* yaṭṭhaṃ?). ^c *leg.* yaṭṭhukāmo? *cf.* D I 138¹⁴ et D II 244 n. 6. ^d *ita* Dh; CeBemns parimajjati. ^e (Be pariniñjati); B^m h. l. paññati. ^f B^m paññijitvā. ^g ɔ: siji et siñjo (Wg § 24: 17). ^h Ce omāna-, B^{ns} omānā. ⁱ CeB^{ns} *ad.* ābhujati. ^j B^{ns} āvattati.

attho; ¹"mūlāni vibhujatī ti mūlavibhujo ratho", ettha ca vibhujatī ti chindati; *bhogo bhogī ābhogo, ābhujitvā vibhujitvā*². Ettha ca bhogo ti bhujiyati kuṭīlaṃ kariyati ti bhogo · ahi-sarīraṃ, bhogī ti^b sappo.

235 Rājī vijjhane. *Nāgo dantehi bhūmiṃ rañjati, ārañjati.* Ettha ³ca ³"tathāgata-rañjitaṃ iti pi" ti Nettipāḷi nidassanaṃ, tass' attho: ³"idaṃ sikkhattayasaṅgahaṃ^c sāsana-brahmacariyaṃ tathāgata-gandhahatthino . . . mahāvajirañña-sabbaññūtañña-dantehi rañjitaṃ ārañjitaṃ tebhūmakadhammānaṃ ārañjana-tṭhānaṃ ti pi vuccati" ti, — rañjitaṃ ti hi rañjati vijjhati etthā ¹⁰ti rañjitaṃ rañjanatṭhānaṃ, ⁴"idaṃ nesaṃ padakkantaṃ"^e ti ādinaṃ^c viya etassa saddassa siddhi veditabbā · adhikaraṇattha-sambhavato.

236 Viji bhaya-calanesu. *Īkāraṇto 'yaṃ dhātu, ten' assa sanig-gahitāgamāni rūpāni na santi. Vējati, vego dhammasaṃvego* ¹⁵*saṃviggo, vegenā palāyi*^f, *nadivego ūmivego vātavego.* Ettha dhammasaṃvego ti ⁶sahottappaṃ ṇāṇaṃ; vego javo rayo ti ime ekatthā. ⁷*Divādigaṇaṃ pana pattassa vijjati saṃvijjati ubbijjati* ti rūpāni bhavanti · dvigaṇikattā.

237 Lajja lajjane. *Lajjati, lajjā.* Lajjā ti hirī, yā viriḷanā^g ti pi ²⁰vuccati.

238 Vaḷajī^h paribhoge. *Vaḷañjati^h.*

239 Kuja adhomukhikaraṇe. *Kujjati nikujjatiⁱ ukkujjati paṭikuj-jati, "nikujjitaṃⁱ vā ukkujjeyya; aṇṇissā pātiyā paṭikujjati, avakujjati^k; "avakujjo nipajj' ahaṃ".* Tattha kujjati nikuj- ²⁵jati^h ti imāni ¹¹"carati vicarati" ti padāni viya samānatthāni, adhomukhaṃ karotī ti hi attho; ukkujjati ti uparimukhaṃ karotī; paṭikujjati ti mukhe-mukhaṃ tṭhāpeti.

240 Muja osidane. *Mujjati nimujjati^m, nimuggo^m, ummuggoⁿ.*

¹ (Mahābhāṣya vol. II 98¹⁸). ² cf. M I 178²⁸ (cf. virājenti S II 256⁸ = Vin III 105²⁸ v. l. [Vmv] et saṃgha-rāji uḍake-danḍarāji, fortasse virāgeyya M I 327²⁷). ³ Netti 10⁵ et Nettia; ns: tathāgata-rañjitaṃ iti pi hu Cūḷahatthi-padopama-sut nhuik laṇ³ la eñ¹ [M I 181²⁰]. ⁴ J VI 559¹² (Ja VI 560¹² v. l.; Sd § 708 C^e 668²⁷). ⁵ cf. Vm 326¹⁸. ⁶ (ns cū, Sp-ṭ ad Sp I 4¹⁸). ⁷ VII 111. ⁸ Vin III 6^e. ⁹ cf. M I 30²⁷. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 52^d. ¹¹ cf. Dhpa II 36¹⁶.

^a B^ens om. ^b B^m om. ti. ^c B^ens o-saṅgahitaṃ. ^d J: parakkantaṃ. ^e B^ens ādimhi. ^f ns palāyati. ^g C^eB^m viriḷanā, B^ens viriḷanā. ^h C^eB^e vaḷo (*radix dravidica*, tam. vaḷaṅku-; cf. Kittel, Kannaḍa Dict. s. v. baḷasu). ⁱ C^e nikujjo. ^k C^eB^ens om. ^m B^m nimmu^o. ⁿ B^m om.

241 Opuji vilimpane. ¹Gomayena pathaviṇi opuñjali.

(242 ²Puji rāsikaraṇe). — Jakārantadhāturūpāni.

243 Jhe cintāyaṃ. *Jhāyati nijjhāyati upanijjhāyati ujjhāyati sajjhāyati, jhānaṃ nijjhānaṃ upanijjhānaṃ^a ujjhāyanaṃ sajjhāyanaṃ nijjhatti³ upajjhā upajjhāyo jhāyī ajjhāyako.* Tattha jhāyanan ti duvidhaṃ jhāyanaṃ: sobhaṇaṃ asobhaṇaṇ ca, tesu sobhaṇaṃ ⁴"jhāyī tapati brāhmaṇo^b; ⁵"jhāyāmi akutobhāyo" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbaṃ, asobhaṇaṃ pana ⁶"tattha tattha jhāyānto nisīdi; ⁷adhomukho pajjhāyānto ... nisīdi" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbaṃ; 10 jhāyī ti ⁸āramaṇūpanijjhānena vā lakkhaṇūpanijjhānena vā jhāyanasilo cintanasilo jhāyī, jhānavā ti attho; ⁹ajjhāyako ti idaṃ ¹⁰"na idān'^c ime jhāyanti na idān'^c ime jhāyanti ti kho Vāsetṭha ajjhāyako^d t' eva dutiyaṃ^e akkharaṃ upa[ri]nibbattan"^f ti evaṃ paṭhamakappikakāle jhānavirahitānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ garahavacanāṃ uppannaṃ, idāni pana taṃ 'ajjhāyati ti ajjhāyako, mante parivatteti' ti iminā atthena pasamsāvacanāṃ katvā voharanti ti, ayaṃ pan' attho adhipubbassa ¹¹"i ajjhāyane" ti dhātussa vasena gahetabbo, — evaṃ adhipubbassa idhātussa vasena imassa dhātussa atthaparivattanaṃ 20 bhavati, yaṃ sandhāya ¹²"ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti vuttaṃ.

244 Jhe dittiyaṃ. ¹³Dipo jhāyati, dārūni jhāyanti. Ettha ¹⁴jhāyati ti jalati, *jhāyana-jalanasaddā* hi ekatthā.

245 Jhajjha paribhāsana-tajjanesu. *Jhajjhati.*

246 Ujjha ussagge. Ussaggo chaḍḍanaṃ. *Ujjhati, ujjhitaṃ.* — 25 *Jhakārantadhāturūpāni.*

247 Nā avabodhane. *Nāti nānti nāsi, nātu nāntu, ñeyya ñeyyun* ti ādini yathāpāvacanāṃ gahetabbāni, *nāti nātako* ¹⁵*añño nāttaṃ nātti paññatti viññatti saññatti saññā saññānaṃ paññā paññānaṃ.*

¹ [cf. tam. pūcu-, canar. pūsu-], vide Vin III 16¹⁹; ns cit. opuñjapetvā ti vilimpāpetvā | Majjhimaṇṇasāṭṭhikā || (cf. Sp I 210⁹). ² radīcem de suo addidit ns: puji rāsikaraṇe | "dve puñje kāraṇesi" [Vin III 16¹⁹] i sui¹ lañ³ chui ap eñ¹. ³ Sp ad Vin I 94⁶. ⁴ Dhṛp 387^d. ⁵ cf. J VI 583²⁰ + Sn 561^d. ⁶ ***. ⁷ M I 132⁷⁹. ⁸ cf. Vva 38¹⁰⁻¹¹ (Sp I 145²⁹ sqq.). ⁹ cf. Sv I 247¹²⁻¹⁷. ¹⁰ D III 94²²⁻²⁶. ¹¹ (322³²). ¹² D I 88⁴. ¹³ (cf. D I 50¹¹ M III 245⁶). ¹⁴ cf. Sv I 151²⁰ (ubi leg. dīpa jalanti); Wg § 20: 1 jvala dīptau et § 24: 68 dīdhīā dīpti-devanayoḥ. ¹⁵ Uda 426²⁹ (supra 271⁴ sqq.).

^a Bm om. ^b Bm ad. ca. ^c CeBc na dān'. ^d ns ajjhāyaka, Bc ajjhāyaka ajjhāyaka (= D). ^e D: tatiyaṃ. ^f Bc ns upanibbattaṃ (= D).

ñāṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ. Tattha ñāti ti jānāti, puna ñāti ti bandhu,
so hi 'ayaṃ ambhākan' ti ñatabbattena^a ñāti ti, evaṃ ñātakō;
añño ti diṭṭhadhammikādayo atthe na ñāti na jānāti ti añño
avidvā, bālo ti attho; ¹ñattan ti jānanabhāvo, ¹"yāvad eva
anattāya ñattaṃ bālassa jāyati" ti pāli nidassanaṃ; saññā-⁵
ṇan ti cihanaṃ. Kārite *ñāpeti saññāpeti*^b *viññāpayati* ti ādini
bhavanti. Yasmā pana ²"aññāti paṭivijjhati; ³attatthaṃ vā ...
paratthaṃ vā ñassati; ⁴anaññātāñ-ñassāmī-t'-indriyaṃ; ⁵ekacce
abbhaññāṃsu ekacce n' abbhaññāṃsū"^c ti pāliyo dissanti, tas-
mā *ñāti* ti ādini ākhyātikapadāni^d diṭṭhāni yeva honti 'naya-
sena; tathā hi *aññāti* ti ettha *ā* iti upasaggo, so parass' akkha-
rassa saññoguccāraṇicchāya rassaṃ katvā niddiṭṭho: *ñāti* ti
sāsane ākhyātikapadaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, tasmā yeva *ñāti* *ñanti*, *ñāsī* ti
ādinā padamālākaraṇe n' atth' eva doso.

248 *Ñā māraṇa-tosana-nisānesu*. Māraṇaṃ jīvitindriyūpacchedaka-¹⁵
raṇaṃ, tosaṇaṃ tuṭṭhi, nisānaṃ ²tikkhatā. *Ñatti*, *manuññaṃ*
paññatti. Ettha ñatti ti māreti ti vā toseti ti vā niseti ti vā
attho; ayañ ca *ñattisaddo* ³"vatti etāyā ti vācā" ti ettha *vatti*-
saddo viya ākhyātikapadaṃ ti daṭṭhabbo, tathā ⁴*ādatte* ti ettha
vibhattibhūtaṃ *tesaddassa* viya vibhattibhūtaṃ *tisaddassa* ²⁰
saññogabhāvo ca dhātuantasarassa rassattañ ca; manuññaṃ
ti manāṃ ā bhuso toseti^e ti manuññaṃ, ayam attho *manasad-*
dūpapadassa āpubbass' imassa *ñādhātussa* vasena daṭṭhabbo;
paññatti ti nānappakārato pavattinivāraṇena akusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ ñatti māraṇaṃ paññatti, atha vā dhammaṃ su-²⁵
ñantānaṃ dhammadesanāya citte anekavidhena somanassuppā-
danaṃ atikhiṇabuddhinaṃ anekavidhena ñāpatikhiṇakaraṇaṃ
ca paññatti nāma, tathā sotūnaṃ cittatosanena cittanisānena
ca paññāpanaṃ paññatti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. — (*Ñākārantadhātūrū-*
pāni)^f. — Iti *bhuvādigāṇe cavaggantadhātūrūpāni* samattāni. ³⁰

Idāni *javaggantadhātūrūpāni* vuccante:

249 *Soṭu gabbe*. Gabbhaṃ dappanaṃ^g. *Soṭati*.

¹ Dhṛp 72^{ab} et Dhpa. ² Sp I 114²⁶ Vm 200²⁹ etc. ³ A I 9¹². ⁴ Vibh 125¹.
⁵ M I 198¹². ⁶ (346¹²). ⁷ (336¹⁸). ⁸ (373²¹).

^a ns ⁹aṭṭhena. ^b B^m om. ^c C^eB^mns ekacce n' abbh^o ekacce abbh^o.
^d B^m ad. na. ^e ns: manāṃ | kuī || ā bhuso | lvan evā || ñeti toseti | eñ¹ ||.
^f B^mns om. ^g *dedi*; C^eB^mns dabbanaṃ (= kram² krut khrañ²), B^m gabbha-
naṃ, om. gabbhaṃ.

- 250 Yotu sambandhe. *Yoḷati.*
- 251 Meṭu 252 mileṭu ummāde. *Meḷati; mileḷati.*
- 253 Kaṭa vass'āvarāṇesu. ¹*Kaḷati.*
- 254 [Sa]raṭa^a paribhāsane. [Sa]raḷati.
- 5 255 Laṭa balye ca. Pubbāpekkhāya cakāro. *Laḷati, ²lāḷo.*
- 256 Saṭa ruḷa-visaraṇa-gatyavasāraṇesu^b. Ruḷa pīlā; visaraṇaṃ vippharaṇaṃ; gatyavasāraṇaṃ gatiyā avasāraṇaṃ osāraṇaṃ abhāvakaraṇaṃ, nisīdanān ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Saḷati, sāḷo. Sāḷo vuccati sāḷako.*
- 10 257 Vaṭa veṭhane. *Vaḷati, vaḷo vāḷo.*
- 258 Kḥiṭa uttāsane. *Kheḷati, ākheḷako kheḷo ³"ukkheṭito", ³"samukkheṭito" pi^c.*
- 259 Siṭa anādare. [ve]^d *Seḷati.*
- 260 Jaṭa 261 ghaṭa samghāte. *Jaḷati, jaḷa jaḷilo jaḷi, ³"antojaṭā*
- 15 *bahijaṭā jaṭāya jaṭitā pajā"; kārīte ⁴"so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ; ⁵arahattamaggakkhaṇe vijaṭeti nāmā" ti payogo; ghaḷati, ghaḷo.*
- 262 Bhaṭa bhaṭtiyaṃ. *Bhaḷati, bhaḷo; ⁶"vetanaṃ bhaṭako yathā".*
- 263 Taṭa ussaye. Ussayo āroho ubbedho. *Taḷati, taḷo girilaḷo nadilaḷo taḷi taḷaṃ.*
- 20 264 Khaṭa ⁷kaṃse. *Khaḷati, khaḷo.*
- 265 Naṭa natiyaṃ. *Naḷati, naḷo nāḷakaṃ.*
- 266 Piṭa sadda-samghātesu^c. *Peḷati, peḷako piḷakaṃ. Piḷakasaddo*
- ⁸"mā piṭakasampadānenā" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, ⁹"atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapitaṃ ¹ādāyā" ti ādisu yasmiṃ*
- 25 *kismiṃci bhājane.*
- 267 Haṭa dittiyaṃ. *Haḷati, haḷakaṃ haḷakaṃ, ¹⁰"yaṃ jātarūpaṃ haṭakan ti vuccati".*
- 268 Saṭa avayave. *Saḷati.*
- 269 Luṭa viloṭane. *Loḷati.*
- 30 270 Cita ¹¹pesane. *Ceḷati, ceḷako.*

¹ ns *cit.* Mmd 405 (C^e 336⁷⁹) et Abh-ṭ ad Abh 285^d 364^d. ² = muik mai sañ | re^a rvat sañ, ns. ³ Vin III 95^a; ns *cit.* Sp (D) 500¹⁸ ariyamaggenna uttāsitattā [cf. Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 15]. ⁴ S I 13¹⁸ et 13²¹. ⁵ cf. Vm 4⁷ 710¹⁹. ⁶ ***; ns: Theragāthā tui¹ nḥiik nibbisam [Th 606^d] lañ² rhi eñ¹. ⁷ = tu³ phrui khrañ³; kāmḷṣye Wg § 9: 22 v. l. ⁸ A I 189⁹. ⁹ A I 204²⁴. ¹⁰ A I 215¹⁴ = IV 262¹⁴. ¹¹ = ce pa³ khuiñ³ khan¹ khrañ³, ns (Wg § 9: 28 paraprāṣye, Kt prāṣye).

^a B^e saṭa; C^e suṭa; *vide* Wg § 9: 10. ^b 3: ^oavasādanesu (Wg § 9: 12); ns ^oavasānesu (et avasānaṃ 352⁷). ^c B^m pi vel vi; B^e om.; C^e vi- [visiṭa anādare veseṭati!]. ^d B^e om. ^e B^e ns ^osamghātesu. ^f B^m kuḷala^o, B^e kudāla^o.

271 Viṭa sadde. *Veṭati, veṭako.*

272 Aṭa 273 paṭa 274 iṭa 275 kiṭa 276 kaṭa gatiyam. *Aṭati; paṭati; eṭati; ¹keṭati; kaṭati; paṭo* icc eva nāmikapadam dīṭṭham. Paṭati jīṇṇabhāvaṃ gacchatī ti paṭo; paṭo ti vattham, vatthassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

paṭo coḷo sātako ca vāso vasanam aṃsukam

dussam acchādanam vattham celo^a vasanam^b ambaram. 56

277 Muṭa pamaddane. *Moṭati.*

278 Cuṭa appibhave. *Coṭati.*

279 Vaṭi vibhājane. *Va(ṇ)ṭati, vaṇṭo^c.*

280 Ruṭi 281 luṭi theyye. *Runṭati, luṇṭati; ruṇṭako, luṇṭako.*

282 Phuṭa visaraṇe. *Phoṭati, phoṭo.*

283 Ceṭa ²cetāyam. *Ceṭati, ceṭo.*

284 Ghuṭa parivattane. *Ghoṭati.¹*

285 Ruṭa 286 luṭa paṭighāte. *Roṭati; loṭati.*

287 Ghaṭa ³cetāyam. *Ghaṭati, ghaṭo.* Ghaṭo vuccati kumbho; imāni tadabbhidhānāni:

ghaṭo kumbho ghaṭi kumbhi, ⁴tuṇḍikiro tu ukkhalī,

mahantabbhājanam cāṭi, atikhuddam kuṭam bhave. 57

288 Caṭa 289 bhaṭa paribhāsane, 290 [†]deṭu^d ca. *Caṭati; bhaṭati; [†]deṭati^d.* 20

291 Kuṭa koṭille. *Kuṭati ⁵paṭikuṭati.*

292 Puṭa [†]samkilesane^c. *Puṭati.*

293 Cuṭa 294 chuṭa 295 tuṭa^f chedane. *Cuṭati; chuṭati; tuṭati^f.*

296 Phuṭa vikasane. *Phuṭati.*

297 Muṭa aggisadda-pakkhepa^g-maddanesu. *Muṭati.*

298 Tuṭa kalahakammani. *Tuṭati.*

299 Ghuṭa^h paṭighāte. *Ghuṭati, ghoṭako.* — *Takārantadhāturūpāni.*

300 Thā gatinivattiyam. Gatinivatti uppajjamānassa gamanas-sūpacchedo. *Thāti thanti · tiṭṭhati paṭiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭheti*

¹ (cf. *tamen* pī ad Sv I 247²¹, *infra* V 644). ² = ce khuṇ³ khraṇ³, ns, cf. 353¹⁰ 381² (Wg § 8: 3) *et vide* 352²⁰. ³ = ce¹ cho² khraṇ³, ns, cf. 353¹³ etc.; ghaṭa ceṣṭāyām Wg § 19: 1. ⁴ [metr. - - - ut skr. tuṇḍikeraḥ] = tha maṇ³ ui³, ns. ⁵ ns ad.; ukkuṭikam nisīditvā [Vin III 228²⁸] ukkuṭikapadhanam [D I 167⁶] hu nām-pud kui thut.

^a ita B^m; C^eB^ens celam. ^b ita C^e (metr.); B^m vasanam, B^ens vasani. ^c B^m vaṇo *pro* va(ṇ)ṭati vaṇṭo. ^d 3: reṭo (Wg § 21: 4 reṭ paribhāsane). ^e 3: samkilesane (Wg § 28: 74), cf. 355²⁴. ^f ita B^m (Wg § 28: 82); C^eB^ens kuṭo. ^g Wg § 28: 81 ākṣepa (agnisābda *omnino* deest; ns: aggipud kui 'dvandato pubba' yu, *quasi* aggisadda, aggipakkhepa, aggimaddana). ^h (B^m ghuṭi).

- saṅghāli saṅghahati adhiṭṭhahati^a upaṭṭhahati; ṭhātu tiṭṭhatu; tiṭṭheyya^a; [adhiṭṭhahī^b; aṭṭha aṭṭhu^c; aṭṭhāsi aṭṭhaṃsu; ¹"yāv' assa kāyo ṭhassati", ²tiṭṭhissati; ³"upassutiṃ tiṭṭhiṃsu"^d, aṭṭhissā aṭṭhissamsu, aṭiṭṭhissā aṭiṭṭhissamsu; ⁴ṭhātuṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ upaṭṭha-*
⁵ *hituṃ adhiṭṭhātuṃ adhiṭṭhahituṃ; ṭhatvā adhiṭṭhitvā, upaṭṭhahitvā adhiṭṭhahitvā; ṭhānaṃ ṭhūli saṅghīti avaṭṭhīti saṅghānaṃ paṭṭhā-*
naṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, upaṭṭhāko ṭhilo pabbataṭṭho bhummaṭṭho, upa-
ṭṭhaham icc ādini. Tattha ⁵ṭhānasaddo issariya-ṭhiti-khaṇa-
kāraṇesu dissati, ⁶"kim panāyasmā devānaṃ indo kammaṃ
¹⁰ *katvā imaṃ ṭhānaṃ patto" ti ādisu hi issariye dissati, ⁷"ṭhā-*
nakusalo hoti . . . akkhaṇavedhi" ti ādisu ṭhitiyaṃ, ⁸"ṭhānaso
p' etaṃ^e tathāgataṃ paṭibhāti" ti ādisu khaṇe, ⁹"ṭhānañ ca
ṭhānato ṇatvā^f aṭṭhānañ ca aṭṭhānato" ti ādisu kāraṇe, kāraṇaṃ
hi yasmā tattha phalaṃ tiṭṭhati tadāyattavuttibhāvena, tasmā
¹⁵ *ṭhānaṃ ti vuccati:*

issariye ṭhitiyañ ca khaṇasmim pi ca kāraṇe
 catusv atthesu etesu ṭhānasaddo pavattati ti.

58

301 ¹⁰The sadda-saṃghātesu. *Ṭhiyati.*

302 ¹¹The veṭṭhane. *Ṭhāyati.*

- ²⁰ **303** *Paṭha viyattiyaṃ vacāyaṃ. Dhammaṃ paṭhati, pāṭho nak-*
khattapāṭhako, ¹²"so horapāṭhakaṃ pucchi; ¹³sabbapāṭhī bha-
vissati"^g, paṭhituṃ paṭhitave paṭhitvā paṭhitvāna paṭhitūna paṭhiya
paṭhiyāna — evaṃvidhaṃ tuppaccayantādivibhāgaṃ sabbattha
yathārahaṃ vattukāmā pi ganthavitthārabbhayaena na vadāma,
²⁵ *avutto pi idiso vibhāgo nayānusārena yathāsambhavaṃ sab-*
battha yojetabbo; yattha pana pāli(ni)dassanādiviseso^h icchi-
tabbo hoti, tatth' ev' etaṃ dassessāma.

304 *Vaṭṭha ṭhūliye. Vaṭṭhati, vaṭṭharo. Vaṭṭharo ti ṭhūlaghanasā-*
rīrasmiṃ vattabbaṃ vacanaṃⁱ, tathā hi Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ

¹ D I 46¹⁸ (Sd C^e 786²⁵). ² (Vin IV 150¹²). ³ cf. Vin IV 150¹⁶ *vide n. d.*
⁴ (tiṭṭhituṃ, Vin IV 151⁴). ⁵ 354⁸⁻¹⁴ < Ps I 102⁷⁻¹⁵. ⁶ D II 284¹⁶. ⁷ A II 170²⁹. ⁸ M I 395²⁹ (ns: Saṅgaravasut, M II 212²⁶). ⁹ (cf. M I 69²⁴).
¹⁰ cf. V 409 (Wg § 22: 14 styai: styai!). ¹¹ (styai, Wg § 22: 25 v. L.). ¹² Mhv 35: 71^a. ¹³ Ap 53¹⁶.

^a B^m om. adhiṭṭhahati . . . tiṭṭheyya. ^b B^e ns om. (cf. n. a). ^c (B^e ns ad. aṭṭhā aṭṭhū). ^d B^e ns tiṭṭhissatha (ns: I, nhuik tiṭṭhiṃsu rhi kra eñ¹ || acañ ma sañ¹ ||). ^e M: v' etaṃ. ^f Ps om. ṇatvā (= M I 69²⁴). ^g ita B^e (= Ap); C^e B^m sabbapāṭhī(m) paṭhissati; ns sabbapāṭhī paṭhissati. ^h B^m pāḷidassanādi^o. ⁱ B^e ns vattabbavacanaṃ.

1"vaṭṭharo ti (thūlo), thūlo ca ghanasarīro cāyaṃ bhikkhū ti vuttam hoti" ti vuttam.

305 Maṭṭha nivāse. Maṭṭhali, maṭṭho.

306 Kaṭṭha kiechajivane. Kaṭṭhali, kaṭṭho^a.

307 Raṭṭha paribhāsane. Raṭṭhali.

5

308 †Saṭṭha^b balakkāre. Balakkāro nāma attano balena yathā-jhāsayam dubbalassa abhibhavanam. †Sāṭṭhali^b, †sāṭṭho^b.

309 Uṭṭha 310 ruṭṭha 311 luṭṭha upaghāte. Oṭṭhali, roṭṭhali; loṭṭhali.

312 Piṭṭha himsā-samkilesesu. Peṭṭhali, piṭṭharo.

313 Saṭṭha ketave ca. ²Pubbattthesu cakāro. Saṭṭhali, saṭṭho. Saṭṭho 10 ti kerāṭiko vuccati.

314 Suṭṭha gatipatighāte^c. Gamanapatihananam^d gatipatighāto^e. Soṭṭhali.

315 Kuṭṭhi 316 luṭṭhi ālasiye ca. Cakāro pubbatthe ca. Kuṭṭhali, kuṭṭho; luṭṭhali, luṭṭho.

15

317 Suṭṭhi sosane. Suṭṭhali^f.

318 Ruṭṭhi 319 luṭṭhi 320 aṭṭhi gatiyam. Ruṭṭhali; luṭṭhali; aṭṭhali.

321 Veṭṭha veṭṭhane. Veṭṭhali nibbeṭṭhali; veṭṭhanam nibbeṭṭhanam.

322 Vaṭṭhi ekacariyāyam. Vaṭṭhali.

323 Maṭṭha 324 †kuṭṭhi^g soke. Maṭṭhali; †kuṭṭhali^g.

20

325 Eṭṭha 326 heṭṭha vibādḥayam. Eṭṭhali; heṭṭhali viheṭṭhali viheṭṭhanam.

327 Luṭṭha patighāte^c. Loṭṭhali.

328. ³Paṭṭha vikhyāne. Paṭṭhali.

329 Luṭṭha †samkilesa^h. Loṭṭhali. — Ṭhakārantadhāturūpāni.

330 Di vihāyasagatiyam, gamanamatte ca. Deṭi ḍayati, ḍemāno, 25

4"ucce sakunaⁱ ḍemānaⁱ; ⁵ye maṃ pure paccuḍḍenti"^j.

331 Di khipan'-uddānesu^k. Deṭi uḍḍeti^k, "ito bahiddhā pāsāṇḍā diṭṭhiṣu †pasidanti^m te na tesam dhammam rocemi na te dham-

¹ Sp ad Vin IV 89²⁰. ² cakāro | sañ || pubbatthesu | rhe³ phrac so himsā samkilesa anak tui¹ nhuik || vattāpeti | phrac ce eñ¹ || thañ¹ ||, ns. ³ (pratha prakhyāne, Wg § 19: 3). ⁴ J II 443¹⁰. ⁵ J VI 559¹⁸ (ns cit. et J III 389¹¹). ^e S I 133³²⁻³⁴, cf. Thī 184^a (Thī 184^b: diṭṭhiyo upanissitā, vide n. m).

^a ita C^eB^m; B^ens kaṭṭho [= thañ³ 3: kāsṭha!]. ^b 3: haṭṭho (Kt apud Wg § 9: 50). ^c C^eB^ens opaṭi^o. ^d B^ens opaṭi^o. ^e (B^m gatighāto); C^eB^ens opaṭi^o. ^f C^e ad. suṭṭhi. ^g 3: kaṭṭhi et kaṭṭhali (Wg § 8: 11). ^h Wg § 28: 87: samśleṣane (cf. 353²²). ⁱ C^eB^m nā^o. ^j B^ens paccuḍḍenti (cf. Spk ad S II 255¹⁴, Sp (I) 507¹⁷). ^k vide 356 n. a, b. ^m sic C^eB^em^{ns} et S (pasidanti ti samśidanti lagganti, Spk C^e; pasidanti te e glossemate "pāsa(m) denti ti pāsāṇḍa" ortum?).

- massa kovidā"; ettha ca pāsaṇḍā ti ¹"pāsaṇḍenti^a ti pāsaṇḍā, sattānaṃ cittesu diṭṭhipāsaṃ khipanti ti attho", atha vā ²"taṇhā-pāsaṃ diṭṭhipāsaṃ ca ḍenti uḍḍenti^b ti pāsaṇḍā".
- 332 Muḍi kaṇḍane^c. *Muṇḍati*, ³"kumāraṃ muṇḍimsu", *muṇḍo*.
- 5 333 Cuḍḍa hāvakaṇe. *Cuḍḍati*.
- 334 Aḍḍa (abhi)yoge^d. *Aḍḍati*.
- 335 Gaḍi vadanekadesa. *Gaṇḍati, gaṇḍo*.
- 336 Huḍi 337 piḍi saṃghāte. *Huṇḍati; piṇḍati, ⁴piṇḍo*.
- 338 Hiḍi gatiyaṃ. *Hiṇḍati āhiṇḍati*.
- 10 339 Kuḍi dahe. *Kuṇḍati, ⁵kuṇḍo*.
- 340 Vaḍi 341 maḍi vethane^e. *Vaṇḍati; maṇḍati maṇḍalaṃ*.
- 342 Bhaḍi paribhāsane. *Bhaṇḍati, bhaṇḍanaṃ bhaṇḍo*.
- 343 [†]Maḍi^f majjane. [†]*Maṇḍati¹, [†]maṇḍanaṃ¹*.
- 344 Tuḍi tolane^g. *Tuṇḍati, tuṇḍo*, ⁶"tuṇḍenādāya gaccheyya".
- 15 345 Bhuḍi bharane. *Bhuṇḍati*.
- 346 Caḍi kope. *Caṇḍati, caṇḍo caṇḍālo caṇḍikkam*.
- 347 Saḍi^h rujāyaṃ. *Sanḍati, sanḍo*.
- 348 Taḍi tālane. *Taṇḍati, vitanḍati vitanḍā*.
- 349 Paḍi gatiyaṃ. *Paṇḍati, paṇḍā paṇḍito*. Ettha paṇḍā ti
- 20 paññā, sā hi sukhumesu pi atthesu paṇḍati gacchati, dukkhā-dinaṃ piḷanādikaṃ pi ākāraṃ jānāti ti paṇḍā ti vuccati; ⁷paṇḍito ti paṇḍāya ito (gato)ⁱ pavatto ti paṇḍito, atha vā ⁸sañjātā paṇḍā etassā ti paṇḍito, paṇḍati nāṇagatiyā gacchati ti pi paṇḍito; tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ; ⁹"paṇḍanti ti paṇḍitā,
- 25 sandiṭṭhika-samparāyikesu atthesu^j nāṇagatiyā gacchanti ti attho"^k ti.
- 350 Gaḍi^m made. *Gaṇḍati^m*.
- 351 Khaḍi khaṇḍeⁿ. *Khaṇḍati, khaṇḍito khaṇḍo*.
- 352 Laḍi ¹⁰jivhāmāthane. ¹¹*Laṇḍati, laṇḍo*. — *Dakārantadhātu-*
- 30 rūpāni.

¹ Spk ad S I 133²⁰. ² Thīa 165⁴. ³ ***. ⁴ ns cit. Sambandhacintā (Ce 10⁴): gopiṇḍo dabbam. ⁵ ns: Abhidhān nluik [456^a] kuṇḍam hu napuṃ³ līn rhi eñ¹. ⁶ J III 478⁴. ⁷ ***; cf. Uda 97²¹. ⁸ (328²⁹). ⁹ Pj I 124²⁸. ¹⁰ = jivhāviññāṇ phraṇ¹ si ap so arasā kui phyak chī³ khraṇ³, ns (Wg § 19: 53: jivhāvonmathane). ¹¹ = arasā kui phyak tat eñ¹ || jīgucchānīyattā hit khat ||, ns.

^a Spk (Ce): pāsam oḍḍenti. ^b Thīa: oḍḍenti. ^c Ce khaṇḍane. ^d Bm yoge. ^e CeBm vedhane. ^f 3: muḍi et muṇḍo (Wg § 8: 22). ^g Ce toḍane. ^h (Bm saḍa). ⁱ Bm om. ^j B^cns samparāyikatthesu. ^k Pj: adhippāyo. ^m 3: kaḍi et kaṇḍati (Wg § 8: 30). ⁿ sic CeBm; B^cns manthe (= Wg § 8: 31).

353 *Vaddha vaddhane. Vaddhati, Sirivaddhako Dhanavaddhako vaddhilo buddho*, ettha ca *vakārassa bakāro akārassa c' ukāro*.
354 *Kaddha akaddhane. Kadḍhati ākadḍhati nikkadḍhati*, ¹"akāmā"^a parikadḍhanti ulūkañ *ñeva vāyasā*". — Imāni *ḍhakārantadhāturūpāni*.

5

355 *Aṇa 356 raṇa 357 vaṇa 358 bhaṇa 359 maṇa 360 kaṇa sadde. Aṇati, aṇako brāhmaṇo; raṇati, raṇaṃ; vaṇati vāṇako; bhaṇati, bhāṇako; maṇati, maṇiko; kaṇati, kāṇo*. Tattha brāhmaṇo ti ²brahmaṇ aṇati ti brāhmaṇo, mante sajjhāyati ti attho, akkharacintakā pana ³"Brahmuno apaccam brahmaṇo"^b ti vadanti, ¹⁰²ariyā pana "bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo" ti:

brāhmaṇo sotthiyo vip̐po bhovādi brahmabandhu ca

brahmasūnu dvijo brahmā ⁴kamalāsanasūnu ca; 59

vaṇasaddo ⁵"saraṇā dhammā araṇā dhammā" ti ādisu kilese[su] vattati, ⁶kilesā hi raṇanti kandanti etehi ti raṇā ti ¹⁵vuccante; ⁷"dhanuggaho Asadiso rājaputto mahiddhiko" ... sabbāmitte raṇaṃ katvā ... saññamaṃ ajjhupāgami" ti ettha yuddhe vattati, raṇaṃ katvā ti hi yuddhaṃ katvā ti attho; ⁸"tiṇaṃ ca katthaṃ ca raṇaṃ karontā^d dhāvimsu te atṭha disā samantato" ti ettha cuṇṇa(vicuṇṇa)karaṇe^e vattati, raṇaṃ ²⁰karontā^d ti hi cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ karontā^d ti attho, — evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ pi *saddasaṃkhātamaṃ* atthaṃ anto yeva katvā adhippāyatthavasena kataṃ na dhātunānattavasenā ti datṭhabbaṃ, atha vā dhātūnaṃ atthātisayayogo pi bhavati, ²⁵⁹tena evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ katan ti pi datṭhabbaṃ.

25

361 *Bhaṇa bhaṇane. Parittaṃ bhaṇati, vacanaṃ bhaṇati, dīgha-bhāṇako piyabhāṇi bhāṇavāro*. Ettha bhāṇavāro ti

atṭh' akkharā ekapadaṃ, ekā gāthā catuppadaṃ,

gāthā c' ekā mato gantho, gantho bāttimsatakkharo^f; 60

¹ J VI 508¹⁴. ² Sv I 244¹⁰; Uda 58¹⁰⁻¹¹. ³ Paṇ VI 4: 171 vart 1—2.

⁴ Mhbv 2⁷. ⁵ Dhs p. 7⁹. ⁶ cf. As 50²⁸ (m̐ cit. et Araṇavibhaṅgasutta, M III 230).

⁷ J II 91⁴, ⁸, ⁹. ⁸ J V 49¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ⁹ ns: tena | kroñ¹ || evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ | kui || Saṅgahakārena | sañ || thañ¹ || kataṃ | eñ¹ ||.

^a ita CeBemns (= Ja VI 509¹¹ Mss). ^b Bmns h. l. brāhm^o (codd. Birm. ubique brahm^o). ^c ita CeBm; B^cns mahabbalo (= J). ^d (CeBm karonto). ^e Bm cuṇṇakarane. ^f Ce batt^o.

- bāttimsakkharaganthānaṃ^a paññāsaṃ dvisataṃ pana
bhāṇavāro mato eko: sv atṭhakkharasahassako ti 61
evaṃ atṭhakkharasahassaparimāṇo pāṭho vuccati.
- 362 Oṇa apanayane. *Oṇati.*
- 5 363 Soṇa vaṇṇa-gatisu. *Soṇati, soṇo.*
- 364 Soṇa 365 siloṇa saṃghāte. *Soṇati; siloṇati.*
- 366 Ghiṇi 367 ghuṇi 368 ghaṇi gahaṇe. *Ghiṇṇati; ghuṇṇati; ghaṇṇati.*
- 369 Ghuṇa 370 ghuṇṇa †gamane^b. *Ghoṇati; ghuṇṇati.*
- 10 371 Paṇa vyavahāre, thutiyaṃ ca. *Paṇati vāṇijo, vohāraṃ karoti*
icc attho, *saddho buddhaṃ paṇati*, thomayati icc attho, *āpaṇaṃ,*
sāpaṇo gāmo.
- 372 †Gaṇa^c 373 raṇa gatiyaṃ. †*Gaṇati^c; raṇati.*
- 374 Caṇa 375 saṇa dāne. *Caṇati; saṇati.*
- 15 376 Phaṇa gatiyaṃ. *Phaṇati, phaṇaṃ.*
- 377 Veṇu ṇāṇa-cintā-nisāmanesu. *Veṇati.*
- 378 (Piṇa)^d piṇane. Piṇanaṃ paripuṇṇatā. ¹"Piṇo^e divā na
bhuṇṇati; ²piṇorakkhaṃsabāhu"^f.
- 379 Miṇa himsāyaṃ. *Miṇati.*
- 20 380 Duṇa gatiyaṃ ca. *Himsāpekkhako cakāro. Duṇati.*
- 381 Saṇa avyattasaddhe. *Saṇati, ³"saṇate 'va brahāraṇṇaṃ", sa-*
ṇate 'vā ti nadati viya.
- 382 Tuṇa koṭille. *Toṇati.*
- 383 Puṇa nipuṇe. *Puṇati nipuṇati, nipuṇadhammo. Ettha ca*
25 *nipuṇa-saṇha-sukhumasaddā vevacanasaddā, kusala-cheka-dak-*
khasaddā viyā ti datṭhabbaṃ.
- 384 Muṇa paṭiṇṇāṇe. *Muṇati.*
- 385 Kuṇa saddopakaraṇe^g. *Koṇati.*
- 386 Cuṇa chedane. *Coṇati.*
- 30 387 Maṇa cāge. ⁴"Veram maṇati ti veramaṇi".
- 388 Phuṇa vikiraṇe, vidhunane ca. *Phuṇati, ⁵"aṅgārakāsuṃ apare*

¹ Śloka-vārtika, Arthāpattiparicch^o v. 51^a (piṇo divā na bhuṇṇkte).

² Mmd 330 Ce 296²¹ (Sd § 708 Ce 667²⁰). ³ S I 7². ⁴ Pj I 24²⁰ (Wg § 28: 41).

⁵ J VI 107²² (= vidhunanti *vel* okiranti, Ja VI 108¹⁶⁻¹⁷, cf. Wg § 28: 105).

^a Ce batt^o. ^b ɔ: bhamāṇe (Wg § 12: 4—5). ^c ɔ: kaṇ^o (Wg § 19: 32).

^d Bm om. (Wg § 28: 40 prṇa). ^e sic CeBemns. ^f = pyui so raṇ (ɔ: uro) āhap-rui³
(ɔ: akkhaṃ) pa-khuṃ³ (ɔ: aṃso) lak-ruṃ³ (ɔ: bāhu) rhi, ns. ^g Bm saddāpak^o;
ns: saddopakaraṇe (= asaṃ eṇ³ achok aṇ³ nhuik || vā | asaṃ prū khraṇ³ nhuik).

phuṇanti". — Imāni *ṇakārantadhāturūpāni*. — Iti *bhuvādigāṇe* *ṭavaggantadhāturūpāni* samattāni.

Atha *ṭavaggantadhāturūpāni* vuccante:

389 Te pālane. Pālaṇaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ. ¹*Tāyati, tāṇaṃ gottāṃ nakkhattaṃ.* ²"aghassa tātā; ³kicchenādhigatā bhogā te tāto 5 vidhami dhamam". Tattha 'gottan ti gaṃ tāyati ti gottam, 'Gotamo, Kassapo' ti hi ādinā pavattamānaṃ gaṃ vacanaṃ buddhiṃ ca tāyati ekaṃsikaṇḍasāyāya rakkhati ti gottam, yathā hi buddhi ārammaṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, tathā abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyabhūtena, tasmā so gottasaṃkhāto attho 10 tāni^a tāyati rakkhati ti vuccati, ko pana so ti: aññakulapa-ramparāsādhāraṇaṃ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamuditaṃ taṃku-lapariyāpannasādhāraṇaṃ sāmāññarūpaṃ; ⁵nakkhattan ti visamagatiyā agantvā attano vithiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ gamanaṃ tāyati rakkhati ti nakkha-ttaṃ, taṃ pana Assayujā- 15 divasena ⁶sattavīsatividhaṃ hoti, tathā hi Assayujo Bharāṇi Kattikā Rohaṇi Migasiro Addā Punabbasu Phusso Assaliso^b Māgho Pubbaphagguṇi Uttaraphagguṇi Hattho Cittaṃ Svāti Visākhā Anurādhā^c Jeṭṭhā Mūlaṃ Pubbāsālhaṃ^d Uttarāsālhaṃ^d Sāvaṇaṃ Dhan[as]iṭṭhā^e Satabhisattaṃ^f Pubbabbaddapadaṃ Ut- 20 tarabbaddapadaṃ Revati cā ti sattavīsati nakkhattāni, tāni pana attano gamanaṭṭhānaṃ isakam pi na vijahanti, kiñci sigghaṃ kiñci dandhaṃ, kadāci^g sigghaṃ^g kadāci dandhaṃ, etto ito cā ti evaṃ visamagatiyā agantvā yantacakke paṭipāṭiyā yojitakāni^h viya samappamāṇagatiyā attano vithiyā va gac- 25 chantāni maṇḍalākārena Sineruṃ parivattanti, evaṃ imāni nakkh[an]aṃ gamanaṃ tāyanti rakkhanti ti nakkha-ttāni vuc-canti, porāṇā pana ⁷kharadhātuvasena "na kkharanti na nas-santi ti na-kkhattāni" ti avocaṃ; nakkhattaṃ joti rikkhaṃⁱ ⁸bhaṃ icc etāni nakkhattatāraṇānaṃ nāmāni, uḷu tārā tārakā 30 ti imāni pana sabbāsam pi tārakānaṃ sādharāṇanāmāni, osadhī ti pana tārakāvisesassa^j nāmaṃ.

¹ cf. V702, 1115 = 1080^c. ² Sp I 171²², Sv I 229¹⁹. ³ cf. J I 284²³. ⁴ cf. 241²⁹ — 242¹². ⁵ cf. 329²⁸. ⁶ (contra Nidd I 382⁴). ⁷ (V735). ⁸ Uda 24²⁴, Amk I 3: 21².

^a Bm om. ^b Ce Assaliso (skr. Āśleṣa). ^c Bm Anarādhā. ^d Bems oāsālhaṃ. ^e Ce Dhaniṭṭhā. ^f ita Bems (o: oḅhisakkam?); Ce Satabhisajo. ^g Bm om. ^h Bems yojitāni. ⁱ ita h. l. Ce Bems (vide 329²¹). ^j (Bm ovisesakā).

- 390 Citi saññāṇe.** Saññāṇaṃ cihanaṃ lakkhaṇakaraṇaṃ. *Cetati*, cihanaṃ karotī ti attho; *īkāranta*vasena vuttattā asmā dhātuto ¹"saki saṃkāyaṇ" ti dhātuto viya niggahitāgamo na hoti, esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu.
- 391 Pata gatiyaṃ.** Patati (papatati)^a, ²"papātā^b papateyy' ahaṃ; ³pāpatthaṃ^c nirayaṃ bhusaṃ" — *ahaṃsaddena* yojetabbaṃ, pāpatthaṃ^c papatito 'smi ti attho; ⁴"pāpattha^c nirayaṃ bhusaṃ" so kumāro ti yojetabbaṃ, pāpattha^c papatito ti attho, parokkhāpadaṃ hi etaṃ dvayaṃ, ⁵*pāvadaṃ pāvada* ti ādisu viya upasaggapadassa dighabhāvo, tato *aṃsaddassa tthaṃā-*deso^c *asaddassa* ca *tthādeso^c* bhavati, acinteyyo hi pāḷinayo.
- 392 Ata sātaccagamane.** Sātaccagamaṇaṃ nirantaragamaṇaṃ. *Atati*. Yasmā pana *atadhātu* sātaccagamaṇatthavācikā, tasmā bhavābhavaṃ dhāvanto jātijarāvyādhimaraṇādibhedaṃ anekavi-
¹⁵ hitaṃ saṃsārādukkhaṃ atati satataṃ gacchati pāpuṇāti adhigacchati ti attā ti pi nibbacaṇaṃ icchitabbaṃ, atthantaravasena pana ⁶'āhito ahaṃmāno etthā ti attā attabhāvo' ti ca ⁶'sukhaduk-
khaṃ adati anubhavaṇi ti attā' ti ca, 'attamano ti pītisomanassena gahitamano' ti ca attho daṭṭhabbo ⁷yattha yattha yathā yathā
²⁰ attho labbhati tattha tattha tathā tathā atthassa gahetabbato ti.
- 393 Cuta āsecane, kharāṇe ca.** *Colati*.
- 394 *Ati bandhane.** *Antati, antaṃ.* Antiyati bandhiyati anta-
guṇeṇā ti antaṃ; idha *anta*saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate:
²⁵ "antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṇ" ti ettha Dvattiṃsākārantaoga-
dhaṃ kuṇapantaṃ antaṃ nāma; ¹⁰"(kāya)bandhanassa^d anto
jirati; ¹¹haritantaṃ vā" ti ettha antimamariyādanto anto nāma;
¹²"antaṃ idaṃ bhikkhave jivikānaṇ" ti ettha lāmakanto; ¹³sak-
kāyo eko anto" ti ettha koṭṭhāsanto; ¹⁴"es' ev' anto dukkhassa
sappaccayasamkhayā"^e ti ettha koṭanto, icc evaṃ:
³⁰ kuṇapantaṃ antimaṇ ca mariyādo ca lāmakam
koṭṭhāso koṭi 'me atthā *anta*saddena bhāsita. 62
- 395 Kita nivāse, rogāpanayane ca.** *Ketati*, ¹⁵"Sāketam nagaraṃ",

¹ (325²⁶). ² J VI 498¹⁹. ³ J VI 16²⁹. ⁴ J VI 20²⁹ (V 255²⁶). ⁵ (389¹).
⁶ a + Vdha vel Vad, cf. Mmd 629. ⁷ (35¹²). ⁸ (V 1080⁶). ⁹ Khp III. ¹⁰ Vin II
136¹⁴. ¹¹ M I 188¹⁹. ¹² S III 93⁴. ¹³ Nidd I 52⁶. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ (cf. Vva 115³²).

a B^m om. b B^{em}ns papātaṃ. c C^eB^{em} papattaṃ et papatta (skr. prāpattat) ttamādeso et ttādeso. d B^m om. kāya-. e B^e o samkhayā.

niketo, ¹"niketaṃ pāvisi; ²āmodamāno gacchati san niketaṃ",
tikicchati cikicchati, cikicchā cikicchako. Tattha Sāketan ti
³sāyaṃ gahitavasanaṭṭhānattā Sāketam, yaṃsaddalopo.

396 Yata patiyatane. Patiyatanaṃ vāyāmakaraṇaṃ. *Yatati, yati*^a *yatavā payatanaṃ āyatanam lokāyatam*. Ettha āya- 5
 tanan ti āyatanato āyatanam · cakkhurūpādini, etāni hi taṃ-
 taṃdvārārammaṇacittacetasikā dhammā sena sena anubhava-
 nādikiccena āyatanti utthahanti ghaṭanti vāyamanti etesū' ti
 āyatanāni ti vuccanti, ettha pana *ni-lanudhātūnaṃ* vasena pi
āyatanasaddattho vattabbo siyā, so ⁴uttariṃ^b āvibhavissati —, 10
āyatanasaddo nivāsaṭṭhāne ākare samosaraṇaṭṭhāne sañjātidese
 kāraṇe ca, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanaṃ, Vāsudevāyatanan"
 ti ādisu nivāsaṭṭhāne *āyatanasaddo* vattati "suvaṇṇāyatanaṃ,
 rajatāyatatanan" ti ādisu ākare, sāsane pana ⁵"manorame āya-
 tane sevanti naṃ vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇaṭṭhāne, ⁶"Dak- 15
 khiṇāpatho gunnaṃ āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātidese, ⁷"tatra
 tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane" ti ādisu
 kāraṇe vattati ti veditabbo, so ca nānāpavattinimittavasena
 gahetabbo:

nivāse ākare c' eva jātidesse ca kāraṇe 20

samosaraṇaṭṭhāne ca *āyatanaravo* gato; 63

lokāyatam nāma "sabbam ⁸ucchiṭṭham sabbam n' ucchiṭṭham;
⁹seto kāko kālo bako iminā ca iminā ca kāraṇenā" ti evamā-
 diniratthakakāraṇapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ tiṭṭhiyasattham, yaṃ loke vi-
 taṇḍasatthan ti vuccati, yaṇ ca sandhāya bodhisatto asama- 25
 dhuro Vidhurapaṇḍito ¹⁰"na seve lokāyatikaṃ n' etaṃ paññāya
 vaddhanan" ti āha, āyatim hitam tena loko na yatati na ihati
 ti lokāyatam, kin taṃ: vitaṇḍasattham, taṃ hi gantham nissāya
 sattā puññakiriyaṃ cittaṃ pi na uppādentī, aññatthā pi hi
 evaṃ vuttaṃ: ¹¹"lokāyatasippan ti 'kāko seto · atṭhinam setattā, 30
 balākā rattā · lohitaṃ rattattā" ti evamādinayappavattam pa-
 raloka-nibbānaṃ paṭisedhakam vitaṇḍasatthasippan" ti.

¹ ***. ² J V 45^o. ³ (Dhp I 387^o). ⁴ vide Pariccheda 19 (C^e 509¹).

⁵ A III 43^e. ⁶ ***. ⁷ M III 96¹⁸. ⁸ = akrvaṇ³ khyāṇ³ taṇ³ || vā | rvaṃ rha
 bhvay khyāṇ³ taṇ³, ns. ⁹ (Sv I 91¹⁻²). ¹⁰ J VI 286²³.

^a B^m *ad. yati* (c: yati yati? cf. Upādisūtra IV 117, *supra* 193 n. 1).

^b C^eB^ens *uttari* (B^m *uttara*).

397 Yuta 398 juta bhāsane. Bhāsanam udīranam. *Yotali; jotati.*
 398^A ¹Juta dittiyaṃ. *Jotali vijjotali, juti joti, kārite joteti;* ²"jo-
 tayitvāna saddhamman" ti payogā^a. Ettha ca^b juti ti āloko
 siri vā; joti ti patāpo, atha vā joti ti candāḍini, vuttam pi
 5 c'etam Sirimāvimānavatthuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: ³"joti ti candima-
 suriya-nakkhatta-tārakānaṃ^c sādharāṇanāman" ti, atha vā ⁴"joti
 jotiparāyano" ti vacanato yo koci jotati khattiyakulādisu jātattā
 ca rūpasobhāyuttattā ca, so joti ti vuccati.

399 Sita vanne. *Sitadhātu setavanne vattati; kiñcāp' ettha vaṇ-*
 10 *ṇasāmaññaṃ vuttam, tathā pi idha nilapitādisu setavaṇṇo yeva*
gahetabbo payogadassanavasena. Setali, setam vattham. Vāc-
caliṅgattā pana setasaddo tiliṅgo gahetabbo;

setam sitam suci sukkam paṇḍaram dhavalam pi ca
 akaṇham goram odātam setanāmāni honti hi. 64

15 400 Vatu vattane. *Vallati pavallati samvattati anuvattati pari-*
vattati, pavattam.

401 Kilota addabhāve. Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. *Kilotali pakilo-*
tati, temeti ti attho; kārite pakiloleli pakilolayati, ⁵"uñhodakas-
 mim pakilotayitvā"^d, temetvā ti attho.

20 402 [†]Vata^e yacane. [†]Valati.

403 Kita ṇāne. *Ketali, ketanam "ketako samkelo.*

404 Kati suttajanane. [†]*Suttam kantati.*

405 Kati chedane. *Mamsam kantati, vikantati, "ayokanto, "sal-*
lakatto mahāvīro; 10 mā no ajja vikantiṃsu rañño sūdā ma-
 25 *hānase".*

406 Cati himsa-ganthesu. *Īkārantattā imasmā niggahitāgamo na*
hoti. Catati. — Takārantadhāturūpāni.

407 Thā gatinivattiyaṃ. *Thāli, avatthā vavatthānaṃ vavatthilaṃ*
vanatho. ¹¹"Chetvā vanaṇ ca¹ vanathaṇ cā" ti ettha hi ma-
 30 hantā rukkhā vanaṃ nāma, khuddakā pana tasmiṃ vane (hi-
 tattā vana-tho^e nāma vuccanti.

¹ (V1080^b). ² Bv 2: 218^a. ³ Vva 79¹⁸. ⁴ Pp 52¹⁷. ⁵ J VI 109².
^e = si tat, ns. [†] cf. Vin IV 299³¹. ⁸ (supra 118¹²). ⁹ Th 832^c = Sn 562^c.
¹⁰ J V 368¹⁵. ¹¹ Dhpa 283^c (Dhpa III 424^a).

^a sic CeBem; ns payogo. ^b Bm om. ^c Vva: "tārakarūpānaṃ. ^d J: paki-
 ledayitvā (cod B^d: patilatayitvā; Wg § 26: 132 klidū ārdribhāve, § 26: 16 tima
 ārdribhāve); cf. chotvāna etc. 342¹⁻². ^e ns vatu; 3: cata (Wg § 21: 5). [†] B^c
 om. (Bm om. ca vanathaṇ). [‡] Dhpa: vanatha.

408 **Thu thutiyam.** *Thavati abhithhavati, thavanā* [ca]^a *abhithavanā thuti abhithuti*, ¹"yadi hi^b rūpini siyā^c paññā me, vasmatī ²na sameyya: Anomadassissa bhagavato^d phalam etaṃ nāṇathavanāya; ³tehi thutappasattho^e so; ⁴yen' idam thavitam nāṇam buddhasettho ca thomito". Tatra thavanā (ti)^f pa-saṃsanā, pasamsāya hi anekāni nāmāni:

thavanā ca pasamsā ca silāghā vaṇṇanā thuti
panuti thomanā vaṇṇo katthanā guṇakittanam. 65

409 ⁶The sadda-saṃghātesu. *Thiyati patitthiyati, thī.* Atr' imā pāliyo: ⁷"abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patitthiyati kopaṇ ca 10 dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātukaroti; ⁸thiyo naṃ paribhāsimṣu" ti. Tatra thiyati patitthiyati t' imāni ekārass' iyādesava-sena sambhūtāni; ⁹thiyati saṃghātaṃ gacchati gabbho etissā ti thī, ācariyā pana itthi saddass' eva evaṃ nibbacanam vadanti na itthi saddassa. 15

'Gabbho thiyati etissā iti thī' iti no ruci;
'gabbho thiyati etissā iti itthī' ti ¹ācariyā, 66
tesaṃ sudukkaro vāde itthi ti padasambhavo,
ayaṃ vinicchayo patto, nicchayaṃ bho suṇātha me: 67
Itthi saddena samānattho itthi saddo yato, tato 20
itthi sadde labbhamānattham itthi saddamhi ropiya 68
appānam bahutānāye gahite sati yujjati,
tathā hi ⁹dve-dve taṇhā-tasiṇā ti nidassanam. 69
Atha vā pana itthi ti idam vaṇṇāgamadito
niruttalakkaṇenā pi sijjhati ti pakāsaye. 70 25
¹⁰Ichhati ti nare itthi, icchāpeti ti vā pana'
idam nibbacanaṇ cā pi ñeyyam^z nibbacanatthina. 71

Atr' imāni itthīnam abhidhānāni:

itthi thī vanitā nārī abalā bhīru sundarī
kantā sīmantinī mātugāmo piyā ca kāmīni 72 30
ramaṇī pamadā dayitā lalanā mahil' aṅganā,
tāsaṃ yeva ca nāmāni avatthāto imāni pi: 73

¹ Ap 30¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (ns cit. Apa). ² na sameyya = ma tū mhya rā, ns. ³ Bv 2: 188^a.

⁴ Ap 87²⁰. ⁵ (V 1080^a). ⁶ A II 203¹⁰. ⁷ J VI 521²⁴. ⁸ (Mahābhāṣya vol. II 198³).

⁹ (§ 161). ¹⁰ (213^{c-8}).

^a B^ens om. ^b Ap om. ^c Sariputtatheraapadān nhuik... bhaveyya rhi eñ¹, ns (sed ex Apa irrepsit). ^d (B^m bhagato). ^e ita B^m (= thuto c' eva pasattho ca, Bva); C^eB^ens thutippa^o (= Bv E^e). ^f B^m om. ^z B^m om. nibbacanaṇ cā pi ñeyyam.

gori ca dārikā kaññā kumārī ca kumārikā

yuvati taruṇī māṇavikā therī mahallikā.

74

Tathā hi 'tṭhavassikā^a gori ti pi dārikā ti pi vuccati; dasa-
vassikā kaññā ti vuccati, anibbiṭṭhā^b vā yobbanitthi kaññā ti
5 vuccati; dvādasavassikā kumārī ti pi vuccati kumārikā ti pi;
atho jaraṃ appattā yuvati ti pi taruṇī ti pi māṇavikā ti pi^c
vuccati^c; jaraṃ pattā pana therī ti pi mahallikā ti pi vuccati
— purisesu pi ayaṃ nayo yathārahaṃ veditabbo. Kiñcāp'
ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā pi katthaci aniyamavasena pi
10 vohāro pavattati; tathā hi ¹"rājā kumāram ādāya rājaṃputti ca
dārikan" ti ca ²"acchuṃ^d Kaṇhājinam kaññan" ti ca imāsaṃ
dvinnam pālinam vasena, yā itthi dārikāsaddena vattabbā, sā
kaññāsaddena pi vattabbā jātā, yā pi ca kaññāsaddena vat-
tabbā, sā pi dārikāsaddena vattabbā jātā; tathā ¹"rājā kumā-
15 ram ādāya rājaṃputti ca dārikan" ti ca ³"kumāriye upaseniye
niccam nigalamaṇḍite" ti ca imāsaṃ pana pālinam vasena, yā
itthi dārikāsaddena vattabbā, sā kumārikāsaddena pi vattabbā
jātā, yā ca pana kumārisaddena vattabbā, sā pi dārikāsaddena
vattabbā jātā; api c' ettha ⁴"rājakaññā Rucā^e nāmā" ti ca
20 ⁶"tato Maddim pi nhāpesuṃ Sivikaññā samāgatā" ti ca imāsaṃ
dvinnam pālinam dassanato yā anibbiṭṭhā^f vā hotu nibbiṭṭhā^f
vā, yāva jaraṃ na pāpuṇāti, tāva sā kaññā yeva nāmā ti pi
veditabbaṃ. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yaṃ tumhehi ⁶"aṭṭhavas-
sikā gori ti pi . . . kumārikā^g ti pi vuccati" ti vuttaṃ, etasmiṃ
25 pana vacane ⁷"yadāhaṃ dārako homi jātiyā aṭṭhavassiko" ti
vacanato aṭṭhavasso dārako hotu, ⁸"tatt' addasa kumāram
so ramamānaṃ sake pure" ti pāliyaṃ pana puttadārehi saṃ-
vaddho Vessantaramahārājā kathaṃ kumāro ti vattum yujjisi-

¹ J VI 513⁴. ² J VI 577⁵. ³ J VI 64^{1b} (*supra* 203¹²). ⁴ J VI 230²⁰.

⁵ J VI 589¹. ⁶ (364²⁻⁴). ⁷ Cp I 9: 12^{ab} (Ja VI 486¹⁹). ⁸ J VI 492¹³.

^a C^eB^e(ns) aṭṭhav^o. ^b B^ens anibbiddhā (= ma bhom [o: phok] ma thvaṃ³ laṇ kaṇ² so sa tui¹ smi³). ^c B^m om. ^d B^m accu, C^e accuṃ; J *cod.* B^d: acchaṃ, L^k: acchu [Ja *cod.* L^k: acchun ti kaniṭṭhaṃ]; B^ens acchā (. . . acchāpud kui dādhāt taṇ hiyyattant-parassapud-ā ajjatanī-attanopud-ā nhac khu tvaṇ ta khu khu sak . . .). ^e J: Rujā (ns: i nhuik Rujā hu tatiyakkharā nhaṇ¹ rhi kra eṇ¹ || Rucā ruciravaṇṇini [J VI 233¹⁸] hu athak pāli rhi ra kā³ paṭhamakkharā nhaṇ¹ lui saṇ || *sequuntur exempla anuprāsae*: Ja III 245²⁷, Ja VI 259¹⁸, Vin III 16¹⁹, 162³⁴ et añjanī janarañjanī [***]). ^f B^ens oiddhā (*vide* u. b). ^g B^ens dārikā.

sati · dvādasavassātikkantattā. | Yujjat' eva · Bhagavato icchāvasena^a; Bhagavā hi dhammissarattā vohārakusalatāya ca yaṃ yaṃ veneyyajanānurūpaṃ desanaṃ desetum icchatī, taṃ taṃ deseti eva, — tasmā Bhagavatā tassa mātāpitūnaṃ atthitaṃ sandhāya kumārāparihārena vaddhitattaṃ ca evaṃ desanā katā; 5 tathā hi āyasmā Kumārakassapo kumārāparihārena vaddhitattā¹ mahallako pi samāno Kumārakassapo t' eva^b vohariyati, ²"na vāyaṃ kumārako mattam aññāsi" ti ettha pana sirasmiṃ palitesu jātesu pi āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo^c tasmim̐ there adhimattavissāso^d hutvā komāravādena oবাদanto 10 "kumārako" ti avocā ti gahetabbam̐; Udānatthakathāyaṃ pana ³"sattāhajātadivasato^e paṭṭhāya yāva pañcadasavassam̐ tāva *kumārakū bālā* ti ca vuccanti tato visati vassāni *yuvāno*" ti vuttam̐. 410 *Mantha* 411 *mattha vilolāne*. *Manthati*, ⁴"manthaṃ ca madhu-piṇḍikaṃ ca ādāya; ⁵abhimatthati dummedham̐ vajiraṃ v' am- 15 hamayaṃ maṇim̐; ⁶Sinerum̐ ⁷mattham̐^f katvā".

412 *Kuthi* 413 *puthi* 414 *luthi himsā-samkilesesu*. *Kunthati*, *kuntho*, ⁷"kunthakipillikam̐; ⁸disvāna patitaṃ Sāmaṃ puttakam̐ paṃsukunthitaṃ"; *punthati*; *lunthati*.

415 ⁹*Natha yācanōpatāp'issariyāsiṃsasu*. *Nāthadhātu* yācane upa- 20 tāpe issariye āsiṃsane cā ti catusv atthesu vattati, tenāhu porāṇa: ¹⁰"nāthati ti nātho, veneyyānaṃ hitasukham̐ āsiṃsati pattheti; parasantānagataṃ vā kilesavyasanaṃ upatāpeti, "sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālam̐ attasampattiṃ paccavekkheyyā" ti ādinā (vā) taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattiṃ yācati 25 ti attho; paramena cittissariyena samannāgato, sabbasatte vā guṇehi isati abhibhavati ti paramissaro Bhagavā nātho ti vuccati" ti. *Nāthati*^g, *nātho*^h. Saddasatthavidū pana tesu catusu atthesu ¹¹*nātha nādha* iti dhātudvayaṃ paṭhanti, attanobhāsattā pana tassaⁱ *nāthale nādha* ti rūpāni bhavanti. 30 || Ettha siyā: yadi yācanatthena^j nāthati ti nātho, evaṃ sante yo koci yācako daliddo, so eva nātho siyā, yo pana ayācako

¹ (Mp I 284¹²). ² S II 218²². ³ Udā 294¹⁹⁻²¹. ⁴ Vin I 4⁸. ⁵ Dhṛp 161^{cd}.
⁶ Mp I 165²⁰. ⁷ Pj I 173^d. ⁸ J VI 90⁷. ⁹ (V 1081a). ¹⁰ 365²²⁻²⁸ = m̐ *ad Vibha* 1⁴; cf. Vjb (et Sp) *ad Sp* 1^a (vide 406¹⁷⁻²⁵ et cf. 394 n. 10). ¹¹ Wg § 2: 5—6.
^a Bm *icchavasena*. ^b CeBemns tv eva (§ 49). ^c Bm *om. Mahā*. ^d (Bm *adhi-*
mattaviseso). ^e *sic* CeBemns; (*leg. sattā hi jāto*; Uda: ime hi sattā jāto).
^f *sic* CeBemns; *leg. mantham̐* (= Mp). ^g CeBemns *ad. ti*. ^h Bm *ad. ti*. ⁱ Bm *tassā*;
(tassa | dhātudvayassa | ns). ^j Bm *otthēna*.

samiddho, so 'na nāthati na yācati' ti anātho siyā ti. | Na; *nāthasaddo* hi yācanatthādisu pavattamāno lokasamketavasena uttamapurisesu nirūlho, Bhagavā ca uttamesu sātisayaṃ uttamo, tena ¹"taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattim yācati" ti *nāthasaddass'* attho
 5 vutto; *anāthasaddo* pana ittarajanesu nirūlho, so ca kho 'na nātho ti anātho, n' atthi nātho etassā ti vā anātho' ti dabba-
 paṭisedhavasena, na pana 'na nāthati na yācati ti anātho' ti dhātuatthapaṭisedhavasena; yo hi aññassa saraṇaṃ gati pa-
 tiṭṭhā hoti, so nātho, yo ca aññassa saraṇaṃ gati patiṭṭhā na
 10 hoti nā pi attano añño saraṇaṃ gati patiṭṭhā hoti, so anātho ti vuccati · samketavasena, tathā hi ²"samketavacanāṃ saccaṃ lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti vuttaṃ. Imassa pan' atthassa āvibhā-
 vatthaṃ imasmim ṭhāne ³"lokanātho tuvaṃ eko saraṇaṃ sab-
 bapaṇinan" ti ca ³"anāthānaṃ bhavaṃ" nātho" ti ca ⁴"evāhaṃ
 15 cintayitvāna nekakoṭṭisaṃ dhanāṃ nāthānāthānaṃ datvāna Himavantāṃ upāgamin" ti ca pāliyo nidassanāni bhavanti. Yasmā pana sāsane ca loke ca yācako nātho ti na vuccati
 ayācako ca anātho ti, lokassa pana saraṇaṃ nātho ti vuccati, yassa saraṇaṃ na vijjati so anātho ti vuccati, tathā samiddho
 20 nātho ti vuccati asamiddho anātho ti, tasmā paññavatā sab-
 besu pi ṭhānesu dhātuatthamattena lokasamaññaṃ anatiḍhā-
 vitvā^b yathānurūpaṃ attho gahetabbo; ayaṃ ca nīti sādhuḥkaṃ
 manasikātabbā.

416 Vithu yācane. *Vethali*.

25 417 Satha ^asethille^c. *Sathati*; ⁶"sathalo hi paribbājo bhiyyo āki-
 rate rajaṃ" — "siṭhilo" ti pi pālī dissati, tadā *ḥi*kāro mud-
 dhajo gahetabbo.

418 [†]Kathi^d koṭille. [†]*Kanthati*^d.

419 Kattha silāghāyaṃ. ⁷"Katthati vikatthati"; *katthanā vika-*
 30 *thanā*. Tattha katthati ti pasamsati, vikatthati ti virūpaṃ
 katthati abhūtavattitudipana^c; ettha ca ⁸"bahum pi so vika-
 theyya aññaṃ janapadaṃ gato" ti ca ⁹"idh' ekacco katthi hoti
 vikatthi, so katthati: aham asmi silasampanno ti vā vatasam-
 panno ti vā . . . vikatthati" ti ca ādayo payoga.

¹ (365²³). ² Kva 34²¹ Mp I 95²³ Ps I 138¹² (*supra* 72¹²). ³ ***. ⁴ Bv 2:28a—d. ⁵ cf. Nidda *ad* Nidd I 67¹ (*leg. saṇṇanaṃ et santhanaṃ*), Vva 95¹².

⁶ S I 49¹¹ etc. ⁷ Nidd I 71¹⁹. ⁸ J I 454¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ⁹ Nidd I 71¹⁸⁻²⁶.

^a Bc bhavanaṃ. ^b CeBm anabhi^o (*vide* M III 234²⁰, Kva 35⁷). ^c Ce sethille.
 d 3: gathi *et* ganthati (Wg § 2: 35). ^e Bm vibhūtav^o. ^f Nidd *ad*. vikatthati (366²³).

420 Vyatha dukkha-bhayacalanesu. *Vyathati*, ¹"bhantā vyathita-mānasā; ²tato kumārā vyathitā sutvā luddassa bhāsitaṃ; ³itth' etaṃ^a dvayaṃ calañ c' eva vyathan ca".

421 Sutha 422 kutha 423 katha himsāyaṃ. *Sothati, kothati, kathati*.

424 Patha gatiyaṃ. *Pathati, patho*. Patho ti maggo, so du-⁵vidho: mahājanena padasā paṭipajjitabbo pakatimaggo ca, paṇ-⁶ḍitehi nibbānatthikehi paṭipajjitabbo paṭipadāsamkhāto ariya-⁷maggo cā ti. Tattha pakatimaggo uppannakiccākiccehi janehi pathiyati gacchīyati ti patho; paṭipadā pana amatamahāpuram gantukāmehi kulaputtehi ⁸saddhāpātheyyaṃ gahetvā pathiyati ⁹paṭipajjiyati ti patho, atha vā pātheti kārakaṃ puggalaṃ gameti nibbānaṃ sampāpeti ti vā^b patho · paṭipadā yeva. Maggābhidhānaṃ *curādigane* ¹⁰*maggadhātukathanatthāne* ka-¹¹thessāma.

425 Katha nippāke. *Kathati*.

15

426 Matha ¹vilothane^c. *Mathati*.

427 Potha pariyāpanabhāve^d. *Pothati, pothako, potheti*^e ti ayaṃ *curādigane* pi vattati, tena ¹"samantā anupariyeyyaṃ nippo-²thentā^f catuddisā" ti payogo dissati.

428 Gottha^g vaṃse. *Gotthati, gotthulo gotthu*.

20

429 Puthu vitthāre. *Pothati, puthavi*. — *Thakārantadhāturūpāni*.

430 Dā dāne, āpubbo gahaṇe. *Saddho dānaṃ dadāti deli, silaṃ ādadāti ādeli* imāni suddhakattupadāni · taddīpakattā; *saddho asaddhaṃ dānaṃ dāpeti, silaṃ ādāpeti samādāpeti*. ¹"ye dham-²mam evādapayanti santo" imāni kārītapadāni, hetukattupa-³dāni ti ca vuccanti · taddīpakattā; *saddhena dānaṃ dīyati, silaṃ ādīyati samādīyati* imāni kammaṇapadāni · taddīpakattā. Ayaṃ ca "dā dāne" ti dhātu sāsanaṇurūpassutivasena *dīvādiga-⁴naṃ* patvā ⁵*supanakiriyaṃ* vadanto *dāyati niddāyati niddā* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; ⁶"dānaṃ" ⁷ava-⁸30 *khaṇḍanaṃ* ca vadanto ⁹*dīyati, dānaṃ sapadānaṃ*^h *dattan*ⁱ

¹ Bv 2: 171^b. ² J VI 545²⁰. ³ S IV 68¹. ⁴ (S I 44¹²). ⁵ (V 1323). ⁶ S I 102²⁰ (vide V 1468). ⁷ M II 104²⁰. ⁸ V 1118. ⁹ V 1119. ¹⁰ V 1120. ¹¹ ns; i pud kui katturup phrae rve¹ yathā kattari ca [Kc 446] sut phrañ¹ cī rañ.

^a B^m icchoṭaṃ (o: icc etaṃ). ^b ita C^eB^mns. ^c o: vilōjane (Wg § 20: 18).

^d ita C^eB^m (Wg § 21: 6: paryāptau); B^ens pariyāyanabhāve. ^e (B^e pothati).

^f ita B^ens; C^eB^e nippothento (S E^e: nippothento). ^g Mmd 667: gotthu.

^h B^ens om. ⁱ B^ens dāttan (Pj I 50¹⁰⁻¹¹).

- ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; ¹suddhiṃ vadanto *dāyati vodāyati vodānan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; imasmiṃ pana *bhuvādigane dānaṃ vadanto āpubbavasena gahaṇaṃ ca vadanto dadāti deli ādadāti ādeli* ⁵*dānaṃ ādānan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati, tathā ¹kucchitagamaṇaṃ vadanto *dāti suddāti suddo suddi* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni^a janayati ti ayam viseso dātṭhabbo; yathā c' ettha, evaṃ aññatṛa pi yathāsambhavaṃ viseso upaparikkhitabbo nayaññūhi. Idāni 'ssa^b nāmapadāni
- ¹⁰ *tumantādini brūma: dānaṃ deyyaṃ dātappaṃ brahmadeyyaṃ dinnam dāyako dāyikā* ²*dakkhiṇā* icc ādini *dātuṃ padātuṃ dātave padātave, dātva dātvaṇa dadātūna^b daditvā daditvāna dadiya dajjā dadiyāna ādātuṃ ādāya ādiya* icc ādini ca yojetabbāni. Tattha dānan ti 'dātappaṃ dadanti etena' ti atthena
- ¹⁵ deyyadhammo dānacetanā ca vuccati. || Kasmā pana tattha *dinnasaddo* yeva kathiyiyati, na *dattasaddo* ti. | Akathane kāraṇam atthi, ³"dānaṃ . . . dinnam" ti ādisu hi *dinnasaddatṭhāne dattasaddo* na dissati; tasmā na kathiyati:
- guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* na diṭṭho jīnabhāsīte
- ²⁰ ⁴"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnam" iti *dinnapadaṃ* viya, 75
 "Devadatto Yaññadatto; Datto" iti ca ādiko
 paṇṇattivacane diṭṭho samāsa-vyāsato pana, — 76
 tasmā Devadatto ti ādisu 'devena dinno' ti samāsaṃ katvā paṇṇattivacanattā *dinnasaddassa dattādeso* kātabbo sāsana-
- ²⁵ nurūpena, ⁴upari hi 'dinnassa datto kvaci paṇṇattiyan' ti lakkaṇaṃ passissatha. Ayam eva hi sāsane nīti avilaṃghaniyā; idaṃ pan' ettha vavatthānaṃ:
- sakkaṭe^c *dattasaddo* va *dinnasaddo* na dissati;
 vyāsamhi *dinnasaddo* va *dattasaddo* na pāliyaṃ, 77
- ³⁰ ⁵"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnam; ⁶dānaṃ dinno" ti ādisu
 "Dhāmmadinna Mahāmāyā" icc ādisu ca pālisu 78
 iti vyāsa-samāsanaṃ vasā dvedhā pavattati
dinnasaddo ti dipeyya, na so sakkaṭabhāsīte; 79
 guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* asamāsamhi kevalo

¹ V1121 et V431. ² (§ 1344); cf. 331²⁸ et § 1345 (< mhj ad Vm 220²²).
³ Ap 4¹⁹. ⁴ (cf. § 748). ⁵ Kev 628. ⁶ Ja VI 481¹⁶ Mp I 405⁵ (cf. Ap 546⁵; 568²⁸).

^a Bm om. suddha. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c CeBm sakkate (hic et infra).

- na dissati munimate, *dinnasaddo* va kevalo,
 ten' eva *dinnasaddassa dattādeso* kato mayā; 80
 1" *dattam sirappadānan*" ti kavayo pana abravum,
 ediso pāliyaṃ n' atthi nayo, tasmā na so varo. 81
 2" *Datto*" ti Bhūridattassa^a saññā paṇṇattiyaṃ gatā, 5
 "Brahmadatto; Buddhadatto; Datto" iti hi sāsane
 paṇṇattiyaṃ *dattasaddo* asamāsa-samāsiko. 82
 3" *Paradattabhojanan*" ti evamādisu pālisu
 samāse guṇabhūto 'yaṃ *dattasaddo* patiṭṭhito; 83
 4" *manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnam*; 4" *dānaṃ dinno*" ti ādisu 10
 guṇabhūto *dinnasaddo* asamāsamhi dissati; 84
 5" *dinnādāyi*; 6" *Dhammadinnā*" icc evamādisu pana
 samāse guṇa-paṇṇattibhāven' esa padissati. 85
 Koci pana saddasatthavidū garu evaṃ saddaracanam akāsi:
 7" *yass' ānkurehi vijitambujaloditehi^b vāteritehi patitehi suṇehi^c* 15
 tehi jēnaṃ ticivaram asobhatha 8" *brahmadattam*, vandāmi taṃ
 caladalaṃ varabodhirukkhan" ti. Ettha ca brahmadattan ti
 idaṃ sakkaṭabhāsāto nayaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ na pālito; pālinayaṃ
 hi patvā *brahmadattiyaṃ* ti vā *brahmadinnan* ti vā *devadattiyaṃ*
 ti vā *devadinnan* ti vā rūpena bhavitabbaṃ; tathā hi 9" *Bodhi-* 20
satto ca Maddi ca sammodamānā sakkadattiye assame va-
siṃsū" ti pālinayānurūpo aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, tasmā etth'
 10" evaṃ vadāma:

dattasaddassa ṭhānamhi *dattiyaṃ* ti ravo gato:

11" *devadattiyaṃ* ca 12" *assamo sakkaddattiyo*" ti. 86 25

Ayaṃ nīti sādhuṃ manasikātabbā.

Atra pana paripuṇṇāparipuṇṇavasena yathārahaṃ pa-
 dakkamo bhavati:

Dadāti dadanti, dadāsi dadātha, dadāmi dadāma.

Dadātu dadantu, dadāhi dadātha, dadāmi · dadāma dadāmase. 30

Dadeyya dade 13" *dajjā sappuriso dānaṃ*" · *dadeyyuṃ daj-*

1 ***. 2 (J VI 192¹¹) Ja VI 167³⁰—168³⁰. 3 cf. Vin I 221²⁷. 4 (368²⁸, 30).

5 D I 4⁵. 6 (368³¹). 7 ***. 8 (= Sahampati brahmā mañ^a sañ kap lhu ap so, ns). 9 Ja VI 573³⁵. 10 = evaṃ vinicchayaṃ | kui |, ns. 11 *** (cf. Uda 379²¹ et Vm 62²⁶). 12 (369²¹). 13 J VI 567¹².

a (Bm bhūrisaddassa). b B^ens jimutambu^o (= tim tuik mha kya so re, mre nhuik tañ so re sañ phrac ce ap kun so). c ita CeBemns (= santā asve^a tve^a tve^a nī mran^a kun so >: skr. śoṇa!).

- jum* ¹"pitā mātā ca te dajjum", *dadeyyāsi dajjāsi dajjesi*
 icc api ²"dajjāsi abhayaṃ mama; ³mātaraṃ kena dosena
 dajjāsi ⁴dakarakkhino ⁵; ⁶silavantesu dajjesi ⁷b dānaṃ Maddi
 yathārahaṃ" · *dadeyyātha dajjātha, dadeyyāmi dajjāmi* ·
 5 *dadeyyāma dajjāma; dadeṭṭha daderam, dadeṭṭho dadeyya-*
vho ⁸ *dajjavho, dadeyyaṃ dajjaṃ* ⁹"n' eva dajjaṃ Maho-
sadham" · *dadeyyāmhe* ¹⁰ *dajjāmhe*. Ayam asmākaṃ khanti;
 garūnaṃ pana khanti aññathā bhavati, tathā hi
 garū ¹¹*dajjati dajjanti* iti ādinayena tu
 10 aṭṭhannam pi vibhattinaṃ vasaṇāhu padakkamaṃ; 87
 pāḷiṃ upaparikkhivā tañ ce yujjati, gaṇḥatha ¹²,
 na hi sabbappakārena pāḷiyo paṭibhanti no. 88
 Tatth' asmākaṃ khantiyā *dajjā dajjan* ti ādini *yyakārasahite* ¹³
 yeva sattamiyā padarūpe sijjhanti, ¹⁴"dajjā sappuriso dānaṃ"
 15 ti ettha hi dajjā ti idaṃ *dadeyyā* ti padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā
yyakāre ¹⁵ pare saralopaṃ ¹⁶ katvā tato tiṇṇaṃ vyañjanānaṃ
 saṃyogañ ca tisu saññogavyañjananesu dvinnāṃ sarūpānaṃ
 ekassa lopañ ca *da-yakārasaññogassa* ¹⁷ ca *jakāradvayaṃ* ¹⁸ katvā
 tato dighavasena uccāritabbattā ¹⁹ animittaṃ dighabhāvaṃ katvā
 20 nipphajjati, evaṃ sāsanassānurūpo vaṇṇasandhi bhavati —
 duvidho hi sandhi: padasandhi ²⁰ vaṇṇasandhi ti ²¹; tesu yattha
 padacchedo labbhati, so padasandhi · yathā ²²"tatrāyaṃ", yattha
 pana na labbhati, so vaṇṇasandhi · yathā ²³"atrajo" yathā ca
²⁴"sugato" yathā ca ²⁵"padmāni", evaṃ duvidhesu sandhisu
 25 *dajjā* ti ayaṃ vaṇṇasandhi eva. Aparo pi rūpanayo bhavati ·
tvāpaccayantavasena ²⁶ "ayaṃ so Indako yakkho dajjā dānaṃ
 parittakaṃ atirocati ²⁷ amhehi cando tāragāṇe ²⁸ yathā" ti dassa-
 nato, ettha hi dajjā ti datvā ti attho, idaṃ pana *datvāsaddena*

¹ cf. J VI 15²⁶ (Sd § 1008 cit. J VI 15²⁶). ² J VI 20⁷. ³ J VI 470²⁴.
⁴ J VI 494²⁰. ⁵ J VI 470² (Sd § 1009). ⁶ (cf. Kev 501). ⁷ (369²¹). ⁸ (§ 71). ⁹ (43¹³;
 § 27—28). ¹⁰ (§ 76). ¹¹ (§ 73). ¹² J VI 497²⁸ (Sd § 69). ¹³ Pv 316^{a-d} (Pva 139¹²).
¹⁴ ns: amhehi alhū myā^a eva pe^a lhu pā so āñ Añkura nat tui¹ thak
 || vā | tui¹ kui || "tūhēhi khette va[p]atī" [§ 595] kai¹ sui¹ upayoga nhuik ta-
 tiyā sak.

^a ita CeBemns; J: orakkhato (vide 372 n. d). ^b J: dajjāsi (cod. L^k dajjesi).
^c CeBem deyyavho. ^d Bm dadeyyamhe. ^e (Bm gaṇḥathi). ^f Bm yakāro.
^g ns paralopaṃ. ^h Bcns dyakāro. ⁱ Bcns jjakāro. ^j (Bm pakatisandhi).
^k Bm om. ti. ^m CeBens tāragāṇe.

samānattham ¹*dadiya*^a iti padarūpaṃ patitṭhapetvā yakāre
 pare saralopam katvā saññogesu sarūpalopaṇ ca tato *da-*
yakārasaññogassa^b *jakāradvayaṃ*^c dighattaṇ ca katvā nip-
 phajjati. Athāparo pi rūpanayo bhavati kammani-yapaccaya-
 vasena, tathā hi ²"petānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā" ti ca "dakkhiṇā ⁵
dajjā" ti ca dve pāthā dissanti; tattha pacchimassa *dajjā* ti
 dātabbā ti attho kammani-yapaccayavasena, idha pana *dādhā-*
tuto yapaccayaṃ katvā dhātussa ³*dvittaṇ* ca pubbassa rassattaṇ
 ca tato yakāre pare saralopam saññogabhāvaṇ ca *jakāradva-*
yaṇ^c ca itthilīngattā āpaccayādiṇ ca katvā *dajjā* ti rūpaṃ ¹⁰
 nipphajjati. Evaṃ *dajjā dadeyyā* ti ca *dajjā dadiya*^a *datvā* ti
 ca *dajjā dātabbā* ti ca etāni paccekam pariyaṇavacanāni bha-
 vanti. Dajjūṃ, dajjāsi dajjātha, dajjāmi dajjāma^d,
 dajjavho, dajjan ti etāni pi *dadeyyuṃ dadeyyāsi* ti ādinā
 padarūpāni patitṭhapetvā yakāre pare saralopam saññogesu ¹⁵
 sarūpalopam *da-yakārasaññogassa*^b *jakāradvayaṇ*^c ca katvā
 nipphajjanti. Etesu *dajjāsi* ti yaṃ rūpaṃ, tassāvayavassa
ākārassa ekāraṃ katvā aparaṃ pi *dajjesi* ti rūpaṃ bhavati ti
 datṭhabbam; esa nayo ⁴"aññatrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbo,
 acinteyyānubhāvassa hi Sammāsambuddhassa ⁵pālinayo acin- ²⁰
 teyyo yeva hoti gambhiro dukkhogāḷho na yena kenaci lak-
 khaṇena sādhetabbo, yathātāntiviraciteḥ' eva lakkhaṇehi sādhe-
 tabbo. ⁶Tathā hi *khattiyā titthiyā cetiyāni* ti ādisu yakāre pare
 saralopo bhavati, tena ⁷"ath' etth' ekasataṃ khatyā; ⁸evam pi
 titthyā^c puthuso vadanti; ⁹ārāmarukkhacetyāni" ti payogā dis- ²⁵
 santi; tathā *sācchati tacchan*ⁱ ti etthā pi *saha kathayati* ti vā
samkathayati ti vā *tathayan*^g ti ca padarūpaṃ patitṭhapetvā *saha-*
saddassa hakāralopam saṃsade ca niggahitalopam katvā *sakā-*
ragatassa sarassa digham katvā yakāre pare saralopam katvā

¹ dadiyya nhuik "kāmesu vineyya gedham" [Khp IX 10c] kai¹ sui¹ yya
 nhuik samyug nhañ¹ lui sañ || yyakāre nhuik lañ² || nañ³ tū || "saññogesu sarūpa-
 lopaṇ ca" min¹ lattam¹, ns [cf. Sd § 120]. ² Pv 22c = Khp VII 10c. ³ ns
 cit. Sd § 939. ⁴ = dādhāt mha ta pā³ so vadadhāt (*infra* 388²³) ca so arā
 nhuik lañ³, ns. ⁵ = pāḷigati-nañ³, ns. ⁶ (199 n. 7). ⁷ J VI 397¹. ⁸ Sn 891c.
⁹ Dhp 188c.

^a C^eB^{ems} dadiyya. ^b B^e dyakāra^o. ^c B^e jyakāra^o. ^d B^m dajjāma.
^e ita C^eB^{ems}; vide § 120. ^f ita B^e ns (con.); C^eB^m kacchan. ^g vide 372²⁻⁴;
 B^{ns} tathayan; C^eB^m kathayan.

tato *tha-yakārasaññogassa chayugam*^a katvā¹ *visabhāgasaññoge*
eko ekassa sabhāgattam āpajjati, tena *sākacchati tacchan*^b ti rū-
pāni sijjhanti, tathā hi² "aññamaññaṃ sākacchimsu; ³kālena
dhammasākacchā; ⁴bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ; ⁵yathātathiyam viditvā [pi]
5 dhammaṃ sammā so loke paribbajeyyā" ti ⁶savikappāni payo-
gāni dissanti; ⁷najjā ti ādisu pi *nadiyā* ti ādini padarūpāni
patitthapetvā vaṇṇasandhivasena *yakāre* pare lopavidhi lab-
bhati yeva, vividho hi sāsānānukūlo rūpanipphādanūpāyo, upari
ca etesaṃ sādhanatthaṃ ⁸"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti^c ādini
10 lakkhaṇāni bhāvissanti. Tattha

dajjā dajjun ti ādini sattamīnaṃ vasena me

vuttāni yogirājassa sāsānatthaṃ mahesino.

89

Atr' idaṃ vattabbam: kiñcā pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi ⁹"mātaraṃ
tena dosena dajjāhaṃ [†]dakarakkhino"^d ti ettha *dajjan* ti pa-
15 dassa ¹⁰"dammi" ti vattamānavasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā
pi sattamīpayogo yeva, ācariyā hi 'sattamīpayogo ayan' ti
jānantā pi 'kadāci aññe parikappattham pi gaṇheyyun' ti āsaṃ-
kāya evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ akāmsu; tathā, kiñcā pi tehi ¹¹"anāpa-
rādhakamman taṃ na dajjam [†]dakarakkhino"^d ti ettha *na dajjan*
20 ti padassa ¹²"nāhaṃ dakarakkha(sa)ssa dassāmi" ti bhavissan-
tivasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā pi sattamīpayogo yeva, anā-
gataṃ pana paṭicca vattabbatthattā evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ;
¹³"n' eva dajjam Mahosadhan" ti ettha pana ¹⁴"na tv eva ...
dadeyyan" ti sattamīpayogavasena vivaraṇaṃ katan ti. Evaṃ
25 *dajjan* padassa vinicchayo veditabbo.

Idāni parokkhādivasena padakkamo kathiyati:

Dada dadu, dadu ti ca idaṃ ¹⁵"Nārado iti nāmena^e Kas-
sapo iti maṃ vidū" ti ādisu *vidusaddena* samaṃ, *dade*
dadittha, dadam^f dadimha; dadittha dadire, dadittho da-
30 *divho*, — ettha ca *dadittho* ti idaṃ ¹⁶"sañjagghittho^g mayā

¹ (> Sd § 124); i nañ³ nhuik "visabhāga" kā³ tathādvandesut [Kc 324] nhuik "visabhāga" kai¹ sui¹ tañ³, ns. ² cf. Vin III 159¹⁵. ³ Khp V 9^c. ⁴ D I 190⁹.

⁵ Sn 368^{cd}. ⁶ = tacchaṃ tathiyam hū so vikaṃ nhañ¹ ta kva kun so, ns.

⁷ (202¹⁶). ⁸ Sd § 69. ⁹ J VI 472²³. ¹⁰ Ja VI 472³⁴. ¹¹ J VI 477¹⁴. ¹² Ja VI 477¹⁴. ¹³ J VI 470². ¹⁴ Ja VI 470⁸. ¹⁵ J VI 58⁹. ¹⁶ J VI 475¹⁷ (*supra* 334²¹).

^a B^mns ccha^o. ^b ita B^ens (*conf.*); C^eB^m kacchan. ^c B^m ya-ma-na-dādisū ti. ^d J E^e: dakarakkhato (o: o^orakkhaso; *skr.* o^orakṣas-), cf. J IV 469²⁴ (*abl.*). ^e J: iti me nāmaṃ. ^f C^e dada. ^g J: pajagghittho.

saha; ¹mā kisittho^a mayā vinā; ²mā naṃ kalale akka-mittho” ti ādisu *sañjagghittho* ti ādihi samaṃ, iminā nayena sabbattha labbhamānavasena sadisatā upaparikkhitabbā —, *dadi*^b *dadimhe*. Parokkhāsahitarūpāni.
Adadā adadu, adado^c *adadattha, adada*^d *adadamha; ada-*⁵
dattha adadatthum, adadase adadavham, adadi^e *adada-*
mhase, dadamhase iti anākārapubbam pi rūpaṃ gahe-
 tabbaṃ. ³”ye saṃ no^f na dadamhase” ti dassanato. Hiyyat-
 tanīśahitarūpāni.

Adadi *adadum adadiṃsu, adado adadattha*^g, *adadiṃ*¹⁰
adadimha; adadā^d *adadu, adadase adadivham, adadaṃ*^h
adadimhe. Ajjatanīśahitarūpāni.

Dadissati dadissanti icc ādi sabbam neyyam. Bhavissan-
 tisahitarūpāni.

Adadissā dadissā *adadissamso dadissamso* icc ādi ca ¹⁵
 sabbam neyyam. Kālātipattisahitarūpāni.

Aparāni pi vattamānādisahitarūpāni bhavanti:

Deṭi denti, deṣi detha, demi ⁴*dammi* *dema damma*.

Deṭu dentu, dehi detha, demi dammi *dema damma*, attano-
 padāni appasiddhāni, sattaminayo ca parokkhānayo ca appa- ²⁰
 siddho; hiyyattaninayo pana ajjataninayo ca koci koci pasiddho
 pāliyaṃ āgatattā, sakkā ca *adā adu, ado adan* ti ādinā yoje-
 tum; tathā hi nayo dissati: ⁵”adā dānaṃ purindado; ⁶varaṇ
 ce me ado Sakka; ⁷brāhmaṇānaṃ adaṃ gajaṃ; ⁸adāsi me;
⁹adaṃsu te mam’ okāsaṃ; ¹⁰adāsiṃ brāhmaṇe tadā” ti. ²⁵

Dassati dassanti icc ādi sabbam neyyam.

Adassā dassā *adassamso dassamso*ⁱ icc ādi ca sabbam
 neyyam.

Tathā:

Ādadāti ādadanti, ādadāsi ādadātha, ādadāmi ādadāma — ³⁰
 Kaccāyanamate ¹¹*ādalle* ti attanopadaṃ vuttam. Evaṃ *ada-*
dātu, ādadeyya icc ādi sabbam neyyam; *adeṭu adeyya* icc ādi

¹ J VI 495⁵. ² Bv 2: 53^c. ³ J III 47². ⁴ *supra* 372^{1a}, *infra* § 972
 (Kc 484). ⁵ ***. ⁶ J IV 240¹⁴ VI 482²³. ⁷ Cp I 3: 5^d, I 9: 30^f. ⁸ Khp VII 10^a.
⁹ Bv 2: 45^a. ¹⁰ Cp I 9: 47^d. ¹¹ Kc 273.

^a J: kisittha. ^b B^{ns} dadam. ^c B^{em} adade. ^d B^e adadam. ^e C^e B^e
 adadiṃ. ^f J: ye sante (= vijjamaṇe, Ja). ^g B^e adadittha. ^h C^e adada. ⁱ B^e
 ad, dassiṃsu.

yathārahaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Evam eva ca *dāpeti ādāpeti* ti ādini pi yathārahaṃ.

431 Dā kucchite gamane. *Dāli suddāti, suddo suddi.* ¹Tattha suddo ti suddāti ti suddo, ²parapoṭhanādiluddācarakammunā³ 5 dārūkammādikhuddācarakammunā^b ca lahuṃ lahuṃ kucchitaṃ gacchati ti attho, tathā hi *su* iti sighatthe nipāto *dā* iti garahattho^c dhātu · kucchitagativācakattā; suddassa bhariyā suddi. **432 Du gatiyaṃ.** *Davali, dumo.* Ettha ca davati gacchati mūlakkhandhasākhāviṭapapattapallavapupphaphalehi vuddhiṃ vi- 10 rūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti ti dumo.

433 De sodhane. Sodhanaṃ pariyodāpanaṃ. *Dāyati, dāyanaṃ, yathā gāyati gāyanaṃ; dāyitaṃ dāyitvā* — dhātvāvayavass' ekārassa āyādeso —, *dātuṃ datvā* icc api rūpāni. Tatra dātun ti sodhetuṃ, datvā ti sodhetvā ti attho gahetabbo; tathā hi 15 ³"bālo avyatto na paṭibalo anuyuññiyamāno ⁴"anuyogaṃ dātun" ti ⁵ettha *dātun* ti padassa sodhetun ti attho, ⁶keci "dānatthan" ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ; na hi, yo parehi anuyuññiyati, so 'nuyogaṃ deti nāmā ti; tasmā ⁷"ācariyassa ⁸"anuyogaṃ datvā Bārāṇasīṃ paccāgacchi" ti ādisu pi anuyogaṃ 20 datvā ti anuyogaṃ sodhetvā ti attho yeva gahetabbo, tathā hi pubbācariyehi ⁹"anuyogadāpanatthan" ti etasmīṃ padese eso yev' attho vibhāvito, kathaṃ: ¹⁰"anuyogadāpanatthan ti anuyogaṃ sodhāpetuṃ, vimaddakkhamaṃ hi sihanādaṃ nadanto atthato^d anuyogaṃ sodheti nāma, anuyuññanto ca naṃ 25 sodhāpeti nāmā" ti; idam pi ca tehi vuttaṃ: ¹¹"dātun ti sodhāpetuṃ, keci 'dānatthan' ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ, na hi, yo sihanādaṃ nadati, so eva tattha anuyogaṃ deti" ti. Samantapaṭṭhānamahāpakaraṇasaṃvaṇṇanāyamaṃ pi pubbācariyehi ¹²"dānaṃ datvā ti taṃcetanāṃ^e pariyodāpetvā" ti 30 sodhanattho vutto. Dullabhā ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ citte ṭha-
petabbā.

¹ cf. 368⁶. ² cf. Sv. et pī ad D III 95¹⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ = ci cac khrañ³, ns. ⁵ = i Soṇadaṇḍasut' nhuik, ns. ⁶ (374²⁶). ⁷ Ja III 415¹¹ (cf. Mil 10²⁰, Ja II 279¹¹ III 215²⁴). ⁸ = khai rā khai chae ci cac khrañ³, ns. ⁹ Sv (Se III 82¹⁸) ad D III 99¹⁶. ¹⁰ pī (Bc 46²⁰—47²) ad loc. ¹¹ Tikapaṭṭhānaaṭṭhakathā 269²⁰.

^a Bc ns °pothan°; Sv-pī (Bc): paraviheṭhanādi°. ^b Sv-pī: naḷakārādārūk°. ^c Sv-pī: garahatthe (om. dhātu etc.). ^d pī ad. tattha. ^e Tikapa: om. taṃ-
(haplogr. Birm. ti = taṃ).

434 De^a pālāne. *Dāyati, dānaṃ uddānaṃ, dāyitaṃ dāyitvā.* Tattha dānaṃ ti duggatito dāyati ¹rakkhati ti dānaṃ · dāna-cetanā; uddānaṃ ti vuttassa atthassa vakkhamānassa vā vip-pakiṇṇabhāvena nassitaṃ adatvā uddhaṃ dānaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ uddānaṃ, saṅghavacanaṃ ti attho, — atha vā uddānaṃ ti ²macchuddānādikaṃ^b uddānaṃ.

435 Khāda bhakkhaṇe. *Khādati, khādikā, khādanaṃ, ³aññamañ-ñāṃkhādikā^c, ⁴pupphaphalakhādikā, khajjaṃ, khādaniyaṃ, khandhā.* Tattha khajjan ti pūvo, khādaniyaṃ ti pūvaphalāphalādi · ⁵"khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā" ti viṣuṃ bhojaniyassa ¹⁰vacanato; khādanaṃ nāma khajjassa vā khādaniyassa vā bhakkhaṇaṃ, api ca ⁶himsā pi khādanaṃ ti vuccati; ⁷jātijarā-vyādhidukkhādihi khajjanti ti khandhā · rūpavedanāsāññā-saṃkhāraviññāṇāni, ⁸"civarāni nassanti pi dayhanti pi undurehi pi khajjanti" ti ettha viya *khajjantisaddo* kammaṭṭho. ¹⁵

436 Bada theriye. Thirabhāvo theriyaṃ, yathā ⁹*dakkhiyaṃ. Badati, badari badaraṃ; atr' idaṃ vuccati:*

¹⁰kakkandhu badarī kolī kolaṃ ¹¹kulavam^d ice api phenilaṃ badaraṇ cā ti, nāmaṃ rukkhassa koliyā ti. ⁹⁰

437 Khada dhiti-himsāsu ca. *Theriyāpekkho cakāro. Khādati,* ²⁰*khadiro.*

438 Gada viyattiyaṃ vacāyaṃ. *Gadati,* ¹¹*āgadanāṃ, ¹¹"tatho . . . āgato etassā ti tathāgato; ¹²sutṭhu gadati ti sugato"^e.*

439 Rada vilekhane. *Radati, radano, rado, dāḥhīrado^f.* Atra radano ti danto. ²⁵

440 Nada avyattasaddhe. *Siho nadati paṇadati^g, nādo nadi.* Pab-batesu^h vanādisu nadati ti nadi; *nada i* iti dhātudvayavasena pana ¹³"nadanti gacchati ti nad-i" ti pi nibbacanaṃ vadanti. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yā pan' esā "nada avyattasaddhe" ti dhātu tumhehi vuttā, sā kiṃ niccam avyattasaddhe yeva vattati ³⁰

¹ (Wg § 22: 66: "deṇ rakṣaṇe = pālāne, Kt et Vp"). ² J II 425¹¹ [- - - - !].

³ M III 169²⁴. ⁴ = apvañ¹ asti² kui cā³ so kinnarā, ns. ⁵ Vin IV 92⁵. ⁶ cf. vart 7 ad Paṇ I 4: 52. ⁷ (Pariccheda 19 Ce 508²). ⁸ cf. Vin III 227²⁸ I 284¹⁶.

⁹ (325²⁹). ¹⁰ cf. Amk II 4: 36^{cd}. ¹¹ cf. Mp I 110¹³ (Uda 131¹⁵). ¹² (Pj I 183²¹).

¹³ (*supra* 58³⁰; Uda 26²⁷!).

^a Bm do. ^b ita Bm; CeBens pacchuddān°. ^c Be aññamaññakkh°. ^d (skr. kuvalam). ^e ita Ce; Bemns sugado. ^f sic Bm (Ce dāḥhīrado); Bens (*conī*) dāḥhā rado (Abh 261^{bc}; rado dāḥhā). ^g ita Bens; Bm paṇado > panado; Ce panad°. ^h (Bm pabbatāsu).

udāhu katthaci viyattiyam pi vācāyaṃ vattati ti. | Niccam
 avyattasaddhe yeva vattatī ti. || Yajj evaṃ, ¹"siho nadatī" ti
 ādisu tiracchānagatādisaddabhāvena avibhāvitatthatāya *nada-*
 saddo avyattasaddo hotu, "siho viya ayaṃ puriso nadatī" ti
 5 ādisu pana manussabhāsā pi avyattasaddo siyā ti. | Tan na:
 viyattā pi samānā manussabhāsā 'siho viyā' ti evaṃ samupek-
 khāvasena sihapadatthassāpekkhanato *nadasaddena* niddisiyati,
 na purisāpekkhanavasena; tathā hi^a valāhakūpamāvasena ka-
 thitaṃ ²"kathaṃ ca puggalo gajjitā ca vassitā ca hotī" ti
 10 pāliyaṃ gajjanaṃ vassanaṃ ca puggale alabbhamānam pi valā-
 hakassa gajjana-vassanasadisatāya bhāsana-karaṇakiriyāyūpa-
 labbhanato vattabbam eva hoti, evam eva nibbhayabhāvena
 sihanādasadisīyā vācāya niccharanato 'siho viya nadatī' ti avi-
 bhāvitatthavantena *nadasaddena* manussabhāsā pi niddisitabbā
 15 hoti; ettha ca ³ambaphalūpamādayo pi āharitvā dassetabbā,
 na hi pakk'-āmakatādini puggalesu vijjanti atha kho ambapha-
 lādisu eva vijjanti, evaṃ sante pi Bhagavatā aññenākārena
 sadisattaṃ vibhāvetuṃ ambaphalūpamādayo vuttā, evam eva^b
nadasaddo avyattasaddabhāvena tiracchānagatasaddādisu eva
 20 vattabbo pi 'atthantaravibhāvanatthaṃ "siho viya nadatī" ti
 ādisu manussabhāsāyaṃ pi ⁵rūhiyā vutto na sabhāvato, tathā hi
 sabhāvato *nadasaddena* pi *vassitasaddā*dihi pi manussabhāsā nid-
 disitabbā na hotī ti. || Yadi evaṃ ⁶"suvijānaṃ sigālānaṃ sakuṇā-
 naṃ^c ca vassitaṃ, manussavassitaṃ rāja dubbijānataraṃ tato" ti
 25 ettha kasmā *vassitasaddena* manussabhāsā niddisiyati ti. | Sac-
 caṃ manussabhāsā pi *vassitasaddena* niddiṭṭhā dissati; evaṃ
 sante pi sū ⁶"suvijānaṃ sigālānaṃ sakuṇānaṃ ca vassitaṃ" ti
vassitasaddavasena payogassa vacanato tadanurūpaṃ niddisi-
 tuṃ arahati ti mantā^d *vassitasaddasadi* niddiṭṭhā; na hi 'ma-
 30 nusso vassati' ti ādinā visuṃ payogā dissanti, ⁷"sakuṇo vassati,
 "kūjati" ti ādinā pana payogā dissanti — tasmā ⁸"saṅgāmaṃ
 otaritvāna sihanādaṃ nadī Kuso" ti ādisu viya yathārahaṃ

¹ (Th 832^d). ² cf. A II 103²² = Pp 43¹². ³ Pp 44²² sqq. ⁴ = upacā
 [cf. 389²²] hū so anak athū³ kui thañ evā pra khrañ³ āhā, ns. ⁵ = sadisū-
 pacārarūhi ā³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁶ J IV 217⁸⁻⁷. ⁷ V 1192. ⁸ (321¹⁶; J IV 296¹²).
⁹ J V 310¹¹.

^a ita B^m; C^eB^{em}ns (con.) yathā hi (ns: i nhuik "tathā hi" rhi kra eñ' ||
 'yathā hi' lui sañ ||). ^b C^eB^m evam evaṃ. ^c J: sakuntānaṃ. ^d B^{em}ns mantvā.

attho gahetabbo, evaṃ *nadadhātu* sabhāvato avyattasadde yeva hoti na viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ ti dātṭhabbāṃ.

441 Adda gatiyaṃ, yācane ca. *Addati.*

442 Nadda **443** gadda sadde. *Naddati; gaddati.*

444 Tadda himsāyaṃ. *Taddati.*

5

445 Kadda kucchite sadde. *Kaddati, kaddamo.*

446 Khadda dāmsane. Dāmsanam iha dantasūkakattikā^a kiriya abhidhiyate, sabhāvattā dhātuyā ¹sādhanaṃ payogasaṃavāyī. *Khaddati.*

447 Adi bandhane. *Andati, andū. Andūsaddo* pan' ettha itthi- 10
liṅgo gahetabbo · pāliyaṃ itthiliṅgapayogadassanato: ²"sey-
yathā pi Vāseṭṭha ayaṃ Aciravati nadi pūrā udakassa ³sama-
titthikā kākapeyyā, aṭṭha puriso āgaccheyya pāratthiko pāragāmi
pāraṇa taritukāmo, so orimatire dāḥāya anduyā pacchābāhaṃ
gāḥabandhanabaddho"^b ti; tatra andū ti yaṃ kiñci bandha- 15
naṃ vā, ⁴"yathā andughare puriso" ti hi vuttaṃ, bandhana-
viseṣo vā, ⁵"andubandhanādini chinditvā palāyimsū" ti hi
vuttaṃ; api ca andanaṭṭhena bandhanaṭṭhena andū viyā ti pi
andū · pañca kāmagaṇā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁶"ime
kho Vāseṭṭha pañca kāmagaṇā ariyassa vinaye andū ti pi^c 20
bandhanan ti pi vuccanti" ti. Niggahitāgamavaseṇāyaṃ dhātu
vuttā^d; katthaci pana vigataniggahitāgamo^d pi hoti, taṃ yathā
⁷"avijjā bhikkhave pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ sa-
māpattiyaṃ anvad eva ahirikaṇ" ti pāḷi; ettha anuandati anu-
bandhati ti anvadi, anvadi eva anvad' evā ti kitaviggaho 25
sandhiviggaho ca veditabbo, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁸"anvad
evā ti anubandhamānaṃ evā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ avijjam ahirikaṃ
anubandhamānaṃ eva hoti ti attho.

448 Idi paramissariye. *Indati, indanaṃ indo.* Ettha indo ti
adhipatibhūto yo koci, so hi indati paresu issariyaṃ pāpuṇāti 30

¹ = sādhana prayugaṇa¹ ta kva phraṇe¹ rhi eñ¹, ns; (cf. Mādhava: sādhanaṃ pradhānaṃ prayogitvāsthāpanārtham). ² D I 245¹⁻¹¹. ³ = kam³ nāḥ¹ mhya so re rhi eñ¹, ns. ⁴ Bv 2: 129³. ⁵ (ns cit. Sp) cf. Ja II 139⁶⁻¹² Dhpa IV 54²⁻⁶ (< S I 76³²). ⁶ D I 245¹⁵. ⁷ S V 1¹³. ⁸ cf. Sv (Se II 293¹⁶) ad D II 172²³, aliter Mp I 73²⁰ Spk ad S V 1¹³.

^a (cf. Wg § 3: 23: dandaśūke, "Kt et Vp daśane, Keśava dantaśūke perperam") C^e dantasukatakattikā, B^m dantasukattikā, B^e ns dantasukatakattikā.

^b D: obandhanam baddho. ^c D ad. vuccanti. ^d ita C^e B^m ns.

ti indo ti vuccati: api ca Indo ti Sakko, Sakkassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

- ¹Sakko purindado indo vatrabhū pākasāsano
sahassanetto maghavā devarājā sujampati 91
- 5 sahassakkho dasasatalocano vajirāvudho
bhūtapati mahindo ca kosiyo devakuñjaro 92
- surādhipo suranātho vāsavo tidivādhibhū
jambāri c' eva vajirahatto asurasāsano
gandhabbarājā devindo surindo asurābhibhū ti — 93
- 10 evaṃ anekāni nāmāni, eko pi hi attho anekasaddappavatti-
nimittatāya anekānāmo, tenāha Bhagavā: ²"Sakko Mahāli
devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma mā-
ṇavo ahoṣi tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam
indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure pure^a dānaṃ adāsi
15 tasmā Purindado ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe
manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi tasmā Sakko
ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto
samāno āvāsaṃ^b adāsi tasmā Vāsavo ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli
devānam indo sahassaṃ^c atthānaṃ muhuttana cinteti^d tasmā
20 Sahassakkho ti vuccati, Sakkassa Mahāli devānam indassa
Sujātā nāma asurakaññā pajāpati tasmā Sujampati ti vuccati,
Sakko Mahāli devānam indo devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ issariyā-
dhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi tasmā devānam indo ti vuccati" ti
evaṃ ekassā pi atthassa anekāni saddappavattinimittāni dis-
25 santi; tathā hi, ³yena pavattinimittena Tāvatiṃsādhipatimhi
Indasaddo pavatto, na tena tattha *Sakkādisaddā* pavattā atha
kho aññena; tathā, yena sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ *paññāsaddo* pavatto,
na tena tattha *vijjādisaddā*; ⁴yena sampayuttadhammaṃ
pubbaṅgamabhāvena uppannadhammasmiṃ *cittasaddo* pavatto,
30 na tena tattha *vinñāyādisaddā*, — na hi vinā kenaci ⁵pavatti-
nimittena saddo pavattati ti eko^e pi attho, sammutyatto ca

¹ cf. Abh 18^a—20^c; (*supra* 78⁵⁻¹²). ² S I 230²¹—231². ³ 378²³⁻²⁸ < Tha (Ce 213²¹⁻²⁴) *ad* Th 106^a. ⁴ (*cf.* Dh 1). ⁵ ns *ad.*: pavattinimit-byuppattinimit athū^a akyay kui Abhidhān-ṭikā-Araññavag [Abh 536—648; *salō ib.* 539^d, *supra* 330²¹—331¹²] mha yū || akyāñ^a ka² | kriyā vyuppattinimittam | jātyādi pavatti-matam (c: °nimittam) || Jalini || *vide* V 820.

^a *ita* C^eB^m; B^e ns non rep. ^b S: āvasatham. ^c S *ad.* pi. ^d C^eBem^{ns} cintesi. ^e B^m ekeko (*cf.* 378¹¹ 379²¹).

paramattho ca, anekasaddappavattinimittatāya anekanāmo ti
 daṭṭhabbam. || Ettha siyā: "nāmāni" ti vadatha, kiṃ nāmaṃ
 nāmā ti. | Vuccate: idise ṭhāne atthesu saddappavattinimittam
 nāman ti gahitaṃ, yaṃ ¹liṅgan ti pi vuccati; tathā hi 'nāman'
 ti ca 'liṅgan' ti ca saddo pi vuccati ²"aññaṃ sobhaṇaṃ nāmaṃ ⁵
 pariyesissāmi; ³liṅgañ ca nipaccate" ^a ti ādisu viya; asabhā-
 vadhammabhūtaṃ nāmapaññattisaṃkhātāṃ atthesu saddappa-
 vattinimittam pi vuccati ⁴"nāmagottaṃ na jirati; ⁵sataliṅgo"
 ti ādisu viya, — iti nāmasaddena pi liṅgasaddena pi saddappa-
 vattinimittassa kathaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbam. Saddappavattinimittaṃ ¹⁰
 ca nāma 'lokasaṃketasiddho taṃtaṃvacanathanīyato sāmāñ-
 ñākāraviseso' ti gahetabbam; ⁶"so evaṃbhūto yeva sāmāññā-
 kāraviseso nāmapaññatti" ti pubbācariyā vadanti, so hi ⁷tasmiṃ
 tasmiṃ atthe saddaṃ nāmeti tassa tassa atthassa nāmasaññaṃ ^b
 karoti ti nāmaṃ, pakārehi nāpanato paññatti ca; ⁸saviññat- ¹⁵
 tivikārassa pana saddassa sammuti-paramatthasaccānaṃ pakā-
 rehi nāpanato paññattibhāve vattabbam eva n' atthi, saddass'
 eva hi ekantena paññattibhāvo icchitabbo. ⁹"niruttipaṭisamb-
 bhidā parittārammaṇā" ti ca ¹⁰"niruttipaṭisambhidā paccuppan-
 nārammaṇā" ti ca ¹¹"niruttipaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā" ti ²⁰
 ca ^c pāḷidassanato, idha pana saddappavattinimittādhikārattā
 nāmasasena attho pakāsito, evaṃ anekavidhassa ¹²"sāmāññākā-
 raviseso" ti pubbācariyehi gahitassa nāmapaññattisaṃkhātassa
 saddappavattinimittassa vasena eko pi ñeyyattho anekaliṅgo
 ti gahetabbo, tenāha āyasmā Suhemanto pabhinnaṭṭisaṃbhido: ²⁵
¹³"sataliṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadhārino ekaṇḍadassī dum-
 medho satadassī va paṇḍito" ti. Evaṃ sabbābhidhānesu pi
 iminā nayena yathārahaṃ attho vibhāvetabbo nayaññūhi.

449 Vidi^d avayave. Vindati; yadi abhidhānam atthi, vinda
 t' issati^e, yathā kaṇḍati kaṇḍo. **449^A †Khidi avayave** ti ¹⁴Can- ³⁰
 daviduno vadanti; tesam mate [†]khindati ti rūpaṃ.

450 Nidi kucchāyaṃ. Kucchāsaddo garahattho. Nindati, nindā.

¹ Tha (C^e 213¹²) ad Th 106^a. ² (ns cit. Nāmasiddhijāt, vide Ja I 402², 21).

³ Ke 53. ⁴ S I 43¹² (Nidda ad Nidd I 42¹⁶). ⁵ *** (cf. Tha C^e 213³¹⁻³²). ⁶ (59³¹).

⁷ = vacīviñat tañ³ hū so pathavīdhāt eñ¹ vikāra nhañ¹ ta kva phrac so, ns.

⁸ Vibh 304^{10, 22, 30}. ⁹ (379¹²). ¹⁰ Th 106^{a-d}. ¹¹ Cāndra-Dhātupaṭṭha I 22 (V¹ bidī).

^a C^eBem nipp(h)ajjate (ns comp. fecit); vide 110 n. a. ^b Bm ośañña.

^c Bm om. ^d Wg § 3: 27: bidī. ^e ita Bm; C^eB^ens vinda ti dissati.

1st Porāṇam etam Atula n' etam ajjatanām iva nindanti tuṇhim āsinam nindanti bahubhāṇinam mitabhāṇi(na)m^a pi nindanti n' atthi loke anindito¹.

Avanṇo aguṇo nindā garahā ayaso pi ca

5 asiloko akitti ca asilāghā ca atthuti. 94

451 Nanda samiddhiyam. Akammikā dhātu: ²"nandati puttehi puttimā; ³Nandāya nūna maraṇena nandasi sirivāhana; ⁴Nandanam vanam". Abhisaddayoge panāyam sakammako^b va: ⁵"abhinandanti āgatam; ⁶nābhinandanti maraṇam; ⁷sirīva rūpinim^c disvā nanditam āsi tam kulam tena Nandā ti me nāmam *sundaropapadam*^d ahu^e; ⁸rammam Veluvanam yena na diṭṭham sugatālayam na tena Nandanam diṭṭham iti maññe [†]mahesayam^f, yena Veluvanam diṭṭham naranandanandanam sudiṭṭham Nandanam tena amarindasunandanam".

15 452 Cadi hilādane, dittiyañ ca. Hilādanam sukhanam, ditti sobhā. Candati, [†]candano cando. Ettha ca candanassa pi anekāni nāmāni: candanam gandhasāro malayaḷo suvaṇṇacandanam haricandanam rattacandanam ⁹gositacandanam; candayati hilādayati sitaguṇasamaṅgitāya sattānam pariḷāham vūpasamentam 20 sukham uppādeti ti candanam. Cando ti somo, so pi candayati hilādayati sitaguṇasampattiya attano pabhāya sattānam pariḷāham vūpasamento sukham uppādeti ti cando ti vuccati, atha vā dippati siriyā viroceti ti cando, ¹⁰āgamatṭhakathāsu pana ¹¹"chandam janeti ti cando" ti vuttam; tassa pi anekāni nāmāni:

25 cando nakkhattarājā ca indu somo nisākaro
candimā mā nisānātho osadhiso nisāpati 95
uḷurājā sasamko ca himaramsi sasi pi ca
dvijarājā sasadharo tārāpati himamsu ca 96
kumudabandhavo c' eva migamko ca kalānidhi

¹ Dhṛp 227^a-f. ² Sn 33^a S I 6^o (ns *cīt.* Pj Spk Spk-ṭ). ³ J VI 457²⁴
⁴ J III 494¹³. ⁵ Dhṛp 219^d. ⁶ *cf.* Th 196^a. ⁷ Ap 573²³⁻²⁴ = Thīa 83²¹⁻²². ⁸ Ap 546²³⁻²⁶ = Thīa 131²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁹ (*cf.* 242²²). ¹⁰ = Sut-aṭṭhakathā tui¹ nhuik, ns.
¹¹ *cf.* Vm 418⁵, Sv *ad* D III 86⁴.

^a *ita* C^e (= Dhṛp); Bem^{ns} mitabhāṇim. ^b *ita* C^eBem^{ns}. ^c ns: sirīva-rūpinī hu majjheevakārabahubbhi. ^d *dedi* (*cf.* Ap *cod.* S²); B^m *sundaropamatam*; C^eB^ens *sundaram pavaram* (= Ap E^e, Thīa E^eC^e). ^e Ap(E^e). *adum*. ^f ns: mahesayam | mrat so nat tui¹ sañ alui rhi ap so || ... | Khemā: thēriapadān nhuik maññemase mayam rhi eñ¹; Ap; maññemahe (v. l. maññā-mase = Thīa E^eC^e) mayam.

sudham̐su vidhu piyūsarasmī^a c' eva khamākaro
nakkhatteso ca rañjanikaro subbham̐su eva ca.

97

453 Tadi [†]cetāyaṃ^b. Tandati, tandi.

454 Kadi 455 kaladi avhāne, rodane ca. Kandati pakkandati, pak-
kandam; kandanlo. (Kalandati), kalandako.

5

456 Kalidi paridevane. Kalindati.

457 [†]Khoda paṭighāte^c. [†]Khodati.

458 Khanda gati-sosanesu. Khandati, Khando. Khando nāma
eko devo, yo Kumāro Sattidharo ti ca vuccati.

459 Khudi [†]āpavaṇe. Khundati.

10

460 Sidi sitiye^d. Sitiyaṃ sitibhāvo. Sindati^e; ²"so sinno^f so tatto^g".

461 Vanda abhivādāna-thutisu. Vandati abhivandati, abhivandana
vandanaṃ vandako. Ettha pana vandati ti padassa namassati
thometi vā ti attho, tathā hi Suttantaṭṭikākāro ³"vande ti [†]van-
dāmi^h thomemi ti vā" ti āha.

15

462 Bhadi kallāne, sokhiye ca. Kallānaṃ kalyānaṃ; sokhiyaṃ
sukhino bhāvo, sukham icc ev' attho. Bhandati, bhandako
bhaddo bhadro.

463 Madi thuti-moda-mada-supana-gatisu. Mandati, mando. Ettha
pana mando ti aññāṇi pi bāladārako pi vuccati; tattha aññāṇi ²⁰
mandati aññāṇibhāvena^h apasamsitabbam pi puggalaṃ thometi
ti mando, mandati amoditabbaṭṭhāne pi modati ti mando, man-
dati dānasilādipuññakiriyaṃ pamajjati ti mando, mandati attano
ca paresaṇ ca hitāhitaṃ acintento khādaniyabhojaniyādihi
attano kāyaṃ sañjātamedam kurumāno supati ti mando, man- ²⁵
dati ayuttaṃ paresaṃ kiriyaṃ diṭṭhānugatiāpajjanena gac-
chatī gaṇhātī ti mando atha vā mandati punappunaṃ paṭisan-
dhigahaṇāvasena gabbhaṃ gacchatī ti mando, vuttaṃ hi Bhaga-
vatā: ⁴"punappunaṃ gabbhaṃ upeti mando" ti; bāladārako
pana mandati yuttāyuttam ajānanto uttānaseyyaṃ parivattana- ³⁰
seyyaṃ vā supati ti mando, tathā hi ⁵"nonitasukhumālaṃ maṃⁱ

¹ = phrū cañ, ns (o: śvaitya! Wg § 2: 8; skudi āpravaṇe, 9: śvidi
śvaitye). ² M I 79²⁰ = J I 390²¹. ³ pṭ ad Sv I 1² (infra V1501). ⁴ Dh 325^d.
⁵ Ap 466²⁷⁻³⁰ = Tha (Ce 423¹²⁻¹⁶) ad Th 350—354.

^a ita (con.) Ce; B^{em} piyuparasmī (ns: sudham | sudhi | dhūpi | yūparasmī!).
^b ita CeB^{em}ns (Wg § 3: 32: tradi cetāyaṃ), cf. 353¹² ^c (Wg § 15: 44 khor-
gatiṭṭighāte). ^d = khyam² e³, ns; cf. n. 1. ^e B^m om. ^f M J: sino, sito
(sed = tinto Ps Ja; cf. sinnaṃ = tintaṃ Sp ad Vin I 46²²). ^g Sv-pṭ: na-
māmi, ^h B^ens aññāṇabhāvena. ⁱ Tha: ^osukhumalaṅgaṃ (om. maṃ).

jātapallavakomalaṃ mandam uttānasayanam pisācibhayatajjitā^a
 pādāmūle mahesissa sāyesum dinamānasā: idam^b dadāma te
 nātha saraṇam hohi nāyakā^c ti vuttam, iti uttānasayanato
 paṭṭhāya yāva^d mandadasakam tāva mando ti dārako ti daṭ-
 5 ṭhabbo^e; appatthavācako pi pana mandasaddo hoti, so pātipa-
 dikattā idha nāhippeto — atha vā mandati appabhāvena gac-
 chati pavattati ti nipphannapātipadikavaṣena pi gahetabbo^f.
 464 Muda hasse^g. Hasanam^h hassoⁱ · tuṭṭhi. ²"Modati ... pa-
 modati" sammodati, sammodako; ³"sammodamānā gacchanti";
 10 muditā mudā.

465 Hada karisossagge. Karisossaggo nāma karisassa ossajjanam
 vissajjanam. Hadati ūhadati, hadano. Ettha ca ⁴"yesam no
 santhate^h dārakā ūhadanti pi ummihanti pi" ti ayam paḷi
 nidassanam; tatra ūhadanti pi ti vaccam pi karonti ummihanti
 15 pi ti passāvam pi karonti, pacchimapadass' attho ⁵"miha secane"
 ti dhātuvasena daṭṭhabbo. Ayam pana ⁶curādigāṇe pi vattati
 dvigaṇikattā, imasmim hi ṭhāne ⁷"mutteti ohadeti cā"ⁱ ti Ca-
 riyāpiṭakapālippadeso nidassanam; tattha mutteti ti passāvam
 karoti, ohadeti ti karisam vissajjeti.

20 466 ¹Uda mode, kilāyañ ca^j. ²Udati, udānam udaggo. ³"Tattha
 udānan ti ken' atṭhena^k udānam; udānanatthena^m, kim idam
 udānanam nāma: pīvegasamutṭhāpito udāhāro, yathā hi,
 yaṃ telādiⁿ minitabbavatthum^p mānam gahetum na sakkoti,
 vissanditvā gacchati, tam ⁴avaseko ti vuccati, yañ ca jalam
 25 talākam gahetum na sakkoti ajjhottharitvā gacchati, tam ogho
 ti vuccati, evam evam^q yaṃ pīvegasamutṭhāpitam ¹⁰vitak-
 kavipphāram^r hadayaṃ sandhāretum na sakkoti, so adhiko
 hutvā anto asanṭhahitvā^s vacīdvārena nikkhamanto paṭiggā-

¹ (Ja IV 397¹³). ² Dhp 16^c. ³ J I 209¹². ⁴ Vin III 227²⁷. ⁵ V 1003.
⁶ V 1477. ⁷ Cp II 5: 4d. ⁸ Uda 2¹¹⁻¹², cf. Sv I 140²⁷, Mp ad A I 67^e. ⁹ (J I
 400¹ Nidd I 471¹⁸ leg. anavasekam, metr. et Ja); avaseko nhuik upubba sīcadhāt
 upaccañ² [Ke 642] | usadda uddhamkammatttha | u kui o | o kui ava pru || ns (1).
¹⁰ = vitak pyam¹ khrañ² kroñ³ phrac so | yaṃ vacanam [cf. Sv I 141²⁴] | sañ || ns.

^a B^m Tha: pisācibho; C^e B^e ns Ap: pisācabho. ^b Tha (Ap v. l.): imam; (= i
 sū āy kui, ns). ^c B^m om. ^d B^m vigahetabbo? ^e C^e B^e ns hase. ^f B^m hassanam.
^g B^e ns haso. ^h (Sd supplevit). ⁱ Cp: (ohaneti) tam. ^j Wg § 2: 19: urda māne
 kriḍayām ca. ^k C^e B^m atthena. ^m Uda: udānatthena; B^e udānatṭhena. ⁿ B^m
 tilādi. ^p C^e B^e ns Uda ovatthu. ^q B^e ns Uda: evam eva. ^r Uda C^e ad. anto.
^s Uda E^c ad. bahi.

hakanirapekkho udāharaviseso udānan ti vuccati¹; udaggo ti sañjātasomanasso.

467 Kuda 468 khuda 469 guda kīlayam eva. Kodati, khodati, godati.

470 Sūda paggharaṇe. Sūdati, suttam, sūdo: ¹"rañño sūdā ma-
hānase". Ettha ca ²suttan ti sūdati dhenu viya khīraṃ atthe
paggharāpeti^a ti suttam ³tepiṭakam buddhavacanam, sakam-
mikadhātuttā pana 'paggharāpeti' ti kārītavasena attho kathe-
tum labbhati, tathā hi karoti ti padassa 'nipphādeti' ti attho
kathetum labbhati; sūdo ti bhāttakāro, yo ālāriko odaniko ¹⁰
sūpakāro rasako ti ca vuccati: sūdati 'evaṇ c' evaṇ ca kate
khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sugandhi^b manāpam surasaṇ
ca bhavissati' ti randhanakiriyāya sukusalatāya rasam paggha-
rāpeti abhinibbattetī ti sūdo.

471 Rahada avyattasadde. Rahadati, rahado. 15

472 Hilādi sukhe ca. Cakāro pubbatthāpekkhako. Hilādati, hilā-
danam hilādo: ³"mettāsahāyakatasattamahāhilādo".

473 [†]Sadda^c kucchite sadde. [†]Saddati^c.

474 Mida snehe. Sneho nāma vasāsaṃkhāto sneho pītisneho ti
duvidho; idha pana vasāsaṃkhāto sneho adhippeto. Medati, ²⁰
medo. Ettha ca medati ti medasahito bhavati ayam pu-
riso ti attho; ⁴medo nāma thūlassa sakalasārīram pharitvā,
kisassa jaṃghamaṃsādini nissāya thito patthinnaśineho^d, so
vaṇṇena haliddivaṇṇo hoti. Kārīte medeti medayati ti rūpāni,
tathā hi ⁵"te imam kāyam gāhenti^e nāma (brūhenti nāma)¹ ²⁵
medenti nāmā" ti pālī dissati, tattha medenti ti sañjāta-medam
karonti ti attho. Imissā pana dhātuyā ⁶divādiganaṃ pattāya
pītisinehatthe mejjati ti suddhakatturūpam bhavati, ⁷curādigana-
ṇam pana pattāya medeti medayati ti suddhakatturūpāni bha-
vanti ti datṭhabbam. 30

475 Sida mocane^z. Sidati, sedo.

¹ J V 368¹². ² As 19²⁸ = Sv I 17³⁵ = Sp I 19¹³. ³ *** (= mettā
abho² rhi so cit saṇ pru ap so sattava tui¹ eñ¹ mya² cva so khyam³ sā
kui ra eñ¹, ns). ⁴ cf. Vibha 245³⁰—246², Vm 262²⁰⁻²⁷. ⁵ M I 238²³ (Ps).
⁶ V1130. ⁷ V1480.

^a ita CeBemns (= Sp v. l.); leg. paggharati (As Sv Sp). ^b ita Bm;
CeBemns sugandham. ^c o: padda(tī), cf. Wg § 2: 28. ^d = khai so ace², ns (thīna^o
Vibha Vm). ^e (= balaṃ gāhenti, Ps, quod in M(E^c) irrepsit; sed gāhenti = 'gā-
ḥam karoti'). ^f Bm om. ^z addendum ca? cf. snehana-mocanayoḥ, Wg § 18: 4.

- 476 *Sāṇḍa pasavane*. Pasavanam sandanam · avicchedappavatti. *Sandati udakam*; ¹"mahanto puññābhisando". ²*Ettha ca puññābhisando ti puññappavāho, puññanadi ti pi vattum yujjati*.
- 477 *Madda maddane*. *Maddati pamaddati*; ³"mārasenappamad-
5 dano; ⁴kaṇṭakam maddati".
- 478 *Kadi* [†]velambe^a. Vilambabhāvo^a velambo^a. *Kandati*.
- 479 [†]Kada^b avhāne, rodane ca. [†]Kadati^b.
- 480 *Chadi* [†]ujjhane^c. *Chandati*^d.
- 481 *Sada sādane*^c. *Sadati, assādo*.
- 10 482 *Sida visaraṇa-gatyāvasādanesu*^f. Visaraṇam vippharaṇam, gatyāvasādanam^g gamanassa avasānam osānam abhāvakaraṇam, nisīdanam ti attho. *Sidati*; ⁵"lābūni sīdanti", *samsidati osidati pasidati vippasidati, pasādo pasanno vippasanno, pasādako pasādilo pasado osidāpako, kusito* ⁶"āsino nisinno nisinnako, ⁷"sanni-
15 sivesu pakkhisu", *nisīdanam nisinnam nisajjā gonisādo upanisā: sīdela sīdayati sīdāpeti sīdāpayati pasādeti, nisīditum nisīdāpetum nisādetum, nisīdāpeti nisīdāpetvā: **"ucchaṅge maṃ nisādetvā pitā atth' ānusāsati" — "nisīditvā" ti pi ⁹pāṭho, *nisīditvā nisīditvāna nisīditvāna nisīdiya nisīdiyāna samsīditvā avasīditvā osīditvā*.
- 20 Tattha kusito ti viriyenādhigantabbassa atthassa alābhato kucchitena ākārena sīdati ti kusito; ¹⁰atha vā sayam pi kucchitenākārena sīdati aññe pi sīdāpeti · tam nissāya aññesaṃ sīdanassa sambhavato ti kusito, tathā hi vuttam: ¹¹"parittam kaṭṭham^h āruyha yathā sīde mahaṇṇave evaṃ kusitam āgamma
25 sādhujiṇi pi sīdati" ti, — *kusito ti c' ettha dassa tattam, ¹²su-gato ti ettha viya ¹³"sata smī ti hoti" ti ettha viya ca, tathā hi ¹⁴sīdati ti satam, aniccass' etaṃ adhivacanam, iminā ucchedadiṭṭhi vuttā, sata iti c' ettha ¹⁵avibhattiko niddeso. Sannisi-*

¹ cf. A II 54²⁰ 56¹². ² = I Aṅguttara-Puññābhisandasut-pāṭi nūhik, ns.

³ Sn 561^b. ⁴ (cf. Ud 24¹⁰). ⁵ Ja I 336¹⁴. ⁶ (cf. Ja I 363¹⁷⁻²⁰). ⁷ S I 7⁷ (Sd § 102, 1214). ⁸ J VI 17⁰ (nisīdetvā). ⁹ ns: nisīditvā ti pi | . . . || pāṭho | Temijāt pāṭh rhi eñ¹ ||. ¹⁰ ns cit. Tha ad Th 147^c et Sv-pi ad D III 255¹ (*infra* § 73). ¹¹ It 71¹⁻⁴ = Th 147^{a-d}. ¹² Sp I 117¹² sqq. ¹³ A II 212¹⁴ (Mp), Vibh 392²¹ (Vibha). ¹⁴ Vibha 514¹⁸ (V 970). ¹⁵ (15⁹).

^a cf. Wg § 19: 10—12: kadi kradi kladi [Nandi ib, kada, etc., cf. *infra* 384¹] vaiklavye; *leg.* veklavbe et viklavabhavo? cf. V 674, 810, 841. ^b ɔ: kadi et kand^o (Wg § 3: 33). ^c ita CeBems (= evan¹ khrañ²); Bm uccane (ɔ: ujjāne, Wg § 19: 52). ^d ita Bems; Ce chadati; Bm om. ^e = sā yā khrañ², ns (āsvādane, Wg § 2: 17). ^f ita Ce (cf. Wg § 20: 24); Bems oavasānesu. ^g CeBm oavasāraṇam (*vide n. f*); Bems oavasānam. ^h It Th: dārum.

vesū ti ¹parissamavinodanattam ²sabbaso nisidantesu vissamamānesū ti attho, ³ḍakārassa vakāraṃ katvā niddeso. Nisidanān ti nisidanakiriya, mañcapīṭhādikaṃ vā āsanam, tam hi nisidanti etthā ti nisidanān ti vuccati; nisinnan ti nisidanakiriya eva, ettha pana ⁴"gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuñhi-⁵ bhāve sampajānakārī hoti; ⁶mātugāmena saddhiṃ raho maññe tayā nisinnan ti kukkuccaṃ upadahati" ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo, ettha hi gamanam gataṃ, ṭhānam ṭhitam, nisidanam nisinnam, supanam suttam, jāgaranam jāgaritam, bhāsanam bhāsitan ti vuccati; nisajjā ti nisidanā; gonisādo ti ⁶goni-¹⁰ sajjanā; upanisā ti upanisidati phalam etthā ti upanisā karaṇam; nisādetun ti nisidāpetum; nisādetvā ti nisidāpetvā, bhāve-napumsako ñeyyo *nisinnan* ti ravo pana, vāccaliṅge tiliṅgo so; *gatādisu* py ayam nayo. 98

483 Cada yācane^a. Yācanam ajjhesanam. *Cadati*. 15

484 Mida 485 meda medhā-himsāsu. *Midati*; *medati*.

486 Nida 487 neda kucchā-sannikarisesu. Kucchā garahā, ⁷sannikarisaṃ vohāraviseso. *Nidati*; *nedati*.

488 Bondi nisāne^b. Nisānam tejanam tikkhatā. *Bundati*, *bondi*. Ettha ca bondi ti sariraṃ, tam hi bundāni^c tikkhāni piṣuṇa-²⁰ pharusavācādini vā paññā-viriyādini vā ettha santi ti bondi ti vuccati, saññogaparatte pi *ukārass'* *okārādeso*; pāpa-kalyāṇa-
janavasen' esa attho datṭhabbo; *bondisaddassa* sariravācakatā pana ⁸"nāham puna na ca puna na cā pi apunappunam"^d hatthibondim pavekkhāmi tathā hi bhayatajjito" ti ādisu dat-²⁵ ṭhabbā, — imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

kāyo deham sariraṇ ca vapu bimbaṇ ca viggaham
bondi gattam^e tanū c' eva attabhāvo tathūpadhi
samussayo ti c' etāni dehanāmāni honti hi. 99

489 Vada viyattiyam vācayam. *Vadati vajjati vadeti, ovadati ova-³⁰ deli, paṭivadati abhivadati anuvadati upavadati apavadati* ⁹"niva-
dati aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha ¹⁰"vajjantu bhonto amman"

¹ cf. Spk ad S I 7². ² ns: sabbaso ti samantato āgamma | sabbehi di-
sābhagehi sannivesavasena vā | ṭikā dvāra kui rhu rve¹ samban ||. ³ < Spk-(p)ṭ
teste ns. ⁴ D I 70³¹. ⁵ Vin IV 149¹⁸. ⁶ = nvā³ tui¹ vañ rve¹ ne rā, ns [sed vide
Sp (I) 298²⁰]. ⁷ (Paṇ I 4: 109?). ⁸ J I 503¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁹ = chui eñ¹, ns. ¹⁰ J VI 555³.

^a Bm om. ^b cf. Wg § 21: 12 v. l. et Candra-dh I 600 (ucundir nisāne).
^c ita Ce Bemns. ^d Bm na ca pi || anu puna na cā pi || anupunappunam. ^e Bm gatta-

ti pāḷidassanato ¹vajjati ti padam vuttam, keci pana garū
²vajjati ti rūpam icchanti, tam upaparikkhitvā, yuttañ ce, gahe-
 tabbam; ³"upāsako bhikkhum vadeti; ⁴tena yogēna janakāyaṃ
 ovadeti mahāmuni"⁵ ti ca dassanato vadeti ovadeti ti ca
⁵ vuttam, sabbān' etāni suddhakattupadāni. [O]vadeti^a vādayati
 vadāpeti^b vadāpayati, vajjento vajjayanto imāni hetukattupadāni.
 Kamme vadiyati ovadiyati vajjiyati, vadiyamāno vajjamāno, ova-
 diyamāno, ⁵"ovajjamāno na karoti sāsanam" icc ādini bhavanti.
 Vādo ovādo paḷivādo, pavādo^c, abhivādanam anuvādo upavādo
¹⁰ apavādo vivādo ⁶nivādanam vajjam vadanam^d icc evamādini
 nāmikapadāni yojetabbāni, vaditum^e vaditvā^f vivaditvā icc evam-
 ādini ca tumantādini padāni. Tattha vādo ti kathā; vaditabbam
 vattabban ti vajjam, kin tam: vacanam, ⁷"etena saccavajjena
 samāṅginī sāmikena homi" ti ettha hi vacanam vajjan ti vuc-
¹⁵ cati; vadanti etenā ti vadanam · mukham, mukhassa hi imāni
 nāmāni:

vadanam lapanam tuṇḍam mukham assaṇ ca ānanam,
 sūkarādimukham tuṇḍam iti ñeyyam visesato. 100

Tatra vadati ti piṭa puttam vadati: api ca vadati ti bheri
²⁰ vadati, nādam muñcati ti attho, ⁸esa nayo vajjati ti etthā pi.
 Tatrāyam padamālā:

Vadati vadanti, vadasi vadatha, vadāmi vadāma; vadate
 vadante, vadase vadavhe, vade vadāmhe⁹.

Vadatu vadantu, vadāhi vada · vadatha, vadāmi vadāma;
²⁵ vadatam vadantam, vadassu vadavho, vade vadāmase.

Vajjati vajjanti, vajjasi^h vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma; vajjate
 vajjante, vajjase vajjavhe, vajje vajjāmheⁱ.

Vajjatu vajjantu, vajjāhi vajja · vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma;
 vajjatam vajjantam, vajjassu vajjavho, vajje vajjāmhasē^j.

³⁰ Imā dve padamālā vadadhātussa vajjādesavasena vuttā ti
 datṭhabbam. Atrāyam sukhumatthavinicchayo: ⁸"mānusakā^k

¹ Kc 502 (Sd § 1006). ² Rūp 473 (Sd § 1011 1023). ³ ***. ⁴ Bv 2: 193ab.

⁵ J III 243¹⁴. ^e = mrac khrañ³, ns [sed mrac = nivāraṇa! vide supra 35 n. b].

⁷ J VI 154²⁰. ⁸ Bv 2: 90ab.

^a Bm ovādeti; C^eB^ens ovadeti. ^b C^e vādāpeti. ^c Bm om. ^d (Bm viva-
 danam). ^e C^e ad. vivaditum. ^f Bm veditvā (3: vi[vaditum va]ditvā?). ^g C^eBemns
 vadamhe. ^h Bem vajjesi. ⁱ C^eBem vajjamhe (ns comp. fecit). ^j ita Bem;
 C^e vajjamase (ns comp. fecit). ^k C^eBem mānussakā (netr., cf. Vv 966^c).

ca dibbā ca turiyā vajjanti tāvade" ti pālī; ettha *vajjanti* ti idam suddhakattupadam · taddipanattā^a, kim viya: ¹"udirayantu samkhapaṇavā vadantu^b ekapokkharā nadantu bheri sannaddhā vaggu vada[n]tu dudrabhī" ti ettha *udirayantu-vada[n]tu*ādīni viya, tathā hi atṭhakathāyaṃ ²"vajjanti ti . . . vajjimsū ti, ³atī-
 tavacane^c vattamānavacanam veditabban" ti suddhakattuvasena vivaraṇam katam, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *vadadhātussa vajjādeso* datṭhabbo. ⁴"Samkhā ca paṇavā c' eva atho pi diṇḍimā bahū antalikkhasmiṃ vajjanti disvā^d accherakam nabhe" ti ettha pana *vajjanti* ti hetukattupadam · taddipanattā^d, tañ ca kho vaṇṇa-
 sandhivisayattā *vādayanti* ti kārītapadarūpena siddham, tathā hi *vādayanti* ti padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā yakāre pare saralopo kato, *da-yakārasaṇṇogassa jakāradvayaṃ*^e pubbakkarassa rassattañ ca bhavati, tenāha atṭhakathāyaṃ: ⁵"vajjanti ti vādayanti" ti hetukattuvasena vivaraṇam, tathā hi 'devatā nabhe
 accherakam Bhagavato Yamakapāṭihāriyādisu^f disvā antalikkhe etāni samkhapaṇavādīni turiyāni vādayanti' ti hetukattuvasena attho gaḥetabbo bhavati, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *vadassa vajjādeso* na bhavati. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: ⁶"antalikkhasmiṃ vajjanti disvā^d accherakam nabhe" ti etthā pi *vajjanti* ti padaṃ
 suddhakattupadam eva na hetukattupadam · "vajjanti ti vādayanti" ti vivaraṇe kate pi, tathā hi ⁷"ye kec' ime diṭṭhi paribbasanā^g idam eva saccaṃ ti ca^h vādayanti" ti ca ⁸"evam pi viggayha vivādayanti"ⁱ ti ca evamādisu *vadantipadena samānattham vādayanti* ti padañ ca sāsane diṭṭhan ti. | Tan na
 "disvā" ti dassanakiriyāvacanato, na hi samkhapaṇavādinam pāṭihāriyādidassanam upapajjati · dassanacittassa abhāvato ti. || Saccaṃ, tathā pi ⁹"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā^j vipulā dumā sayam ev' onamitvāna upagacchanti dārake" ti ettha viya upacaritattā upapajjat' eva dassanavacanam, tasmā ¹⁰"vajjanti ti vādayanti" ti vivaraṇam suddhakattuvasena katan ti. | Tan na · heṭṭhā ¹¹"saṅgītiyo pavattenti^k ambare anilañjase

¹ J VI 21²¹⁻²². ² Bva *ad* Bv 2: 90^b. ³ Bv 1: 32^{a-d}. ⁴ Bva *ad* Bv 1: 32^c. ⁵ Sn 895^a. ⁶ Sn 879^a. ⁷ J VI 513²⁴⁻²⁵ (*supra* 77¹). ⁸ Bv 1: 31^{a-d}.

^a *ita* C^e B^emns, *vide* 387¹⁰. ^b (*vide supra* 38¹ *infra* 389²⁶; Ja: vadatam, v. l. nadantu). ^c Bva: atṭatthe. ^d ns taddīpakattā (367²², ²⁶). ^e B^ens jākāra^o. ^f B^ens oḥāriyam. ^g *sic* C^e B^emns. ^h *sic* B^e; C^e B^m om. (Sn: vivādo). ⁱ C^e B^m om. vi-. ^j B^ens ubbiddhā. ^k Bv: pavattanti.

cammanaddhāni vārenti disvān' accherakam nabhe" ti imissā gāthāya ¹"vārenti ti vādayanti" 'devatā' ti sapāthasesassa atthavivaraṇassa hetukattuvasena katattā. || Atha pi vadeyyum: ²"saṃkhā ca paṇavā c' eva atho pi deṇḍimā^a bahū" ti pac-
 5 cattavacanavasena vuttattā *vajjanti* ti padaṃ kammavācakapa-
 dan ti ce, tam pi na kammavasena vivaraṇassa akatattā
 kattuvaseṇa pana katattā ti niṭṭham ettha gantabbam. Ayam
 ettha vinicchayo veditabbo: dvigaṇiko vādadhātu: *bhuvādigā-*
ṇiko ca curādigāṇiko ca; so hi *bhuvādigāṇe* vattanto *vadati*
 10 *vajjati* ti suddhakatturūpāni janetvā *vādeli vādayati vādāpeli*
vādāpayati ti cattāri hetukatturūpāni janeti, ³*curādigāṇe* pana
vādeli vādayati ti suddhakatturūpāni janetvā *vādāpeli vādāpayati*
 ti ca dve hetukatturūpāni janeti, tasmā sāsane *vārenti vā-*
dayanti ti^b suddhakatturūpāni dissanti.

15 *Vadeyya vadeyyum* icc ādi sabbam neyyam,
vajjeyya vajjeyyam icc ādi ca sabbam neyyam *vajjāde-*
savasena; atha vā:

vadeyya vadeyyum vajjum ⁴"pitā mātā ca te^c dajjun"
 ti padaṃ iva, ettha ca ⁵"vajjum vā te^d na vā vajjum n' atthi
 20 nāsāya rūhanā" ti pālī nidassanam, vadeyyum vā na vadeyyum
 vā ti attho,

vadeyyāsi vajjāsi vajjesi icc api ⁶"vutto vajjāsi vandanam;
⁷vajjesi^c kho tam^e vāmūrum"

vadeyyātha vajjātha ⁸"ammaṃ arogaṃ^f vajjātha", *vadey-*
 25 *yāmi vajjāmi vadeyyāma vajjāma*; *vadetha vaderam, vade-*
tho vadeyyavho vajjavho, vadeyyam vajjam vadeyyāmhe
vajjāmhe pubbe viya idhā pi yakāre pare saralopo daṭ-
 ṭhabbo, aññāni pi upaparikkhitvā gaheṭabbāni.

Idāni parokkhādirūpāni kathayāma:

30 *Vada pāvada yathā babhūva*, — *dakāralope pāva* iti pi rūpaṃ
 bhavati ⁹"paṭipam vadehi bhaddan" ti ettha *paṭipān* ti padaṃ
 viya, tathā hi ¹⁰"yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāva" iti pālī dissati,
 ettha *pasaddo* upasaggo dighaṃ katvā vutto ¹¹*pāvadati pāva-*

¹ Bva ad Bv I: 31c. ² (387^a). ³ V 1499. ⁴ (370¹). ⁵ J II 322²². ⁶ J VI 19².
⁷ J II 443¹¹. ⁸ J VI 555⁴. ⁹ Sn 921^c (Sd § 181 158); Sn 714^a leg. paṭipā,
 cf. Kva 38¹⁷. ¹⁰ Sn 782^d. ¹¹ Nidd I 68¹⁰, ¹² 69¹² 70².

^a ita h. l. Bm; B^c diṇḍimā. ^b Bm vā; C^e ti vā. ^c ita C^e Bemns.
^d (Bm me). ^e B^c tvaṃ. ^f Ja: ārogyam. ^g B^c vajjamhe.

canan ti ādisu viya, *pāvā* ti ca idaṃ atitavacanam, atthaka-thāyaṃ pana 'atitavacanam idan' ti jānanto pi garu vattamānavacanavasena ¹"pāvā ti vadati" ti vivaraṇam akāsi 'īdisesu thānesu kālāvipallāsavasena atthassa vattabbattā, āyasmā pi ca Sāriputto Niddese ²"yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāvā" ti 5 padam nikkhipitvā ³"ātumā vuccati attā^a, sayam eva pāvā ti sayam eva attānaṃ pāvadati: aham asmi silasampanno ti vā vatasampanno^b ti vā" ti vattamānavacanena^c attham niddisi; atha vā *pāvā* ti idaṃ na kevalam *vadadhātuvasen*' eva nipphannaṃ atha kho *ndhātuvasena* pi, tathā hi idaṃ *papubbassa* 10 ⁴"u sadde" [u]^d ti dhātussa payoge *ukārassa okāradesam* katvā, tato parokkhābhūte *akāre* pare *okārassa āvādesam*, tato ca sandhikiccam katvā sijjhati, tasmā *ndhātussa vadadhātuyā* samānatthattā tannipphannarūpassa ca *vadadhātuyā* nipphan-narūpena samānarūpattā ⁵"sayam eva attānaṃ pāvadati" ti 15 *vadadhātuvasena* niddisi ti daṭṭhabbam. — Idāni ⁶vicchinā pa-damālā ghaṭiyati:

Vada vadu, vade vadittha, vada vadimha: vadittha vadire, vadittho vadivho, vadi^e vadimhe:

pāvada pāva icc api^f · *pāvadu, pāvade pāvadittha, pāvada^g 20 pāvadimha; pāvadittha pāvadire, pāvadittho pāvadivho^h, pāvadiⁱ pāvadimhe*, tathā *vajja vajju* icc ādini parokkhārūpāni.

Avadā avadu: avajjā avajju icc ādini hiyyattanirūpāni.

Avadi vadi · avadum vadum avadimsu vadimsu; avajji vajji 25 icc ādini ajjatanirūpāni.

Vadissati vadissanti; vajjissati vajjissanti icc ādini bhavis-santirūpāni.

Avadissā vadissā; avajjissā vajjissā icc ādini kālātipattirūpāni. Sesāni sabbāni pi yathāsambhavam vitthāretabbāni. Yā pan' ettha *vadadhātu* viyattiyam vācāyam vuttā, sā katthaci ⁷"vadan- 30 tam^j ekapokkharā; ⁸bherivādako" ti ādisu ⁹avyattasadde pi vattati · ¹⁰upacaritavasena ti daṭṭhabbam.

¹ Pj II 521⁸. ² Nidd I 69¹²⁻¹⁴. ³ (323¹). ⁴ (389⁷). ⁵ (vide 388²⁹).

⁶ J VI 21²¹ 580²⁸ (supra 387²). ⁷ Ja I 283¹³. ⁸ (cf. 386¹⁹ et 375²⁹⁻³⁷⁷²).

⁹ (ns: . . . sadisūpacāra, vel abhedavivakkhūpacāra, vel 'so 'yam' ity upacāra).

^a (Bm atto). ^b Bm vatta^o. ^c C^e ovacanavasena. ^d B^ens om. ^e B^e vadim. ^f (Bm icch api). ^g B^e pāvadam. ^h B^e om. ⁱ B^e pāvadim; Bm om. ^j ita C^eBem^{ns}.

- 490 Vīda ñāṇe.** Ñāṇaṃ jāṇanaṃ. *Vīdati, vedo vīdu; kārīte vedeti.* ¹"sayama abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti; ²vedayanti ca te tuṭṭhiṃ^a devā mānusakā ubho" ti payogā. Tattha pavedeti ti ³bodheti ñāpeti pakāseti; vedo ti vīdati sukhumaṃ ⁵pī kāraṇaṃ ājānāti ti vedo, paññāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, ⁴*Vedehamūni* ti ettha ñāṇaṃ hi^b vedo ti vuccati, vedo ti vā vedaganthassa pī nāmaṃ, vīdanti jānanti etena uccāritamattena tadādhāraṃ puggalaṃ 'brāhmaṇo ayaṇ' ti, vīdanti vā etena brāhmaṇā attanā kattabbakiccaṃ ti vedo, so pana Irubbeda-Yajubbeda-Sāmaveda-
¹⁰vasena tividho, Āthabbanavedaṃ pana paṇitajjhāsayaṃ na sikhanti. ⁴parūpaghātasahitattā, tasmā pāliyaṃ ⁶"tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ paragu" ti vuttaṃ, ete yeva chando suti ti^c ca vuccanti:
 paññāyaṃ tuṭṭhiyaṃ vede *vedasaddo* pavattati;
 pāvake pī ca so diṭṭho ⁷*jātasaddapurecaro*, 101
¹⁵pacchānuge ⁸*jātasadde* sati tuṭṭhājane pī ca,
⁹"vedagū sabbadhamme" ti ettha pī vīditesu ca; 102
 vīdū ti paṇḍitamanusso, so hi yathāsabhāvato kammaṃ ca phalaṃ ca kusalādibhede ca dhamme vīdati ti vīdū ti vuccati.
491 Ruda assuvimocane. Sakammikavaseṇ' imissā^d attho gahe-
²⁰tabbo. *Rodati, rudati* iccāpi, *ruṇṇaṃ ruditaṃ rodanaṃ, rodanto rodamaṇo rodanti rodamaṇā rudammukhā rudaṃ rudanto*. Tattha rodati ti, kiṃ rodati: mataṃ puttaṃ vā bhātaraṃ vā rodati, tatrayaṃ pālī: ¹⁰"nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ [bhante] Bhagavā evaṃ āha", ayaṃ paṇ' ettha attho: yaṃ maṃ bhante
²⁵Bhagavā evaṃ āha, ¹¹ahaṃ etaṃ Bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ na rodāmi na paridevāmi na anutthunāmi ti evaṃ sakammikavaseṇ' attho^e veditabbo na assumuñcanamattena, ¹²"mataṃ vā amma rodanti yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati jīvaṃtaṃ amma passanti^f
³⁰kasmā maṃ amma rodasi" ti ayaṃ c' ettha payogo" ti idaṃ atthakathāvacanaṃ, idaṃ pana ¹³ṭikāvacanaṃ: "yathā sakam-
 makā^g dhātusaddā atthavisesavasena akammakā honti: "vibud-

¹ D I 62²⁸. ² Bv 2: 179ab. ³ Sv I 175¹⁷. ⁴ cf. Sv I 139⁹⁻¹¹. ⁵ (Nidda ad' Nidd I 381⁶). ⁶ D I 88⁵ (vide Bva ad Bv 2: 6b). ⁷ (Ja I 214²²). ⁸ (Bv 2: 39a; cf. 414²⁵). ⁹ J II 34¹² (Ja II 34¹⁸). ¹⁰ M I 388¹⁸. ¹¹ Ps (S^c) III 97¹². ¹² S I 209⁷⁻⁸, Th 44a-d. ¹³ = Majjhimaṇṇās-ṭīkā ca kā³, ns.

^a Bv: sotthiṃ (sotthin ti sotthibhāvaṃ, Bva). ^b Bc ettha hi ñāṇaṃ. ^c Bm om. ^d ns sakammakav^o. ^e Ce sakammakav^o. ^f ita CeBemns Ps S; Th: dissanti. ^g ita CeBemns.

dho puriso; vibuddho kamalasaṇḍo" ti, evaṃ atthavisesavasena akammakā pi sakammakā honti ti dassetuṃ ¹"na paridevāmi na anutthunāmi" ti āha, *anutthunasaddo* sakammakavasena payuḍḍati ²"purāṇāni anutthunan" ti ādisu, ayaṇ c' ettha payogo [ti], imāya pi gāthāya anutthunanaṃ rudanaṃ adhippetan ti ³dasseti" ti.

492 Dalidda duggatiyaṃ. ⁴Dukkhassa gati patiṭṭhā^a ti duggati ti ayaṃ attho ⁵"apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati" ti ādisu yujjati, idha pana idaṃ^b atthaṃ agahetvā añño attho gahetabbo, kathaṃ: duggati ti dukkhena kicchena gati gama-¹⁰naṃ annapānādilābho duggati ti. *Daliddati, daliddo daliddi dāliddiyaṃ.* Tattha daliddati ti sabbam icchiticchitaṃ paraṃ yācitvā eva dukkhena adhigacchati na ayācitvā ti attho; daliddo ti duggatamanusso, daliddi ti duggatanāri, daliddassa bhāvo dāliddiyaṃ. Ettha ca ⁶"sabbam eva daliddati" ti loki-¹⁵kapayogadassanato *daliddati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ vibhāvitaṃ, sāsane pana taṃkiriyāpadaṃ na āgataṃ, *daliddo daliddi* ti nāmapadāni yeva āgatāni; anāgataṃ pi taṃ ⁷"nāthati^cpadam^c iva sāsanaṇu-
lomattā gahetabbam eva, garū pana Kaccāyanamatavasena ⁸"dala duggatimhi" ti^d duggativācakadaladhātuto *iddappac-²⁰*
cayaṃ katvā daliddo ti nāmapadaṃ dassesuṃ.

493 Tuda vyathane. *Tudati vitudati; kammani tujjati* ⁹"vitujjamāno ¹⁰"vedanābhittunno ti rūpāni; ¹¹"tudanti vācāhi janā asaṇṇātā sarehi saṅgāmagataṃ va kuṇjaraṃ sutvāna vākyam pharusam udiritaṃ adhivāsaye bhikkhu aduṭṭhacitto".²⁵

494 Nuda perañe. *Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇi[ya]karaṇaṃ^e pimsanaṃ.* ¹²*Nu-
dali panudati, panudanaṃ^f.*

495 Vidi labhe. *Vindati,* ¹³"uṭṭhātā vindate dhanam", *Go-
vindo.*

496 †Khādi^g parighāte. *Parighātaṃ samantato hananaṃ.* ¹⁴*Khan-
dati. — Dakārantadhāturūpāni.*

¹ (390⁷⁶). ² Dh^p 156^d. ³ Uda 418^f Vm 427¹² Sv *ad* D II 93¹⁸. ⁴ Ud 87⁵.

⁵ (*cf.* Hitopadeśa II v. 2). ⁶ (365²³). ⁷ Kc 663 (Mmd). ⁸ (*cf.* M II 73⁹).

⁹ (S II 20³⁹). ¹⁰ Ud 45²⁸⁻³¹. ¹¹ ns *cit.* Dh^p 28^{ab} et Dh^{pa} I 259¹⁷. ¹² Sn 187^b.

^a *ita* C^eB^em^s; *vide tamen* Uda, etc.. ^b *sic* C^eB^em^s. ^c B^ens nāthati ti padam. ^d B^m om. dala duggatimhi ti. ^e B^ens cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ [*vide* 318 n. c, 404⁵ et V1431; *perañā potius preṣaṇā quam peṣaṇā!*]. ^f B^ens panūdanaṃ (Sn 1106^c). ^g B^ens khādi; *vide* Wg § 28: 142.

497 *Dhā dhāraṇe. Dadhāti vidadhāti* ¹"yaṃ paṇḍito nipuṇaṃ saṃvidheti; ²nidhiṃ nidheti . . . nidhi nāma nidhiyati . . . tāva-sunihto santo; ³yato nidhiṃ parihari(m)", *nidahati*, ⁴"kuhiṃ deva nidahāmi"^a, *paridahati* ⁵"yo vatthaṃ paridahissati", *dhassati* ⁶"*paridhassati*"; ⁷"bālo ti paraṃ dahāti"^b; ⁸Sakyā kho Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākaṃ^c pitāmahaṃ dahanti; ⁹saddahati tathāgata-ssa bodhiṃ; ¹⁰saddhā saddahanā", *saddhātappaṃ saddahitaḥ-ḥaṃ*, ¹¹"saddhāyiko paccayiko; ¹²saddheyyavacasā upāsikā", *saddahitaṃ saddahitvā, viśeśādhanāṃ sotāvadhanāṃ, soṭaṃ oda-*
¹⁰*hātī, ohitasoto, soṭaṃ odahitvā. maccudheyyaṃ mārādheyyaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ, dhātu, 13*"Dhātā Vidhātā", *vidhi, abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyaṃ, 14*"nidhānavatī vācā", ¹⁵*ādhanagāhī, sandhi aññāni* pi yojetabbāni.

¹⁶*Vipubbo dhā karotyatthe, abhiṃpubbo tu bhāsane,*
¹⁵ *ny-ā-saṃpubbo yathāyogaṃ nyās'-āropana-sandhisu. 103*
Imasmā pana *dhādhātuto* pubbassa *api* icc upasaggassa *akāro* kvaci niccaṃ lopam pappoti kvaci^d lopam na pappoti, atra lopo vuccate: *dvāraṃ pīdahati, dvāraṃ pīdahanti^e, pīdahitum pīdahitvā* evaṃ *akāralopo* bhavati; *dvāraṃ apīdahitvā* evaṃ ²⁰*akāralopo* na bhavati, ettha hi *akāro apī* upasaggassa avayavo na hoti, kin ti ce: paṭisedhatthavācako nipāto yeva, upasaggā-vayavo pana adassanaṃ gato, yaṃ niccālopo^f — evaṃ *dhādhātuto* pubbassa *api* icc upasaggassa *akāro* kvaci niccaṃ lopam pappoti kvaci niccaṃ lopam na pappoti. Idam accha-
²⁵riyaṃ idaṃ abbhutaṃ yatra hi nāma Bhagavato pāvacaṇe evarūpo pi nayo sandissati viññūnaṃ hadayavimhāpanakaro, yo ekasmiṃ yeva dhātumhi ekasmiṃ yeva upasagge ekasmiṃ yev^g atthe kvacilopālopavasena vibhajitum labbhati; idāni mayaṃ sotūnaṃ paramakosallaḥjananātthaṃ tadubhayam pi *ākā-*
³⁰*raṃ ekajjhaṃ karontā^h tadākāravatīṃ jīnavarapālīṃ ānayāma:*

¹ J VI 362²¹. ² Khp VIII 1a 2d 3a. ³ J VI 79². ⁴ J VI 494²¹. ⁵ Dh 9b. ⁶ Dh 9b (v. l.). ⁷ Sn 888a. ⁸ D I 92¹⁴ (Sd V 1004). ⁹ A III 65¹⁴. ¹⁰ Dhs § 12. ¹¹ M II 71²⁰. ¹² Vin III 188¹⁹. ¹³ J VI 201²⁴. ¹⁴ (D I 4³¹; ns *cū*. Sv I 76²³). ¹⁵ = cit¹ n²hi³ tañ⁴ k⁵ā m⁶ra⁷i ev⁸ā y⁹ū le¹⁰ r¹¹hi, ns. ¹⁶ ns: i gāthā kui k²ā v³idhi *abhidhāna nidhānavatī ādhanagāhī sandhi* i pud tui¹ kui rañ² rve³ chui ap eñ¹.

^a J (Cks): kuhiṃ deva nidaheyyāmi [v ~ ~ ~, ~ ~ ~ ~ ~, cf. *ib.* 494¹⁷].
^b *ita* Sn; Ce Bm padam dahati, Be ns param padahati. ^c Ce Okkākaṃ. ^d Be ns *ad*, niccaṃ (cf. 392²⁴). ^e Ce Be ns pīdahanto. ^f (Ce nicco lopo). ^g Ce Bm karonto.

¹"Gaṅgaṃ me pidahissanti taṃ na^a sakkomi brāhmaṇa api-dhetuṃ mahāsindhuṃ taṃ kathaṃ so bhavissati na te sakkomi akkhātum atthaṃ dhammañ ca pucchito",

²cittatthasādhaniṃ^b etaṃ gāthaṃ Sambhavajātake

paññāsambhavam icchanto kare citte sumedhaso ti. 104 5

498 Dhu ³*gati-theriyesu*. Gati gamanaṃ, theriyaṃ thirassa^c bhāvo. *Dhavaṭi, dhuvam*. Ettha ca dhuvan ti thiraṃ ⁴"nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo" ti ādisu viya, tasmā dhuvan ti thiraṃ yaṃ^d kiñci dhammajātaṃ; atha vā dhuvan ti idaṃ gati-theriyatthavasena nibbānass' eva addivacanaṃ bha-¹⁰ vitum arahati, taṃ hi jātijarāvyādhimaraṇasokādito muccitukā-mehi dhavitabbaṃ gantabbaṃ ti dhuvam, uppādayābhāvena vā nīccasabbhāvattā dhavati thiraṃ sassataṃ bhavati ti dhuvam, yaṃ^e hi sandhāya Bhagavatā ⁵"dhuvāñ ca vo bhikkhave de-
sessāmi dhuvagāminiñ ca paṭipadan" ti vuttaṃ. *Dhuvassaddo* ¹⁵
"vacanaṃ dhuvassattan" ti ettha thire vattati, ⁶"dhuvāñ ca
... bhikkhave desessāmi" ti ettha nibbāne, ⁷"dhuvam buddho
bhavissati" ti^f ettha pana ekaṃse-nipātapadabhāvena vattati
ti datṭhabbaṃ.

499 Dhū *vidhūnane*^e. Ūkāraṣsa uvattaṃ. *Dhuvati dhuvitā dhu-* ²⁰
vilabbaṃ, rassatte *dhuto dhulavā* icc api rūpāni bhavanti.

500 Dhe *pāne*. *Dhayati dhigali, dhenu*. Ettha ca dhenū ti dhayati pivati ito khīraṃ potako^h ti dhenu: *godhenu assadhenu migadhenū* ti *dhenusaddo* sāmaññavasena sapotikāsu tiracchā-nagatitthisu vattati; evaṃ sante pi yebhuyyena gāviyaṃ vattati, ²⁵
tathā hi ⁸"satta dhenusate datvā" ti pālī dissati.

501 Sidhu ⁹*gatiyaṃ*. *Sedhati nisedhati paṭisedhati, siddho pasiddho nisiddho paṭisiddho paṭisedhito paṭisedhako paṭisedho paṭisedhi-*
tum paṭisedhivā; idha acinteyyabalattā upasaggānaṃ taṃyoge *siddhudhātussa* nānappakārā atthā sambhavantiⁱ, aññesam pi ³⁰
evam eva.

502 Sidhu *satthe, maṅgalye* ca. Satthaṃ sāsanaṃ, maṅgalyaṃ pāpa-vināsaṃ vuddhikāraṇaṃ vā. *Sedhati, siddho pasiddho pasiddhi*.

¹ J V 60^a. ² = chan² kray so anak-kui pri^a ce tat, ns. ³ (Vp *apud* Wg § 22: 45). ⁴ D I 18²². ⁵ (cf. S IV 370³). ⁶ Bv 2: 111^d ... 115^d. ⁷ Bv 2: 82^b ... 108^d. ⁸ J VI 503¹⁷. ⁹ = kāyañānapavattanagatī nluik, ns.

^a J: na naṃ. ^b ita CeBe; Bm on; ns onam. ^c CeBe ns thira-. ^d Be ns om. (*haplogr.* -raṃ: yaṃ). ^e ita CeBemns. ^f Be ns bhavissati ti (= Bv). ^g Wg § 27: 9: kampane (*infra* 401⁸). ^h Bm khīraṃ pa potako. ⁱ Bm bhavanti.

- 503** *Dadha dhāraṇe. Janassa tuḥhiṃ dadhale ti dadhi; dhakārassa hakāratte dahati ti rūpaṃ: ayaṃ itthi imaṃ itthiṃ ayyikaṃ dahati, ime purisā imaṃ purisaṃ* ¹*pilāmaṃ dahanti,* ²*cittaṃ* ³*samā-dahātabbāṃ;* ⁴*samādaḥaṃ cittaṃ*".
- 504** *Edha vuddhiyaṃ, lābhe ca. Edhati, edho sukhedhito:* ⁴*"gambhīre gādham edhati". Ettha edho ti edhati vaḍḍhati etena pāvako ti edho indhanaṃ upādānaṃ; sukhedhito ti sukheṇa edhito sukhasaṃvaḍḍhito ti attho;* ⁵*gādham edhati ti gādham patiṭṭhaṃ edhati labhati.*
- 505** ⁶*Bandha* ⁷*saṃharise. Saṃhariso vinibandhakiriya. Bandhati* ⁸*vinibandhati* ⁹*, vinibaddhā.*
- 506** *Gādha patiṭṭhā-nissaya* ¹⁰*ganthesu. "Gādhati, "*¹¹*gādham khattā* ¹²*;* ¹³*"gambhīrato agādham".*
- 507** *Bādha viloḷane. Bādhati vibādhati, ābādho. Ābādhati cittaṃ* ¹⁴*viloḷeti ti* ¹⁵*ābādho.*
- 508** *Nadha* ¹⁶*yācanādisu. Nādhati nādhanāṃ.*
- 509** *Bandha bandhane. Bandhati bandhanako* ¹⁷*baddho* ¹⁸*bandhā-pito paṭibaddho, bandhanaṃ bandho sambandhanaṃ sambandho pabandho bandhu. Tattha bandhanan ti bandhanti satte etena* ¹⁹*ti bandhanaṃ saṅkhalikādi; 'ayaṃ amhākaṃ vaṃso' ti sam-bandhitabbaṭṭhena bandhu, Theragāthasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ pana* ²⁰*"pemabandhanena bandhū" ti vuttaṃ.*
- 510** *Dadhi asighacāre. Asighacāro asighappavatti. Dhandhati, dandho dandhapañño,* ²¹*"yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇiye ca dandhati".*
- 511** *Vaddha vaddhane. Vaddhati, vaddhi vuddhi vaddho vuddho;* ²²*jātivuddho guṇavuddho payovuddho;* ²³*"ye vuddham apacāyanti narā dhammassa kovidā diṭṭhe va dhamme pāsamsā samparāye ca suggatiṃ"* ²⁴*g.*

¹ (392^a). ² M III 111¹⁰. ³ M III 83⁹. ⁴ S I 176²⁹. ⁵ < Spk *ad loc.*; *hiṃ* lābhe 394⁷ (cf. Ja I 488²⁴). ⁶ (*hiṃ* et ogadha, Uda 345¹⁸⁻²⁴; *sed* [nibbān-, ant]ogadha = '[antar]līna', *vide* Pv 10¹⁶ = Vva 12¹⁷, mh¹ *ad* Vm 219¹⁶, et cf. Rgveda I 126: 6^{ab}, *nec non* giddho gadhito ... *et* loke gadhitāni [Sn 940^b = jagatogadham S I 186²⁸], cf. Mp *ad* A III 297¹². ⁷ Pp 43²². ⁸ (Pva 77¹⁴; gambhīra ti agādha). ⁹ (*aliter* Sv I 212¹³). ¹⁰ (*vide* 365²⁹; Ja V 90¹⁸). ¹¹ ***. ¹² Th 29^{1ab} (ns: Varāṇajāt [J I 319¹]). ¹³ (Ja I 219³⁰). ¹⁴ J I 219²⁸⁻²⁹.

¹⁵ (ā: phaddha; Wg § 2: 2); Be baddha-. ¹⁶ Be (vinī)baddhati. ¹⁷ *vide* Wg § 2: 3 (lipsa). ¹⁸ CeBemns katta (Ppa 225⁵⁻⁶). ¹⁹ Be bandhako. ²⁰ Bm om. ²¹ *ita* Bmns (= suggatiṃ | sugati sui¹ || yanti | rok kun eñ¹); Ce suggati (cf. Ja I 220⁶; sugati yeva hoti).

512 *Sadhu* [†]saddakucchiya^a. *Sadhati*^b.

513 *Piḷadhi* alaṃkāre. *Piḷandhati* *piḷandhanam*.

piḷandhanam alaṃkāro maṇḍanañ ca vibhūsanam
pasādhanañ cābharanaṃ pariyāyā ime matā.

105

514 *Medha* himsāyaṃ, saṅgame ca. *Medhati* *medhā* *medhāvī*. Atra ⁵
medhā ti ¹asani viya siluccaye kilese *medhati* himsati ti
medhā, *medhati* vā siriyā silādihi ca sappurisadhammehi saha
gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhati^c ti *medhā*, paññāy[†] etaṃ nā-
maṃ, tathā hi ²"paññā hi seṭṭhā kusalā vadanti nakkhatta-
rājā-r-iva tārakānaṃ, silaṃ [†]siriñ cā pi satañ ca dhammo ¹⁰
anvāyikā paññavato bhavanti" ti vuttaṃ; ³*medhāvī* ti ⁴dham-
mojapaññāya [ca] samannāgato puggalo.

515 *Sadhu* 516 *madhu* unde. *Sadhati*; *madhati*, *madhu*.

517 *Budha* bodhane. *Bodhati*, *buddho* [†]*abhisambu[d]dhāno sam-*
bu[d]dham [†]*asambu[d]dham* *bodhi*. — ⁷*divādigaṇe* pi ayaṃ dis- ¹³
sati, tatra hi *bujjhati* ti rūpaṃ, idha pana *bodhati* ti rūpaṃ,
⁸"yo nidaṃ a[p]pabodhati"^d ti hi pālī dissati; kārite pana
bodheti icc ādini.

518 *Yudha* sampahāre. *Yodhati*, *yodho*; ⁹"yodhetha Māraṃ pañ-
ñāvudhena", *yuddham*, *caraṇāyudho* *caraṇāvudho* vā, *āvudham*; ²⁰
¹⁰*divādigaṇikassa* pan' assa *yujjhati* ti rūpaṃ.

519 *Didhi* ditti-devanesu^c. *Dīdhati*, *dīdhiti*. Ettha ca dīdhiti ti
rasmi, anekāni hi rasmināmāni:

rasmi ābhā pabhā raṃsi ditti bhā ruci dīdhiti

marici jūti bhāṇv aṃsu mayūkho kiraṇo karo

nāgadhāmo^f ca āloko icc ete rasmivācaka.

25

106

— *Dhakārantadhāturūpāni*.

520 *Ni* naye. *Neti* *nayati*^g *vineti*: ¹¹"vineyya hadaye daram",
aneti *ānayati*, ¹²"netā vinetā", *nāyako* *neyyo*^h *veneyyo* *venayiko*,

¹ (cf. 410²⁰—411⁷). ² J V 148⁸⁻¹¹. ³ ns *cīt*. Th 988^a. ⁴ Dhpa I 257¹⁰; ns
cīt. Tha (*ad* Th 988^a): dhammojapaññāya parihārikapaññāya paṭivedhapaññāya
ca vasena medhāvī. ⁵ (Dhp 46^b). ⁶ (Sp I 1^a). ⁷ V(1132) 1133. ⁸ S I 7²²
(Dhp 143^c). ⁹ Dhp 40^c. ¹⁰ V1137. ¹¹ J VI 300²⁴. ¹² Nidd I 446²¹.

^a *sic* C^eB^{em}ns (= cak chup bhvay so asaṃ nhuik; śabdakutsāyām, Wg
§ 18: 21). ^b (*skr.* śardhate). ^c B^m om. ^d C^eB^m appa^o; B^ens apa^o (ns: apa
pay rve¹ || *bodhati* | ... si eñ¹). ^e *ita* C^e (Wg § 24: 68); B^m -vedanesu; B^ens
-vedhanesu. ^f = naga² eñ¹ acvay tañ² hū so aroñ || nārātamo lañ³ rhi eñ¹ || "nāra
vuccanti rasmiyo" hū so iṭkā tui¹ [Mp] *ad* Mp (= Vibha 397²²) *ad* A V 33⁷ nhañ¹
aññ¹ 'nāra atamo' phrat || nārā | roñ || atamo | roñ ||, ns. ^g B^m *ad.* niyati. ^h (B^m nayo).

vinilo puriso, ¹"niyamāne pisācena kin nu tāta udikkhasi", *niyanto, nettam netti*, ²"bhavanetti samūhatā", *nettiko*: ³"udakam hi^a nayanti nettikā", *nettā*: ⁴"nette ujugate sati", *nayo vinayo* ⁵*āyata-nam, netum vinetum netvā vinelvā* icc ādini. Tattha
 5 nettan ti ⁶samavisamaṃ dassentaṃ attabhāvaṃ neti ti nettam · cakkhu; netti ti nenti etāya satte ti netti · rajju, ⁷bhavanetti ti bhavarajju, taṇhāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, tāya hi sattā goṇā viya gīvāya bandhitvā taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ niyyanti, tasmā bhavanetti ti vuccati; nettikā ti kassakā; nettā ti gavajetthako yūtha-
 10 pati; nayo ti nayanam gamanam nayo · pāligati, atha vā tattha tattha netabbo ti nayo · ⁸sadisabhāvena netabbākāro, niyati ti nayo · tathattanayādi, niyati etenā ti nayo · antadvaya-vivajjananayādi^b, tathā hi chabbidho nayo: tathattanayo pat-
 tinayo desanānayo antadvayavivajjanānayo^c acinteyyanayo
 15 adhippāyanayo ti, tesu tathattanayo antadvayavivajjanānayaena^c niyati, pattinayo acinteyyanayaena, desanānayo adhippāyanayaena niyati, etthādimhi tividho nayo kammaśādanena 'niyati' ti nayo ti vuccati, pacchimo pana tividho nayo karaṇasādanena 'niyati' etena tathattādinayattayam' iti nayo ti vuccati — imas-
 20 miṃ atthe papañciyamāne ganthavitthāro siyā ti vitthāro na dassito; aparo pi catubbidho nayo: ekattanayo nānattanayo avyāpāranayo evaṃdhammatānayo ti; vineti satte ettha etenā ti vā vinayo, kāyavācānam vinayanato^d pi vinayo; ⁹āyatanan ti
 10 anamatagge samsāre pavattaṃ atīva āyataṃ samsāradukkham
 25 yāva na nivattati tāva nayat' eva pavattayat' evā^e ti āyata-
 nam, ayam pan' ettha atthuddhāro: āyatanan ti ¹¹"assānam Kamboj^f āyatanam gunnam Dakkhiṇāpatho āyatanan" ti ettha sañjātittānam āyatanam nāma, ¹²"manorame āyatane sevanti

¹ J VI 549². ² Vin I 231⁸ = M II 105¹⁴. ³ Dh 80^a = M II 105⁷.
⁴ J III 111²³ = A II 76³. ⁵ (Vibha 45¹⁸⁻²⁰). ⁶ As 308³². ⁷ Ps ad M II 105¹⁴
 (As 364¹⁷). ⁸ sadisabhāvena | tū sañ eñ¹ aphrac phrañ¹ || netabbākāro | choṇ ap
 so akhrañ³ arā kui ra eñ¹ || vā | choṇ ap so akhrañ³ arā rhi so paccāsanna ca
 so nañ³ kui ra eñ¹ || ns. ⁹ Sv I 124³⁰ As 140³⁴ (*supra* 361⁶⁻²⁰ n. 4). ¹⁰ Vibha
 45²⁴⁻²⁶; ns: anamatagge | anumatagge | nhac rā thoñ lok | ñāñ phrañ¹ lhyok
 rve¹ | ok me¹ so² lañ³ | ma si thuik koñ³ so rhe¹ nok acvan³ rhi so || [re vera
 an + amutaḥ + agra, -a- *pro -u- verbis* ajjatagge ettāvattaggaṃ cet. debetur].
¹¹ ***. ¹² A III 43⁶⁻⁷.

a B^m om. b ita C^eB^{em}ns (*vide* 396¹⁴⁻¹⁵). c ita C^eB^m; B^{em}ns vivajjanan^o.
 d B^m vinayato. e B^m pavattiyat' evā; B^{em}ns pavattat' evā. f ita C^eB^{em}.

naṃ vihaṅgamā chāyaṃ chāyatthino^a yanti phalattham phala-
bhojino" ti ettha samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ, ¹¹"pañc' imāni bhikkhave
vimuttāyatanāni" ti ettha kāraṇaṃ, aññe pi pana payogā ²²"yata
patiyatane" ti ettha pakāsita.

521 Nī pāpane. *Neti nayati, nayanam.* 5

522 Nu thutiyam. *Noli navati, nulo.*

523 Thana 524 pana 525 dhana sadde. ³*Thanati*, ⁴*panati*, ⁵*dhanati*.

526 Kana ditti-kantisu. *Kanati, kaññā kanakam.* Ettha ca yob-
banibhāve^b t̥hitattā rūpavilāsena kanati dippati virocati ti
kaññā, atha vā kaniyati kāmīyati abhipatthīyati purisehi ti pi ¹⁰
kaññā yobbanitthi; kanakan ti kanati kaniyati ti vā kanakam
suvanṇam, suvaṇṇassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

suvanṇam kanakam hemaṃ kañcanam haṭakam^c pi ca

jātarūpaṃ tapaniyam ³vaṇṇam, tabbhedakā pana

jambūnadaṃ siṅgikaṃ ca cāmikaran^d ti bhāsita. 107 15

527 Vana 528 sana sambhattiyam. *Vanati, vanam; sanati.* ⁷Tattha
vananti taṃ sambhajanti mayūrakokilādayo sattā ti vanam
araññaṃ; vanati sambhajati saṃkilesapuggalan ti vanam
taṇhā.

529 ⁸Mana abbhāse. *Manati, mano.* 20

530 ⁹Māna vimamsāyam. *Vimamsati, vimamsā.*

531 Jana 532 suna sadde. *Janati, sunati.* Ettha ca ¹⁰"kasmā te
eko bhujo janati eko te na janati bhujo" ti pāḷi nidassanam,
tattha ¹⁰"janati ti sunati^e saddam karoti".

533 Khanu avadāraṇe. *Khanati, sukham dukkham, khato āvāḷo.* 25
Tattha sukhan ti ¹¹suṭṭhu dukkham khanati ti su-kham, duṭṭhu
khanati kāyikacetasikasukhan ti du-kkham, aññamaññaṃ^f pa-
ṭipakkhā hi ete dhammā, dvidhā cittaṃ khanati ti vā du-kkham;
¹²curādigaṇavasena pana ¹³sukhayati ti sukham, dukkhayati ti
dukkhan ti nibbacanāni gahetabbāni; samāsapadavasena ¹⁴suka- 30

¹ A III 21⁹. ² 361¹²⁻¹⁷. ³ = thac krui³ eñ¹, ns. ⁴ = pro chui eñ¹, ns.

⁵ = dun³ dun³ dan³ dan³ duiñ³ mrañ³ eñ¹, ns. ⁶ (Hemacandra Anekārth
II 150^b). ⁷ (Pj I 111¹⁶⁻²¹ II 24²⁴ Nirukta VIII 3). ⁸ Wg § 22: 31. ⁹ Kc 435
(Mmd Cc 358³⁰). ¹⁰ J VI 64¹⁹ et Ja VI 64²¹ (unde utraque radix). ¹¹ (As 117¹³).
¹² cf. 328⁶. ¹³ As 117¹⁷.

^a A: chāyatthikā. ^b ita CeBemns (cf. 397¹¹ yobbanitthi). ^c ita [∪ ∪ -]
et A I 215¹⁴ IV 255⁴ ... 262¹⁴ (supra 352²⁶), contra haṭaka [- ∪ ∪] Ths 382^b
J V 90²⁷. ^d sic CeBemns [metr. - ∪ - -]. ^e Ja: sanati. ^f CeBemns aññamañña-

raṃ ¹kham ²assā' ti su-khaṃ, 'dukkaraṃ kham assā' ti du-kkhaṃ ti nibbacanāni ³pi, — vividhā hi saddānaṃ vyuppatti ⁴pavatti-nimittaṃ ca.

534 Dāna avakhaṇḍane^a. Dānati, apadānaṃ.

535 Sāna tejane. Tejanaṃ nisānaṃ. *Sānati.*

536 Hana himsa-gatisu. Ettha pana *himsā*vacanena pharusāya vācāya piḷanaṃ ca daṇḍādihi paharaṇaṃ ca gahitaṃ, tasmā 'hana himsā-paharaṇa-gatisu' ti attho gahetabbo, tathā hi ⁵"rā-jāno coraṃ gahetvā haneyyūṃ vā bandheyyūṃ vā" ti pāṭhassa
10 atthaṃ samvaṇṇentehi ⁶"haneyyūṃ ti poṭheyyūṃ c' eva chin-deyyūṃ cā" ti vuttaṃ, ettha ca chedanāṃ nāma hatthapādā-dicchedanāṃ vā sisacchedavasena māraṇaṃ vā. ⁷Hanassa vadhādeso ghātādeso ca bhavati.

Hanti hanati ^{(hanti)^b} *hananti, hanasi hanatha* sesaṃ sab-
15 baṃ neyyaṃ, ⁸himsādayo cattāro atthā labbhanti; ⁹"hanti hatthehi pādehi" ti ettha pana paharati ti attho, ¹⁰"kuddho hi pitaraṃ hanti"; — ¹¹"vikkosamānā tippāhi hanti nesaṃ varaṃ varan" ti ettha hanti ti mārenti^c ti^c attho.

Vadhati vadheti ghāleti icc api rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha
20 ¹²"vadhati na rodati āpatti dukkaṭassa; ¹³attānaṃ vadhivā vadhivā rodati" ti ādisu vadho paharaṇaṃ, *pāṇaṃ vadheti*,
¹⁴"pāṇavadho; ¹⁵esa vadho Khaṇḍahālassa; ¹⁶satte ghāleti" ti ca ādisu vadho māraṇaṃ, *upāhanaṃ vadhū* ti ca ettha *hana-vadhasaddattho^d* gamanaṃ.

25 Purisaṃ hanati, ¹⁷"sitaṃ uṇhaṃ paṭihanati"^e icc ādini kattupadāni; *Devadallo Yaññadattena haññati*, ¹⁸"tato vātātape ghore sañjāte paṭihaññati" — paccattavacanass' ekārattaṃ yathā ¹⁹"vanappagumbe" ti, *vihārenā* ti padaṃ sambandhitab-
30 *aghāto upaghāto ghātako paṭigho saṃgho vyaggho sakunagghī,*

¹ = akhvaṇ¹ pe² khraṇ³, ns. ² = thui vedanā ā³, ns. ³ sukkena khamitabbaṃ ca sa phraṇ¹ laṇ² pru ap eñ¹, ns. ⁴ (378¹⁰ sqq). ⁵ Vin III 45¹⁰.

⁶ Sp (I) 309¹⁰. ⁷ Ke 593—594 (Sd § 1058 1195). ⁸ ɔ: paharaṇa māraṇa paṭihanana gati, ns (398⁶⁻¹²). ⁹ J VI 376¹⁴ (Ja). ¹⁰ A IV 97⁹. ¹¹ J VI 582¹⁰.

¹² Vin IV 277²⁷. ¹³ Vin IV 277¹⁰. ¹⁴ As 97¹³. ¹⁵ J VI 155²³. ¹⁶ (cf. 399¹⁴⁻¹⁵).

¹⁷ Vin II 147²¹ (Sp; *infra* V1268). ¹⁸ Vin II 147²² (Sp) = Ja I 93²¹. ¹⁹ (124²⁰).

^a = Candra-dh I 623; Wg § 23: 25: khaṇḍane. ^b vide 398¹⁰. ^c Bm om.
^d Bm om. -vadhā-(?). ^e ita C^eB^mns [metr. — — — — — ɔ: °hanati, ut J VI 210²² cet.].

hanluṃ haniluṃ hant(v)ā^a hanitvā vajjhetvā^b vadhitvā icc ādini sanāmikāni *tu*mantā dipadāni. Tattha upāhanan ti taṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ upahananti upagacchanti tato tato ca āhananti āgacchanti etenā ti upāhanaṃ; vadhū ti kilesavasena sunakham pi upagamanasilā ti vadhū, sabbāsaṃ itthinaṃ sādharāṇaṃ ⁵ etam, atha vā vadhū ti suṇisā, tathā hi ¹"tena hi vadhu yadā utunī ahosi pupphan te uppannaṃ, atha me āroceyyāsi" ti ettha vadhū ti suṇisā vuccati, sā pana 'ayan no puttassa bhariyā' ti sasurehi^c adhigantabbā jānitabbā ti vadhū ti vuccati, ²gatyatthānaṃ katthaci buddhiyatthakathanato ayam attho labbhar' ¹⁰ eva, suṇhā suṇisā vadhū icc ete pariyāyā; saṃgho ti bhikkhusamūho, samaggaṃ kammaṃ samupagacchati ti saṃgho, sutthu vā kilese hanti tena tena maggāsinaṃ māreti ti saṃgho, puthujjanāriyavasena vuttān' etāni; vividhe satte āhanati bhusoghātetī ti vyaggho, so eva *viyaggho vaggho* ti ca vuccati, ¹⁵ aparaṃ pi *puṇḍariko* ti 'ssa nāmaṃ; dubbale sakuṇe hanti ti sakuṇagghī^c seno. Ayam pana *hanadhātu* ³*divādigāṇe paṭihaññati* ti akammakaṃ kattupadaṃ janeti, tathā hi ⁴"buddhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññati" ti ādika pāliyo dissanti. 20

537 Ana pāṇane. Pāṇanaṃ sasaṇaṃ. *Anali. ānaṃ pāṇaṃ.* Tattha ⁵"ānan ti assāso ... pāṇan ti passāso", etesu ⁶"assāso ti bahinikkhama(na)vāto^d, passāso ti anto-pavisanaṇvāto" ti Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ, Suttantaṭṭhakathāsu^e pana uppaṭipāṭiyā āgataṃ; tattha yasmā sabbesaṃ pi gabbhaseyyakānaṃ mā- ²⁵ tukucchito nikkhamanakkāle paṭhamam abbhantaravāto bahi nikkhamati pacchā bāhiravāto sukhumaṃ rajaṃ gahetvā abbhantaraṃ pavisanto tāluṃ āhacca nibbāyati, tasmā Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ "assāso ti bahi-nikkhamanaṇvāto, passāso ti anto-pavisanaṇvāto" ti vuttaṃ; etesu dvīsu navesu Vinayanayena ³⁰ anto-utthitasasaṇaṃ assāso, bahi-utthitasasaṇaṃ passāso, Suttantaṇayena pana bahi utthahitvā pi anto sasaṇato assāso, anto utthahitvā pi bahi sasaṇato passāso, ayam eva ca nayo ⁷"as-

¹ Vin III 18¹¹⁻¹². ² (315⁷). ³ V 1155. ⁴ Kv 221⁸. ⁵ Sp (I) 403¹⁰. ⁶ 399²²⁻²⁸ < Vm 272¹⁻⁷ = Sp (I) 408^{24-409⁴}. ⁷ Paṭis I 165²⁴⁻²⁸ (vide Vm 289¹² Sp (I) 421¹⁵).

^a C^eB^m hantā. ^b ita C^eB^{em}ns (J VI 527²¹, sed vide supra 118 n. e). ^c C^eB^{em}ns sassu-sasurehi. ^d B^{em}ns h. l. bahinikkhamavāto. ^e ns okathāyaṃ.

sāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhataṃ vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittaṃ pi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā cā ti, passāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena^a kāyo pi cittaṃ pi
 5 sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā cā” ti imāya pāliya sameti ti veditabbaṃ.

- 538 Dhana dhaññe.** Dhananaṃ dhaññaṃ, siri-puñña-paññaṃ sampadā ti attho, dhātuattho hi yebhuyyena bhāvavasena ka-thīyati · t̐apetvā ¹“vakka rukkhatace” ti evamādivvadesaṃ;
 10 yathā bhavatthe vattamānena yappaccayena saddhiṃ *nakārassa* *yyakāraṃ* katvā thenanaṃ *theyyan* ti vuccati, evam idha yappaccayena saddhiṃ *nakārassa* *ññakāraṃ* katvā dhananaṃ *dhaññaṃ* ti vuccati; dhanino vā bhāvo dhaññaṃ — tasmim dhaññe. *Dhanti dhanati, dhanitaṃ dhaññaṃ*. Yasmā pana *dhañ-*
 15 *ñāsaddena* siri-puñña-paññasampadā gahitā, tasmā ²“dhaññapuññalakkaṇasampannaṃ puttaṃ^a vijāyi” ti ³ādisu *dhaññāsaddena* siri-pañña vā gahetabbā · puññassa viṣuṃ vacanato; ⁴“nadato parisāyan te vāditabbapahārino^b ye te dakkhanti vadanaṃ dhañña te narapuṅgava, dīghaṅguli tambanakhe subhe āyata-
- 20 paṇhike ye pāde paṇamissanti te pi dhañña raṇantarā^c, madhurāni ⁵pahatthāni dosagghāni hitāni ca ye te vākyaṇi sossanti te pi dhañña naruttamā” ti evamādisu pana *dhaññāsaddena* puññasampadā gahetabbā puññasampadāya vā saddhiṃ siri-paññasampadā pi gahetabbā — idam ettha nibbacanaṃ: dhañ-
- 25 ñaṃ siri-puñña-paññasampadā etesaṃ atthi ti dhañña ti; ⁶“dhaññaṃ maṅgalasammataṃ” ti ettha tu ‘uttamaratanaṃ idan’ ti

¹ Mmd 667. ² Ja VI 2¹⁷. ³ = i sui¹ so Temijāt ca sañ tui¹ nhuik, ns.

⁴ Ap 533²¹—534² (Thīa 147²²⁻³⁰). ⁵ = aprā³ ā³ phrañ¹ rhvañ ce tat kun so, ns.

⁶ Cp I 9: 16^d.

^a (B^m om.). ^b sic B^e ns Thīa (= cakravaḷā | cañ myak nhā kui | mre khyā toñ mrat | cañ lakkhat phrañ¹ | ti² lat so lā³ | tarā³ cañ kri³ | khat ti³ choñ rvam³ lyak || cf. Vin I 8²⁶ Bv 4: 6^d [vāditabba = bheri!]); C^e vāditabbāp^o, B^m vāditabbhāp^o; leg. vādidappāp^o (o: vādi-darpa-apahāriṇaḥ); Ap: vādidappāpabhā-rino. ^c ita B^m (Ap codd. G S¹); C^e (Thīa v. L) guṇandharā; B^e ns (cont.) gu-ṇandhara (guṇaṃ dhāretti ti guṇandharo | ... || Saddaniti hū sa mbya nhuik guṇandharā khyāñ³ rhi kra eñ¹ | Gotamīapadān nhuik rapandharā rhi eñ¹ | raakkharā ma sañ¹ | guakkharā sū sañ¹ sañ | guṇandharā hū rve¹ lañ³ ākaran ma lui | rhe³ gāthā nhuik “narapuṅgava” [400¹⁹] | noṃ (o: nok) gāthā nhuik “na-ruttama” [400²²] kai¹ sui¹ alup-pud sā || yañ³ sui¹ alup yū mha ocitya phrac mañ).

dhanāyitabbam saddāyitabban^a ti dhaññam, sirisampannam puñ-
 ñasampannam [paññāsampannan]^b ti pi attho yujjati; ¹"dhañ-
 ñam dhanam rajatam jatarūpan" ti ca ādisu ²"n' atthi dhaññasa-
 mam dhanan" ti vacanato dhanāyitabban ti dhaññam, kin tam:
 pubbañnam; api ca ³osadhaviseso pi dhaññan ti vuccati; *dhana-* ⁵
 saddassa ca pana samāsavasena *adhano niddhano* ti ca 'n' atthi
 dhanam etassā' ti atthena daḷiddapuggalo vuccati; ⁴"nidhanam
 yāti" ti ettha tu ⁵kampanatthavācakassa *dhudhātussa* vasena
 vināso nidhanan ti vuccati ti.

539 Muna^c gatiyam. Munati^c.

540 Cine maññanāyam. Aluttanto 'yam dhātu yathā ⁶*gile* yathā
 ca ⁶*mile*. Cināyati ocināyati: ⁷"sabbo tañ jano ocināyatū" ti
 idam ettha pālinidassanam, ocināyatū ti ⁸"avamaññatū ti. —
 Iti *bhuvādigāṇe tavaggantadhāturūpāni* samattāni.

Idāni *pavaggantadhāturūpāni* vuccante:

541 Pā pane. Pānam pivanam. Pāti pantī^d; pātu pantu^d icc
 ādi yathārahaṃ yojetabbam, ⁹"khippam givam pasārehi na te
 dassāmi jivitam ayañ hi te ¹⁰mayā nunno^e saro pās(s)ati^f lohi-
 tan" ti atra hi pāssatī ti pivissati: *pāssati pāssanti, pāssasi*
pāssatha, pāssāmi pāssāma icc ādinā *apassā apassamsu* icc ādinā ²⁰
 ca nayena sesam sabbam yojetabbam nayaññūhi, ko hi samat-
 tho sabbāni buddhavacanasāgare vicitrāni vippakiñṇarūpanta-
 raratanāni uddharitvā dassetum, tasmā sabbāsu pi dhātusu
 samkhepena gahanūpāyamattam eva dassitam. *Pivati pivanti,*
pivam pivanto pivamāno: ¹¹"pivam Bhāgīrasodakam"; kārīte ²⁵

¹ S I 93^a. ² S I 6¹⁹. ³ skr. dhānya(ka) et dhānyāka (Amk II 9: 38ab).

⁴ Ap 534¹⁶ (Thīa 148¹⁴). ⁵ V 1244 (ns: "nidhanavapudharam" hū so namakkāra |
 "Gotamī nidhanam yātam" (l) hū so Gotamīapadān nhuik ka³ avasāna anak rhi
 so nī hū so upasāra | gati anak rhi so *dhudhāt* [V 498] eñ¹ acvam¹ phrañ¹
 avasāna kui nidhana hu chui ap eñ¹). ⁶ V 794 et 795. ⁷ J VI 4¹⁸ (*supra* 17¹⁹).

⁸ (Ja VI 4²² *unde haec radix*). ⁹ cf. J VI 527²⁰ + 199¹⁶. ¹⁰ = mayā | sañ ||
 ārujho | le³ thak sui¹ tañ ap so ||, ns. ¹¹ J V 255¹².

^a ita B^m (*vide* V 1517); C^eB^{ns} saddhāyitabbam (= yam krañ ap eñ¹).

^b B^m om.; (ns: puññāsampannam | eñ¹ || dhaññāsampannam | mañ eñ¹ || iti pi
 attho | I sampadā anak sañ lañ³ || yujjati | eñ¹ || I nhuik paññāsampannam pud
 ka³ ma rhi kra | rhi mha kui sampadā lañ³ prañ¹ cum mañ || "khettaññum
 sabbayuddhānam" [J VI 490¹⁰] hū so Vessantarā nhañ¹ lañ³ ñi mañ). ^c ita
 C^eB^{ns}; B^m muna, *sed* dhunati. ^d B^{ns} panti^o. ^e B^m runṇo (o: nunṇo); C^eB^{ns}
 rūjho. ^f B^m pāsa^o *ubique*.

- 558 Vapa bijanikkhepe. *Bijaṃ vapati vāpako*, ¹"vāpitaṃ ... dhaññaṃ", ²*vuttaṃ bijaṃ purisena, vappati, vappamaṅgalaṃ*.
 559 Supa sayane. *Supati*: ³"sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthiṣu na bajjhare", *sutto puriso*, ⁴*supanaṃ suttaṃ*.
 5 560 Khipa perañe^a. *Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ pimsanaṃ. Khepati khepako*.
 561 Khipa avyattasaddhe. *Khipati, khipitasaddo* [ca]: ⁵"yadā ca dhammaṃ desento khipi lokagganāyako".
 562 Khipa chaḍḍane. *Khipati ukkhipati vikkhipati avakhipati saṃ-*
 10 *khipati, khittaṃ ukkhittaṃ pakkhittaṃ vikkhittaṃ icc ādini*.
 563 Opa niṭṭhubhane. *Niṭṭhubhanaṃ kheḷapātanaṃ. Opati*: ⁶"osa-dhaṃ saṃkhāyitvā mukhe kheḷaṃ opi".
 564 Lipi^b upalepe. *Lepati*, ⁷"littaṃ paramena tejasā".
 565 Khipi gatiyaṃ. *Khipati*.
 15 566 Dīpa khepe. *Depati*.
 567 Nidapi nidampane^c. *Nidampanaṃ nāma sassa-rukkhādisu vihisisaṃ vā varakasisaṃ vā achinditvā khuddakasākaṃ vā abhañjitvā yathāṭhitam eva hatthena gabetvā ākaḍḍhitvā bija-*
mattass' eva vā paṇṇamattass' eva^d vā ⁸gahaṇaṃ. Puriso
 20 *vihisisaṃ nidampati, rukkhapattaṃ nidampati, nidampako nidam-*
pitāṃ, nidampitūṃ nidampitvā.
 568 Tapa dittiyaṃ. *Ditti virocanaṃ*. ⁹"Divā tapati ādicco".
 569 Tapa ubbege^e. *Ubbego utrāso bhīrutā. Tapati uttapati, ottap-*
paṃ, ¹⁰"ottappiyaṃ dhanam".
 25 570 Tapa 571 dhūpa santāpe. *Tapati, lapodhanaṃ*, ¹¹"tapati^f ātāpo"^g,
ātāpī ātapaṃ; dhūpati sandhūpano; kamme tāpiyati, dhūpiyati;
bhāve tapanam^h tāpo paritāpo santāpo, dhūpanaṃ. — Pakā-
rantadhāturūpāni.
 572 Puppha vikaṣane. *Akammako cāyaṃ sakammako ca. Pup-*
 30 *phati, pupphaṃ pupphanam pupphito, pupphitaṃ pupphitvā:*

¹ Bv 2: 33^a. ² (Ja III 12²⁰). ³ Th 137^{ab}. ⁴ (385⁹). ⁵ Ap 535⁵ (Thā 149⁴). ⁶ Ja VI 183⁴. ⁷ J I 380⁸. ⁸ ns: i "nidampanaṃ nāma | pa | gahaṇaṃ" kui Aṭṭhakathā nūhik lañ³ min¹ eñ¹; cf. Sp (I) 340⁶ (Spt). ⁹ Dh 387^a.
¹⁰ A IV 5². ¹¹ J III 447²³ (: 447^{10, 19}).

^a cf. 318²⁹ 391²⁶. ^b 3: lipi? (Wg § 28: 139: lipa upadehe). ^c (cf. Wg § 33: 47). ^d ns pattamatt^o. ^e Wg § 10: 12: lajjāyāṃ. ^f B^e ns om. ^g ita C^e B^m; B^e ātāpo (J III 447^{10, 19}). ^h B^e ns tāpanaṃ.

¹"pupphanti pupphino dumā; ²thalajā dakajā pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade; ³Mañūsako nāma rukkho ... yattakāni udake vā thale vā pupphāni sabbāni pupphati".

573 Tupha himsāyaṃ. *Tophati*.

574 †Dapha^a 575 †daphi^a 576 vappha gatiyaṃ. †Daphati^a, †dam-⁵ phati^a, vapphati.

577 †Dipha^b kathana-yuddha-nindā-hims'-ādānesu. †Dephati^b, †depho^b

578 Tapha tittiyaṃ. Titti tappanaṃ. *Taphati*.

579 Dupha †upakkilese^c. Upakkilissanaṃ upakkilesa. *Dophati*.

580 Gupha ganthe. Gantho ganthikaraṇaṃ. *Gophati*. — Pha-¹⁰ kāranta dhāturūpāni.

581 Bhabba himsāyaṃ. *Bhabbati*, *bhabbo*.

582 Pabba 583 vabba 584 mabba 585 kabba 586 khabba 587 gabba

588 sabba 589 cabba gatiyaṃ. *Pabbati*, *vabbati*, *mabbati*, *kabbati*,¹⁵ *khabbati*, *gabbati*, *sabbati*, *cabbati*.

590 Abba 591 sabba himsāyaṃ ca. *Gayāpekkhāya*^d *cakāro*. *Ab-*
bati, *sabbati*.

592 Kubi acchādane. †*Kubbati*^e.

593 Lubi 594 tubi addane. *Lumbati*, *tumbati*; *Lumbinīvanaṃ*, *uda-*
katumbo, ⁴"ato pi dve ca tumbāni".²⁰

595 Cubi vadanasaṃyoge. ⁵*Puttaṃ muddhani cumbati*, *mukhe*
cumbati. || Ettha siyā: yadī vadanasaṃyoge *cubīdhātu* vattati,
kathaṃ ⁶"ambudharabinducumbitakūṭo" ti ettha avacane aviñ-
ñāṇake pabbatakūṭe ambudharabindūnaṃ cumbanaṃ vuttan ti.
| Saccam, taṃ pana cumbanākārasadisena-kārena sambhavaṃ²⁵
cetasi ṭhapetvā vuttaṃ, yathā adassanasambhave^f pi dassana-
sadisenākārena sambhūtattā ⁷"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā"^g
vipulā dumā" ti acakkhukānaṃ pi rukkhānaṃ dassanaṃ vuttaṃ,
evam idhā pi cumbanākārasadisena-kārena sambhūtattā avada-
nānaṃ pi ambudharabindūnaṃ cumbanaṃ vuttaṃ, sabhāvato³⁰
pana aviññāṇakānaṃ dassana-cumbanādinī ca n' atthi, saviñ-

¹ Bv 2: 181^b. ² Bv 2: 87^{ab}. ³ (Pj II 66⁷¹⁻⁷³). ⁴ *** (cf. Mil 102¹¹, Mp I 59²²).

⁵ (J VI 291²). ⁶ cf. Mhbv 45¹. ⁷ J VI 513²⁴ (*supra* 77¹, 387²⁸).

^a ɔ: ra(m)ph^o (Wg § 11: 19—20). ^b ɔ: riph^o et reph^o (Wg § 28: 23).

^c (cf. Wg 28: 29: dṛnpha utkleṣe). ^d *īta* B^{em}ns; C^e gatyap^o. ^e *leg.* kumbati (Wg § 11: 36). ^f (B^m adassanāsambhave). ^g B^e ubbidhā.

nāṇakānaṃ yeva tāni honti ti — ayaṃ nayo ¹"kamu pada-vikkhepe" ti ādisu pi netabbo.

596 Ubbi 597 tubbi 598 thubbi 599 dubbī 600 dhubbī hiṃsatthā.

Ubbati, tubbati, thubbati, dubbati dubbā, dhubbati. Ettha dubbā

5 ti dabbatiṇaṃ, yaṃ ²"tiriya nāma tiṇajāti" ti āgataṃ; ettha ca dubbā ti itthiliṅgaṃ, dabbā ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

601 Mubbi bandhane. Mubbati.

602 [†]Kubbi uggame^a. [†]Kubbati.

603 Pubba 604 pabba 605 [†]sabba^b pūraṇe. Pubbati, pabbati, [†]sab-

10 bati. || Ettha siyā: nanu^c bho pubba-sabbasaddā sabbanāmāni, kasmā pan' ete dhātucintāyaṃ gahitā ti. | Vuccate: sabbanāmesu ca tumantādivirahitesu nipātesu ca^d upasaggesu ca dhātucintā nāma n' atthi, imāni pana sabbanāmāni na honti kevalaṃ sutisāmaññena sabbanāmāni viya upaṭṭhahanti, tena te

15 tabbhāvamuttattā dhātucintāyaṃ pubbācariyehi gahitā ³"pubbati, sabbati" ti payogadassanato ti. || Yadi evaṃ, kasmā buddhavadacane etāni rūpāni na santi ti. | Anāgamanabhāvena na santi, na avijjamānabhāvena; kiñcā pi buddhavadacanesu etāni rūpāni na santi, tathā pi 'porāṇehi anumatā purāṇabhāsā' ti

20 gahetabbāni, yathā ⁴"nāthati ti nātho" ti ettha nāthati ti rūpaṃ buddhavadacane avijjamānaṃ pi gahetabbāṃ hoti, ⁵evaṃ imāni pi; tasmā vohāresu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya sāsane avijjamānā pi sāsanaṇurūpā lokikappayogā gahetabbā ti pubbati sabbati ti rūpāni gahitāni — esa nayo aññesu pi ṭhānesu ⁶veditabbo.

25 606 [†]Camba^e ⁷adane. [†]Cambati^e.

607 Kabba 608 khabba 609 gabba dappe^f. Dappo^f ahaṃkāro. Kabbati, khabbati, gabbati.

610 Abi 611 [†]dabi^g sadde. Ambati, ambā ambu; [†]dambati^g.

612 Labi avasamsane. Avasamsanaṃ avalambanaṃ. Lambati

30 vilambati vyālambati, ⁸"nice c' olambate suriyo", ālambati, ālam-

¹ (vide 411^{2a}). ² A III 240³⁰ (Mp). ³ ***. ⁴ (365²²). ⁵ ns: "saggañ ca sabbati ṭhānaṃ kammaṃ katvāna bhaddakam" hu Catuk(k)āṅguttara nhuik [A II 65²⁰ v. l. sappati] lā eñ¹ || nāthatīpud rhi kroñ³ kui ok nhuik pra khai¹ prī ||. ⁶ ns cit. D III 64²⁹ p; (pabbanti). ⁷ ns cit.: calakaṭṭhīni cambetvā | Vīnañ²-aṭṭhakathā || (Sp ad Vin II 115¹²: calakāñ¹ ti cabbetvā apavidhāmisāni, aṭṭhikāni ...). ⁸ J VI 554²⁰.

^a (Wg § 15: 65: gurvī udyamane). ^b Wg § 15: 69: marva. ^c Ce ad. ca. ^d Be^o virahitesu ca nipātesu. ^e o: cabb^o (Wg § 15: 70). ^f CeBemns dabb^o. ^g o: ra^o (Wg § 10: 14).

baṇaṃ tadālabanaṃ tadālabanaṃ tadālabanaṃ vā, lābu alābu vā, akāro hi tabbhāve. — Bakārantadhāturūpani.

613 Bhā dittiyaṃ. *Cando bhāti, ¹"pañho maṃ paṭi bhāti", ratti vibhāti, bhāṇu paṭibhāṇaṃ, vibhātā ratti.*

614 Bhi bhaye. *Bhāyati, bhayaṃ bhayānako bhīmo Bhīmaseno ⁵ bhīru^a bhīrū^b bhīruko bhīrukajālīko; kārite bhāyeti ²bhāyayati ²bhāyāpeti bhāyāpayati.*

615 Sabhu 616 sambhu hīmsāyaṃ. *Sabhati, sambhati.*

617 Sumbha bhāsane ca. *Cakāro hīmsāpekkhako. Sumbhati [†]sumbho^c [†]kusumbho^c. Ettha sumbho ti āvāto, ³"sumbhaṃ^d nikha- 10 nāhi" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ; kusumbho ti khuddakaāvāto, "pabbatakandara-pāḍara-sākhā paripūrā kusumbhe^c paripūrenti" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.*

618 Abbha 619 vabbha 620 mabbha gatiyaṃ. *Abbhati, abbho; vabbhati, mabbhati. Ettha abbho ti meggho, so hi abbhati aneka- 15 satapaṭalo hutvā gacchati ti abbho ti vuccati, ⁶"vijjumaḷi satakkakū" ti hi vuttaṃ, satakkakū ti ca anekasatapaṭalo; ettha ca abbhassaddo tiliṅgiko daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi ayaṃ ⁶"abbh' uṭṭhito va [†]sa yāti^c sa gacchaṃ na nivattati" ti ettha pulliṅgo, ⁷"abbhā mahikā dhūmo rajo Rāhū" ti ettha itthiliṅgo, ⁸"abbhāni canda- 20 maṇḍalaṃ chādentī" ti ettha napuṃsakaliṅgo. Imāni pana megghassa nāmāni:*

meggho valāhako laṃghī jīmūto ambudo ghano

dhārādharo ambudharo pajjunno himagabbhako. 113

621 Yabha methune. *Mithunassa janadvayassa idam kammaṃ 25 methunaṃ, tasmim methune yabhadhātu vattati. Yabhati yābhasaṃ. Ettha ca methunan ti esā sabbhivācā · lajjāsampannehi puggalehi vattabbabhāsābhāvato, tathā hi ⁹"methuno dhammo na paṭisevitabbo" ti ¹⁰"na me rājā sakhā hoti na[†] rājā hoti ¹¹methuno" ti ca sobhaṇe vācāvisaye ayaṃ vācā āgatā, yabhati 30*

¹ vide 456³¹ (pañho | sañ || maṃ | āh¹ ā² || paṭi | rhe³ rhū || bhāti | thañ eñ⁴ || ns). ² J III 210² [ita leg. metr. - - - - -] et Ja III 210⁶. ³ cf. D II 127²². ⁴ S II 32⁵ (ns cit. Spk ad loc. et Pj II 499³¹). ⁵ A III 34²³ S I 100¹⁶ (Mp Spk: satakkūto vel sataśikharo). ⁶ J IV 494². ⁷ cf. A II 53⁵ + Dhs § 617. * ***. ⁸ Vin I 96²⁴. ¹⁰ J VI 294⁹. ¹¹ ns cit.: methuno ti sahāyo | Jāt-ṭīkā Vīdhura ||.

^a CeBe^{ns} om. ^b ita Ce (= min³ ma, ns); Be^{ms} bhīru. ^c sic CeBe^{ms}; (cf. (kus)subbha, sobbha). ^d D: sobbhe. ^e = so yāti, ns. ^f B^m nā pi; (Be om. na rājā hoti).

ti ādikā pana bhāsā ¹*sikharanī* ti ādikā bhāsā viya asabbhivācā,
na hi hirottappasampanno lokiyajano pi idisiṃ vācaṃ bhāsati;
evaṃ sante pi adhimattukkamsagatahirottappo pi Bhagavā
mahākaruṇāya saṇcoditahadayo lokānukampāya parisamajjhe
5 abhāsi, aho tathāgatassa mahākaruṇā ti. ²Imāni pana methuna-
dhammassa nāmāni:

samvesanaṃ ni[d]dhuvaṇaṃ^a methunaṃ surataṃ^b rataṃ
vyavāyo^c gāmadhammo ca yābhassaṃ mohanaṃ rati 114
asaddhammo ca vasaladhammo mīḥasukham pi ca
10 dvayaṃdvayasamāpatti dvando gamm⁷ odakantiko. 115

622 Sibha 623 vibha katthane. *Sibhati, vibhati.*

624 [†]Debha^d 625 abhi 626 [†]dabhi^e sadde. *Debhati^d; ambhati, am-
bho; dambhati^e.* Ettha ca ambho vuccati udakaṃ, taṃ hi
nijjivam pi samāṇaṃ oghakālādisu vissandamānaṃ ambhati
15 saddaṃ karoti ti ambho ti vuccati. ³Imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

pāṇiyaṃ ⁴udakaṃ toyaṃ jalaṃ pātho^f ca ambu ca
⁴dakaṃ kaṃ salilaṃ vāri āpo ambho papam⁸ pi ca 116
niraṇ ca ⁵kebukaṃ pāṇi amataṃ ⁶elam eva ca
āponāmāni etāni āgatāni tato tato, 117

20 ettha ca ⁷"vālaggesu ca kebuke; ⁸pivataṇ ca tesam bhusaṃ^h
hoti pāṇi" ti ādayo payogā dassetabbā.

627 Thabhi 628 khabhi paṭibandhe. *Thambhati vitthambhati, kham-
bhati vikkhambhati; thambho thaddho upatthambho ⁹upattham-
bhini, vikkhambho vikkhambhitakilesa.*

25 629 Jabha 630 jabhi gattavināme. *Jabhati; jambhati vijambhati
vijambhanaṃ ¹⁰vijambhitāⁱ vijambhanto vijambhamāno vijambhito.*

631 Sabbha^j kathane. *Sabbhati^j.*

632 Vabbha bhojane. *Vabbhati.*

633 Gabbha dhāraṇe^k. *Gabbhati, gabbho.* Ettha gabbho ti mā-
30 tukucchi pi vuccati kucchigataputto pi; tathā hi ¹¹"yam eka-

¹ (Vin III 129²³). ² (Vin III 28⁸⁻¹⁰ Sp). ³ (Amk I 10: 3 sqq). ⁴ (*supra*
237¹²—238⁴). ⁵ (Ja VI 42¹¹). ⁶ (439²⁻⁴). ⁷ J VI 38³. ⁸ J VI 109²⁰. ⁹ = lhañ³
thok, ns. ¹⁰ Vibh 345²¹ etc. ¹¹ J IV 494¹.

^a B^e niddhuvanāṃ; C^eB^mns niddhuvanāṃ. ^b (B^e ns sūrataṃ; B^m sūritaṃ).
^c *dedi* (cf. Amk II 7: 57^c); C^eB^mns vyāthayo (B^e vyathaso). ^d ɔ: rebh^o (Wg
§ 10: 22). ^e ɔ: ra^o (Kt *apud* Wg § 10: 24). ^f C^eB^mns pāto. ⁸ B^m papham
(§ 85). ^h J *codd.* C^{ks}; bhusa (*metr.*). ⁱ *ita* C^eB^mns. ^j B^e sambh^o. ^k Wg
§ 10: 32: galbha dhārāṇe.

rattim paṭhamam gabbhe vasati māṇavo" ti ettha mātukucchi gabbho ti vuccati, ¹"gabbho me deva patiṭṭhito; ²gabbho ca patito^a chamā" ti ca ettha pana kucchigataputto; api ca gabbho ti āvāsaviseso^b, ³"gabbham pavitṭho" ti ādisu hi ovarako gabbho ti vuccati.

634 Rabha rabhasse, aṇṇaṇṇa rabha hīṃsā-karaṇa-vāyamaṇesu^c. Rābhassam^a rābhassabhāvo, tassamaṇṇino^d paṇa pāliyaṃ⁴ caṇḍāruddā^e rabhasā^f ti evaṃ āgata, tattha⁵ "rabhasā ti karaṇuttariyā". Rabhati ārabhati samārabhati, ārabbhati, rabhaso ārambho samārambho ārabhananto samārabhananto, ⁶"āradham me viriyaṃ; ⁷sārambham . . . anārambham; ⁸sārambho te na vijjati; "pakaraṇārambhe", viriyārambho, ārabhitaṃ ārabhitaṃ ārabbha. Ettha ¹⁰"viriyārambho ti viriyasaṃkhāto ārambho . . ārambhasaddo kamme āpattiyaṃ kiriyāya viriye hīṃsāya vikopane ti anekesu atthesu āgato, ¹¹"yaṃ kiñci dukkham sambhoti sabbaṃ ārambhapaccayā, ārambhānaṃ nirodhena n' atthi dukkhaṃ sambhavo" ti ettha hi kammaṃ ārambho ti āgataṃ, ¹²"ārabhati ca vipattiṃsāri ca hoti" ti ettha āpatti, ¹³"mahāyānā mahārambhā na te honti mahapphalā" ti ettha yūpassāpanādikiriyā, ¹⁴"ārabhatha¹ nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasāsane" ti ²⁰ettha viriyaṃ, ¹⁵"samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhanti" ti ettha hīṃsā, ¹⁶"bijagāma bhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti" ti ettha chedanabhaññaṇādikam vikopanaṃ, icc evaṃ kamme āpattiyaṃ^c eva viriye hīṃsā-kriyāsu ca vikopane ca ārambhasaddo hoti ti niddise.

635 Labha lābhe. *Labhati labbhati, lābho laddham; alattha alatthum.*

636 Subha dittiyaṃ. *Sobhati, sobhā sobhanaṃ Sobhito.*

637 Khubha sañcalane. *Khobhati saṃkhobhati*, "hatthināge padin-
namhi khubbhittha nagaram tadā", *khobho saṃkhobho*.

638 Nabha 639 tubha himsāyam. *Nabhati, tubhati.*

¹ Ia I 134¹⁷. ² J III 232⁴. ³ (*cf.* Ps (E^c) II 165³⁴). ⁴ D III 203³⁴.

⁵ Sv ad loc. ⁶ (Vin III 4²). ⁷ Vin III 151⁶⁻²³. ⁸ DhP 134^d. ⁹ Mmd Cc 21⁰.
¹⁰ 409¹³⁻²² < As 145^{17-146⁶}. ¹¹ Sn 744^{a-d} (Pj). ¹² A III 165²⁴ (Mp). ¹³ S I
76²¹ (Spk). ¹⁴ S I 156²⁴ (Spk) = Th 256^{ab}. ¹⁵ M I 368²³. ¹⁶ D I (5⁴ Sv), 64¹⁶.
¹⁷ I VI 489¹³ (*infra* V1165).

a (Bm putito). b (Bm āvāsatiseso 3: āvasathaviseso?). c CeBm vāyamanesu. d Bcns tamsam°. e Bm rudrā. f Bm ārambh°; S: arabbh°, cf. 409^a [et metr. = — 0 0, — 0 0 —!].

640 Sambha^a vissāse. *Sambhati, sambhatti sambhatto.*

641 Lubha vimohane. *Lobhati palobhati^b, ¹"thullakumāripalobhanam";* kārite pana *lobheti palobheti palobhetvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti; ²*divādigaṇam* pana patvā giddhiyatthe *lubbhati* ti rūpaṃ
5 bhavati.

642 †Dabhi^c ganthane. †*Dambhati, †dambhanam.*

643 Rubhi nivāraṇe. *Rumbhati sannirumbhati, sannirumbho^d sannirumbhivā.*

644 Ubha 645 ubbha^e 646 umbha pūraṇe. *Ubhati, ubbhati, um-*
10 *bhati^f; ubhanā, ubbhanā^f, umbhanā; obho keṭubham, ubbham, kumbho kumbhī;* kārite *obheti ubbheti umbheti* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha ³"keṭubhan ti kiriyākappavikappo kavīnam upakārāya^g sattham", idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanam: ⁴"kiṭeti^h gameti kiriyādivibhāgam, tam vā anavaśesapariyādānato ke-

15 ⁵ṭentoⁱ gamento obhetiⁱ pūreti ti keṭ-ubham" · *kiṭa-ubhadhātu-*vasena; ubbhati ubbheti pūreti ti ubbham, pūraṇan ti attho, Cariyāpiṭake pi hi idisī saddagati dissati, tam yathā ⁶"mahādānam pavattesi accubbham sāgarūpaman" ti, tattha ca accub-

20 bhan^j ti pi pāṭho; kumbho ti ⁷"kam vuccati udakam, tena umbhetabbo^k ti kumbho, so eva itthiliṅgavasena kumbhī, ettha ca ⁸"kumbhī dhovati onato" ti payogo:

kumbhasaddo ghaṭe hatthisiropiṇḍe dasammaṇe pavattati ti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā.

119

25 — *Bhakārantadhāturūpāni.*

647 Ma māne, sadde ca. *Māti, mātā.* Ettha mātā ti janikā vā cūlamātā vā mahāmātā vā.

648 Mū bandhane. *Mavati, ⁹kiyādigaṇ(ik)assa pan' assa munāti* ti rūpaṃ.

30 649 Me paṭidana-adānesu^m. *Meti mayati, medhā.* Ettha medhā

¹ Ja III 524¹² (vide Ja IV 219⁷). ² V 1164. ³ Sv I 247²². ⁴ pṭ ad loc.
⁵ cf. Cp I 5: 2d. ⁶ (408¹⁷). ⁷ J V 306⁶. ⁸ V 1250.

^a B^m sabha. ^b ns vilobhati. ^c (Wg § 28: 34: dṛbhī). ^d ɔ: sanniruddho? sed vide Sv I 192 n. 12. ^e (B^m umbha). ^f (B^m om.). ^g C^eB^mns upakāriya-
^h Sv-pṭ (B^e): kiṭati (cf. 353⁹). ⁱ pṭ om. ^j ita B^ens (conī; cf. Ap 349¹²); C^e abbhukkam, B^m abbhakkham. ^k B^m ubbhet^o. ^m B^m paṭidāna-ād^o [Wg § 22: 65: praṇidāne, Kt Vp (Cāndra-dh): pratidāne; Sd ādāna addidit (< 411⁴ gahaṇa)].

ti paññā, sā hi sukhumam pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippam
eva meti ca dhāreti cā ti me-dhā ti vuccati, ettha pana meti
ti gaṇhāti, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: ¹"asani viya siluccaye
kilese medhati himsati ti medhā, khippam^a gahaṇa-dhāraṇa-
ṭṭhena vā medhā" ti, saṅgamatthavācākassa pana medhadhātussa 5
vasena ²"medhati silāsamādhiādihi saddhammehi siriyā ca saṅ-
gacchatī ti medhā" ti attho gaḥetabbo; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

dvidhātuy' ekadhātuyā dvi-r-atthavatiyā pi ca

medhāsaddassa nipphatti(m)^b jaññā sugatasāsane ti. 120

650 Omā sāmatthiye. Sāmatthiyaṃ samatthabhāvo. Aluttanto 10
'yaṃ dhātu: omāti omanti. Atrāyaṃ pāḷi: ³"omāti ha^c bhante
Bhagavā iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṃ-
kamtun" ti, tattha ⁴"omāti ti pahoti sakkoti".

651 Timu addabhāve. Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. Temati, tinto Temiyo,
⁵"temitukāmā temimsu". Ettha Temiyo ti evaṃnāmako Kā- 15
sirañño putto bodhisatto, so hi rañño c' eva mahājanassa ca
hadayaṃ ⁶temento addabhāvaṃ pāpento sitalabhāvaṃ janento
jāto ti Temiyo ti vuccati.

652 Nitami^d kilamane. Nitammati^d: ⁶"hadayaṃ . . . dayhate ni-
tammāmi"^d. 20

653 Camu 654 chamu 655 jamu 656 jhamu 657 ṇamu 658 jamu adane.
Camati, camū — camū ti senā; chamati, jamati, jhamati, ṇamati,
jemati.

659 Kamu padavikkhepe. Padavikkhepo padasā gamanaṃ; idaṃ
pana vohārasisamattavacanam, tasmā ⁷"n' assa^e kāye^f aggi 25
vā viṣaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati" ti ādisu ⁸apadavikkhepattho
pi gaḥetabbo. Kamati caṃkamati atikkamati abhikkamati pa-
ḷikkamati pakkamati parakkamati vikkamati nikkamati saṃka-
mati, saṃkamanam saṃkanti; kamanam caṃkamanam atikkamo

¹ As 148⁵⁻⁶. ² (395⁷). ³ S V 282¹⁰ (ns cit.: omāti ti pahoti sakkoti |
idaṃ tepiṭake buddhavacane asambhinnapadam [Spk] || omāti ti avamāti, ava-
pubbo hi māsaddo sattiatttho pi hoti ti "pahoti sakkoti" ti attho vutto | asam-
bhinnapadan ti asādhāraṇapadam aññattha anāgatattā [Spk-(p)ṭ] ||). ⁴ Ja VI
479³⁴ (Lk: ye temitukāmā te temimsu). ⁵ (Ja VI 3¹⁰). ⁶ J IV 284¹¹ (Ja:
atikilamāmi; Kt apud Wg § 26: 93: tamu glānau; cf. Vp apud Wg § 22: 7:
glai klame). ⁷ A V 342⁸ (Mp). ⁸ (cf. 405²²⁻⁴⁰⁶).

^a As om. (cf. 411¹). ^b (nipphatti | pri³ khrañ³ kui || . . . || jaññā | si rā
eñ¹ || ns). ^c Be om. ha. ^d Bm nitamh^o. ^e CeBe nāssa (§ 37). ^f Sd supplevit
(< Mp).

abhikkamo paḷikkamo pakkamo parakkamo vikkamo nikkamo, atikkanto puriso, ¹"abhikkantā . . . ratti", — *nikkhamati abhinikkhamati*, *kārite nikkhāmeti* — aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Yasmā panāyaṃ dhātu ²*curādigaṇaṃ* patvā icchā-kantiyatthesu vattati, 5 tasmā te pi atthe upasaggavisesite katvā idha *abhikkanta*-saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vattabbam pi avatvā upari ³*curādigaṇe* yeva kathessāma.

660 Yamu upame. Uparamo viramaṇaṃ^a. *Yamati, Yamo*. ³"Pare ca na vijānanti mayam ettha yamāmase" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, tattha ⁴yamāmase ti uparamāma, nassāma marāmā ti attho. 10 **661 Nama** [†]*bahutte*^b *sadde*. Bahutto saddo nāma uggatasaddo. *Namati*.

662 Ama **663 dama** **664 hamma** **665 mima** **666** ⁵*chama* *gatimhi*. *Amati, damati, hammati, mīmati, chamati chamā*. Chamā ti 15 paṭhavī, *chamāsaddo* itthiliṅgo datṭhabbo · ⁶"na chamāyaṃ^c nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmi ti sikkhā karaṇīyā" ti ca ⁷"chamāya^d parivaṭṭāmi vāricaro va ghamme" ti ca payogadassanato, so ca kho sattahi atṭhahi vā vibhattiḥi dvisu ca vacanesu yojetabbo; chamanti gacchanti 20 etthā ti chamā.

667 Dhama *sadd'aggisaṃyogesu*. *Dhamadhātu* sadde ca mukhavātena saddhiṃ aggisam̐yoge ca vattati. Tattha paṭhamatthe *saṃkhaṃ dhamati saṃkhadhamako, bheriṃ dhamati bheridhamako*, ⁸"dhame dhame nātidhame" ti payogā; dutiyatthe ⁹*aggiṃ dhamati*, 25 ¹⁰"samuṭṭhāpeti attānaṃ aṇuṃ aggiṃ va sandhaman" ti payogā.

668 Bhāma *kodhe*. *Bhāmati*.

669 Namu *namane*^c. *Namati, namo nataṃ namanāṃ nati, namaṃ namamāno namanto namito nāmaṃ nāmitaṃ, namitvaṃ natvā natvāna namitvā namitvāna namitūna*; *kārite nāmeti nāmayati* 30 *nāmetvā nāmayitvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra hi namati namitvā ti evampakārāni padāni namanatthe vandanāyaṇ ca datṭhabbāni, namo natvā ti evampakārāni pana vandanāyaṃ eva, atrāyaṃ upalakkhaṇamattā payogaraṇaṃ:

¹ A IV 204²⁷. ² V 1564. ³ Dhṛ 6^{ab} Vin I 349³⁶. ⁴ (Dhpā Sp *ad locc.*).

⁵ *deest* Wg Mmd. ⁶ Vin IV 203¹¹⁻¹². ⁷ Pv 731^{ab} (Pva 260⁴). ⁸ J I 283²⁷.

⁹ (J VI 441²⁷). ¹⁰ J I 122²⁷.

^a Bm uparamanaṃ. ^b *vide n. e.* ^c Vin: chamāya. ^d Pv(a): chamāyaṃ. ^e (Wg § 23: 12: prahvatse śabde ca, *unde* V 661).

¹phali rukkho phalabhāragarutāya namitvāna bhijjati, vuddho jarājajjaratāya namati · namitvā gacchati; saddho Buddhamaṇi · namitvā gacchati, namo Buddhassa, satthāraṇa natvāna agamāsi ti. Ettha namo ti padaṃ ²nipātesu pi labbhati, tena hi paccattōpayogavacanāni abhinnarūpāni dissanti: ³"devarāja ⁵namo ty atthu; ⁴"namo katvā mahesino" ti. Upasaggehi pi ayaṃ yojetabbā^a: paṇamati paṇāmo, uṇṇamati uṇṇati icc ādinā. 670 Khamu^b sahaṇe. Khamati, khamti khamo khamanaṃ evaṃ bhāve; kattari pana ⁵"khaṇṭā . . . khamitā; ⁶khamo hoti sītassa pi uṇṇassa pi" ti payogā. 10

671 Sama adassane^c. Samati, vūpasamati aggi.

672 Yama parivesane^d. Yamati, Yamo Yamarājā.

673 Sama sadde. Samati.

674 Sama 675 thama [†]velambe^e. Samati, thamati.

676 Vayama ihāyaṃ. Vāyamati, vāyāmo. 15

677 Gamu gatiyaṃ. Gacchati, gamako gato gati gamanaṃ; kārite gameti gamayati gacchāpeti ti ādini bhavanti.

678 Ramu kilāyaṃ. Ramati viramati pativiramatiⁱ uparamati, ⁷"ārati" virati", pativiratiⁱ uparati veramaṇi viramaṇaṃ rati ramaṇaṃ rato, ⁸"ārato virato paṭivirato"^h, uparato, uparamo ²⁰ārāmo.

679 Vamu uggiraṇe. Vamati, vamaṭhu vammiko, ⁹"dhir atthu taṃ viṣaṃ vantaṃ yam ahaṃ jīvitakāraṇā vantaṃ ¹⁰paccāva-missāmi, mataṃ me jīvitā vamaṃ". Tattha vammiko ti ¹¹vamatiⁱ tiⁱ vantakoⁱ tiⁱ vantussayo ti vantasinehasambaddho ti ²⁵vammiko; so hi ahi-nakula-undura-gharagoḷikādayo nānappa-kāre pāṇake vamaṭi ti vammiko, upacikāhi vantako ti vammiko, upacikāhi vamaṭvā mukhatuṇḍakena ukkhittapaṃsucūṇṇena kaṭippamāṇena pi purisappamāṇena pi ussito ti vammiko, upacikāhi vantakheḷasinehena ābaddhatāya sattasattāhaṃ deve ³⁰vassante pi na vippakiriyati, nidāghe pi tato paṃsumuṭṭhiṃ

¹ (cf. V 873). ² (299 n. 6). ³ J VI 482¹⁰. ⁴ J VI 218²². ⁵ Ap 46³⁵ (cf. A II 116²⁷). ⁶ cf. A II 117²². ⁷ Sn 264^a. ⁸ Nidd I 337⁶. ⁹ J I 311⁷⁻⁸. ¹⁰ = ta bhan myui³ pran eñ¹, ns (415 n. c), sed vide Trenckner ad Mil 150¹¹ (Sv ad D II 119²). ¹¹ 413²⁴—414² = Ps (E^e) II 128²⁷—129⁴.

^a Bm obbaṃ, B^e obbo. ^b Wg § 12: 9: kṣamūṣ. ^c = Kt Kṣ apud Wg § 19: 70. ^d cf. Wg ad § 19: 71. ^e = veklabbe (Wg § 19: 82 v. l.), vide 384 n. a. ^f B^e ns paṭi^o. ^g CeBm āramatī; B^e ns ārati (= Sn). ^h ita h. l. CeBemns. ⁱ Bm om.

gahetvā tasmim mutthinā pīliyamāne sineho va nikkhamati,
 evaṃ vantasinehasambaddho ti vammiko. Ettha pana
¹*Bhagavā Himavā* ti ādini padāni na kevalaṃ *vantupaccaya-*
vasen' eva nipphādetabbāni atha kho *vamudhātuvasena* pi
 5 nipphādetabbāni, tenāha Visuddhimaggakārako: ²"yasmā pana
 tisu bhavesu taṇhāsaṃkhātaṃ gamanam anena vantaṃ, tasmā
 'bhavesu vantagamano' ti vattabbe *bhavasaddato bhakāraṃ*,
gamanasaddato gakāraṃ, *vantasaddato vakāraṃ* ca dīghaṃ
 katvā ādāya Bha-ga-vā ti vuccati, yathā ca loke 'mehanassa
 10 khassa mālā' ti vattabbe me-kha-lā' ³ti vadatā niruttinayena
 saddasiddhi dassitā. || Ettha siyā: visamam idaṃ nidassanaṃ,
 yena "mehanassa khassa mālā" ti ettha *mekāra-khakāra-lākā-*
rānaṃ kamato gahaṇaṃ dissati, "bhavesu vantagamano" ti
 ettha pana *bhakāra-vakāra-gakārānaṃ* kamato gahaṇaṃ na
 15 dissati ti. | Saccam, idha pana ⁴*aggāhito* ⁵*vijjācaranasampanno*
 ti ādisu viya guṇasaddassa paranipātavasena 'bhavesu gamana-
vanto' ti vattabbe pi evam avatvā saddasatthe yebhuyyena
 guṇasaddānaṃ pubbanipātabhāvassa icchitattā saddasatthavi-
dūnaṃ kesañci viññūnaṃ manaṃ tosetuṃ *Bhagavā* ti pade
 20 akkharakkamaṃ anapekkhitvā atthamattanidassanavasena ⁶*āhi-*
taggi ⁷*sampannavijjācarano* ti ādini viya pubbanipātavasena
 "bhavesu vantagamano" ti vuttaṃ, idisasmim hi thāne ⁸*āhitaggi*
 ti vā *aggāhito* ti vā ⁹*chinnahatto* ti vā *hatthacchinno* ti vā
 padesu yathā tathā thitesu pi atthassa ayutti nāma n' atthi.
 25 aññamaññaṃ samānatthattā tesam saddānaṃ — ¹⁰*vedajāto* ti
 ādisu pana thānesu atth' evā ti datṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ Visuddhi-
 magge *Bhagavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* pi nipphatti
 dassitā; taṭṭikāyam pi ca dassitā: ¹¹"bhage vami ti Bhagavā
 bhāge^a vami ti Bhagavā" ti, nibbanaṃ pana evaṃ veditab-
 30 baṃ: ¹²bhagasamkhātaṃ sirim issariyaṃ yasañ ca vami uggiri
 kheḷapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayī ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā
¹³bhāni nāma nakkhattāni, tehi samaṃ gacchanti pavattanti
 ti bha-gā Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādibhājana-

¹ (145⁵, ⁶ etc.). ² Vm 212¹⁰⁻¹². ³ ns: i nhuik *itisaddā* ta khu kye.

⁴ (Paṇ II 2: 37). ⁵ (Vin III 1¹⁴: Dhṛ 144c). ⁶ (§ 708, C^e 664²⁹ 669³). ⁷ (390¹⁴⁻¹⁵).

⁸ mht (B^e 235²⁹) ad Vm 212¹²: bhāge vami ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh.; bhattavā ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh. bhāge vami ti Bh. (vide 415 n. 1, 2). ⁹ (cf. Uda 24²²⁻²⁵). ¹⁰ (359²⁹).

^a ita B^m; C^eB^e et hic bhage.

lokā · visesasannissaya-sobhā-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato^a, te pi Bhagavā vami tannivāsisattāvāsaṃ samatikkamanato tappaṭibaddhachandarāgappahānena pajahī ti Bha-ga-vā:

¹cakkavattisirīṃ yasmā yasaṃ issariyaṃ sukhaṃ
pahāsi lokacittaṃ ca, sugato Bhagavā tato;

121 5

tathā khandhāyatanadhātādibhede dhammakotṭhāse^b sabbam papañcam sabbam yogaṃ sabbam ganthaṃ sabbam saṃyojanam samucchinditvā amatam dhātuṃ samadhi-gacchanto vami uggiri anapekkho chaḍḍayi na paccāgami^c ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā sabbe pi kusalākusale sāvajjānavajje hīna-ppaṇite kaṇha-¹⁰ sukkasappaṭibhāge dhamme ariyamaggañānamukhena vami uggiri anapekkho pariccaji pajahī ti Bhaga-vā:

²khandhāyatanadhātādī dhammabhedā mahesinā
kaṇhasukkā yato vanta, tato pi Bhagavā mato.

122

Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pana *Himavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* ¹⁵ pi nipphatti dassitā, tathā hi Sambhavajātakatṭhakathāyaṃ ³"Himavā ti himapātasamaye himayutto ti himavā, gimhakāle himaṃ vamatī ti hima-vā" ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ *himavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* pi nipphatti dassitā; ayaṃ nayo idisesu ṭhānesu pi netabbo, ⁴*guṇavā gaṇavā* ti ādisu pana ²⁰ na netabbo, yadi nayeyya, *guṇa-vā gaṇa-vā* ti padānaṃ 'nigguṇo parihīnaguṇo' ti evamādi attho bhaveyya, tasmā ayaṃ nayo sabbattha pi na netabbo. || Ettha siyā: yadi *Bhagavā* ti ādi-padānaṃ *vamudhātuvasena* nipphatti hoti, kathaṃ *Bhagavanto Bhagavantaṃ*^d ti ādīni sijjhanti ti. | Yathā *Bhagavā* ti padam ²⁵ niruttinayena sijjhanti, tathā tāni pi ten' eva sijjhanti, acinteyyo hi niruttinayo kevalaṃ atthayuttipaṭibaddhamatto va, atthayut-tiyaṃ sati nipphādetum asakkuṇeyyāni pi rūpāni anen' eva sijjhanti. Ettha ca yaṃ niruttalakkaṇaṃ āharitvā dassetabbam siyā, tam ⁶upari rūpanipphādanādhikāre udāharaṇehi saddhiṃ ³⁰ pakāsessāma.

Idha saramate munirājamate
paramaṃ paṭutaṃ sujano pihayaṃ

¹ Vm-mhṭ (Bc 240¹⁸⁻¹⁹), cf. 414 n. 8. ² Vm-mhṭ (Bc 241¹¹⁻¹²). ³ Ja V 64²⁻⁴. ⁴ (145³). ⁵ § 1343.

^a *ita* C^eBemns (-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato = kambhā pat lum² tañ sañ eñ¹ aphaṛc kroñ¹). ^b C^e *ad.* ca. ^c *ita* B^m (Th 1125^d); C^eB^c paccāvami (na pac-cāvami = ta bhan ma myui prī, ns), cf. 413 n. 10. ^d B^m *om.*

vipulatthadharam¹ Dhaninītim imaṃ
satatam bhajatam matisuddhakaram^a.

123

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sara-vaggapañ-
5 cakantiko nāma dhātuvibhāgo pannarasamo^b paricchedo.

XVI.

Ito param avaggantā missakā c' eva dhātuyo
vakkhāmi dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugā.

I

- 680** Yā gati-pāpūnesu. *Yāti yanti; yātu yantu; yeyya yeyyūṃ;*
10 ³"anupariyeyyūṃ" — yathāsambhavam padamālā yojetabbā;
yanto puriso · yanti itthi · yantaṃ kulaṃ, yānaṃ^c upayānaṃ^c
uyyānaṃ icc ādini; ³*divādiganiṃkassa pan' assa yāyati yāyanti*
ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra yānaṃ ti ādisu yanti etenā ti
yānaṃ · ratha-sakaṭādi; upayanti etena issarassa vā piyamanā-
15 passa vā santikaṃ gacchanti ti ⁴upayānaṃ^c · pañṇākāraṃ,
⁴"*upayānāni^c me dajjūṃ rājaputta tayi gate*" ti ettha hi pañ-
ṇākārāni ⁴upayānāni^c ti vuccanti; sampannadassaniyapuppha-
phalādītāya uddham oloketā yanti gacchanti etthā ti uyyānaṃ.
681 Vyā ummisane. *Vyāti vyanti, vyāsi vyātha, vyāmi vyāma*
20 *yathāsambhavam padamālā yojetabbā. Atra panāyaṃ pāli:*
⁵"yāva vyāti^d nim[m]isati tatā pi rasati^e bbayo" ti, tattha ⁶yāva
vyāti ti yāva ummisati, purāṇabhāsā esā, ayaṃ hi, yasmim
kāle Bodhisatto Cūḷabodhiparibbājako ahosi, tasmim kāle ma-
nussānaṃ vohāro.
25 **682** Yu missane, gatiyaṃ ca. *Yoti yavati, āyavati āyu, yoni.* Tattha
āyū ti āsaddo upasaggo, āyavanti missibhavanti sattā etenā
ti āyu; atha vā āyavanti āgacchanti pavattanti tasmim sati
arūpadhammā ti āyu, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttam: ⁷"āya-
vanaṭṭhena āyu, tasmim hi sati arūpadhammā āyavanti āgac-

¹ ns: "Dhaninīti" nhuik *dhanīpud saddapud* eñ¹ vepud (o: vevuc).
² S I 102²⁰. ³ V 1169. ⁴ J VI 15²² (Ja). ⁵ J III 95¹⁸ (*infra* V 915). ⁶ (Ja III 96¹²).
⁷ As 149^{a-b}.

^a *ita* C^eBemns (o: matisuddhik^o). ^b Bm cuddasamo. ^c *sic* C^eBemns
(= lak choñ) *et* J(a) *codd.* Bds; J(a): upāyana^o; ns: "tathōpāyanaṃ ... paheṇa-
kam" | Abhidhān nhuik [Abh 356^{ab}] *upāyana* hū eñ¹. ^d J: pati. ^e J: sarati
(v. l. nassati o: rasati); *skr.* hrasate vayah.

chanti pavattanti, tasmā āyū ti vuccati" ti; ¹"āyū jīvitam pāṇo" 1
 icc ete pariyāyā · lokavohāravasena, Abhidhammavasena pana
²"ñhiti yapanā yāpanā . . . jīvitindriyam" icc ete pi, te pi teh'
 eva saddhiṃ pariyāyā; yonī ti aṇḍajādinam aṇḍajādihi saddhiṃ
 yāya missibhāvo hoti, sā yoni, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanam: 5
 yavanti ettha sattā ekajātisamanvayena aññamaññam missakā
 honti ti yoni iti — ettha ca *yonis*addassa atthuddhāro nīyate:
³yonī ti khandhakotṭhāsassa pi kāraṇassa pi passāvamaggassa
 pi nāmam, ⁴"catasso nāgayoniyo . . . catasso supaṇṇayoniyo"
 ti ettha hi khandhakotṭhāso yoni nāma, ⁵"yoni h' esā Bhūmija 10
 phalassa adhigamāyā" ti ettha kāraṇam, ⁶"na cāham brāhma-
 ṇam brūmi yonijam mattisambhavan"^a ti ettha passāvamaggo,
 etth' etaṃ vuccati:

khandhānañ cā pi koṭṭhāse muttamagge ca kāraṇe
 imesu tisu atthesu *yonis*saddo pavattati. 2 15

683 Vye samvarane. *Vyayati.*

684 Vye pavattiyam. *Vyeti, sahavyo.* Ettha sahavyo ti ⁷saha
 vyeti^b saha pavattati ti saha-vyo · sahāyo ekabhavūpago vā;
 tathā hi ⁸"Tāvatimsānam devānam sahavyataṃ upapanno" ti
 ādisu ekabhavūpago sahavyo ti vuccati. 20

685 Haya gatiyam. *Hayati, hayo.* Hayo ti asso, so hi hayati
 siḡham gacchati ti hayo ti vuccati, imāni pan' assa nāmāni:
 asso turaṅgo turago vāji vāho hayo pi ca,
 tabbhedā ⁹sindhavo c' eva ¹⁰gojo assataro pi ca; 3
 kāraṇākāraṇaññū tu ājāniyo hayuttamo, 25
 ghoṭako tu khalumkasso vaḷavo ti ca vuccati,
 assapoto kisoro ti khalumko ti pi vuccati. 4

686 Hariya gati-gelaññesu. *Hariyati.*

687 Aya 688 vāya 689 paya 690 maya 691 taya 692 caya 693 raya
 gatiyam. *Ayati, vayati, payati, mayati, tayati, cayati, rayati; ayo* 30

¹ (Amk II 8: 119^c 120^b). ² Dhs § 19. ³ Ps ad M I 73³ cf. Itā ad It 30².

⁴ (S III 240¹⁷ . . . 246¹⁷) Itā cit. M I 73³. ⁵ M III 142²². ⁶ Dhp 396^{ab}. ⁷ (Uda 293²¹⁻²³ unde haec radix) cf. pṭ ad Sv I 111²¹. ⁸ (cf. D II 357⁹⁻³⁵⁸). ⁹ = sin-
 dho mrañ³, ns.

^a ita Bens (= Dhp; mattī *re vera* < *mātrī (cf. lat. matrix) = 'yoni');
 CeBm pet(t)isambhavam. ^b Uda: vyati; Sv-pṭ: saha vyāyati pavattati, dosam
 vā chādeti ti [cf. V 683] sahavyo; *re vera* sa-havya-(tā), cf. sa-loka-(tā); *sāha-
 vya legendum A III 40¹⁹ [metr. devāna *sāhavyagatā ramanti te] et Vv 532^d
 [metr. tava *sāhavyam āgatā].

- samayo, vayo, payo, rayo; maya-taya-cayadhātūnaṃ nāmikapadāni* ¹upaparikkhitabbāni. Tattha ayo ti kālaloḥaṃ, ayati nānakammāra-kiccesu upayogaṃ gacchatī ti ayo; vayo ti paṭhamavayādi āyukoṭṭhāso, vayati parihāniṃ gacchatī ti vayo; ⁵ payo ti khirassa pi udakassa pi nāmaṃ, payati janena pātababbhāvaṃ gacchatī ti payo; rayo ti vego, yo *javo* ti pi vuccati, tasmā^a rayanaṃ javanaṃ rayo. Ettha *samayasaddassa* atthudhāro vuccate saha nibbacanena: ²*samayasaddo* samavāye khaṇe kāle samūhe hetu-ditṭhisu
- ¹⁰ paṭilābhe pahāne ca paṭivedhe ca dissati, 5
 tathā hi ³"app eva nāma sve pi upasaṃkameyyāma kālāṇ ca samayaṇ ca upādāyā" ti evamādisu samavāyo attho, ⁴"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyā" ti ādisu khaṇo, ⁵"uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo" ti ādisu kālo, ¹⁵ ⁶"mahāsamayo pavanasmin" ti ādisu samūho, ⁷"samayo pi kho te Bhaddālī appaṭividdho ahosi" ti ādisu hetu, ⁸"tena samayena Uggāhamāno paribbājako samaṇamuṇḍikāputto^b samayappavā-dake Tindukācīre^c ekasālake Mallikāya ārāme paṭivasati" ti ādisu ditṭhi, ⁹"ditṭhe dhamme ca yo attho yo c' attho sampa-
²⁰ rāyiko atthābhisamayā dhiro paṇḍito ti pavuccati" ti ādisu paṭilābho, ¹⁰"sammā mānābhisamayā antam akāsi dukkhassā" ti ādisu pahānaṃ, ¹¹"dukkhassa piḷanaṭṭho saṃkhatatṭho santā-paṭṭho vipariṇāmatṭho abhisamayatṭho" ti ādisu paṭivedho; ¹²ettha ca upasaggānaṃ jotakamattattā tassa tassa atthassa
²⁵ vācako *samayasaddo* evā ti *samayasaddassa* atthuddhāre pi saupasaggo^d *abhisamayasaddo* vutto. ¹³Tattha saha-kārikāra-

¹ ns: *mayadhāt eñ*¹ *nām-pud kā*² *samayapud* *nhuik lañ*³-koṇ⁴ | *māyāpud* *nhuik lañ*⁵-koṇ⁶ *ra sañ*¹ *eñ*¹ || "mamamkārādayo mayanti sattasantāne satī pavattanti etenā ti mayo 'maññanā | mayo eva mayatā ti āha: mayatan ti maññanan" ti | Devatāsaṃpyut-tīkā [Spk *ad* S I 14²⁷ CeSe; †maññatan ti maññanaṃ]; *conīungutur māna et* (tam)maya- [Sn 846^b S I 14²⁰⁻²⁷], *māna et* maññanā [Dhs § 1116], *hinc* mayatā = maññanā [Spk]; *re vera* ^omaya-tā *cum* ^otama-tā [tamatagge S V 154¹⁷ *comparandum*]. ² 418⁸⁻²³ = Sp I 107¹⁻²⁰ = Sv I 31²⁵—32¹² = Ps I 7³³ = Spk *ad* S I 1⁷ = Mp I 11⁴ = Pj I 104¹⁹ (Uda 19¹); As 57²². ³ D I 205¹⁹. ⁴ A IV 227⁸. ⁵ Vin IV 119⁷. ⁶ D II 254⁶. ⁷ M I 438³². ⁸ M II 22²⁰ (Ps). ⁹ S I 187⁷. ¹⁰ M I 12³. ¹¹ Paṭis II 108⁶. ¹² [418²⁵—419²⁹ = Spṭ *ad* Sp I 107¹ (Ce 166³⁰—167³¹)] 418²⁴⁻²⁶ *cf.* Uda 20³¹ + 12¹⁻⁴. ¹³ 418²⁰—419²¹ = Sv-pt (Bc 39¹⁷—40²) *ad* Sv I 31²⁵; Uda 20⁸⁻²¹.

^a Bm *ad.* tasmā. ^b *ita* Bemns; Ce *o*maṇḍikā^o. ^c Bcns Tindukācīre. ^d Spṭ (Ce): savupasaggo.

ṇatāya^a sannijjhaṃ sameti samaveti ti samayo · samavāyo;
 sameti samāgacchati maggabrahmacariyaṃ ettha tadādhāra-
 puggalehī ti samayo · khaṇo; samenti ettha etena vā saṅ-
 gacchanti dhammā^b sahaṇādhāmmehi upādādihi^c vā ti sa-
 mayo · kālo, dhammappavattimattatāya, atthato abhūto pi hi⁵
 kālo dhammappavattiyā adhikaraṇaṃ karaṇaṃ^d viya ca pari-
 kappanāmattasiddhena^e rūpena vohariyati ti^d; samaṃ saha vā
 avayavānaṃ ayanam pavatti avatthānaṃ ti samayo · samūho^f,
 yathā *samudāyo* ti, avayavasahāvatthānaṃ eva hi samūho^f ti^g;
 paccayantarasaṃāgame^h eti phalam etasmā uppajjati pavattati¹⁰
 cā ti samayo · hetu, yathā *samudayo* ti; sameti saṃyojanabhā-
 vato sambaddhoⁱ eti attano visaye pavattati, daḥhagahaṇabhā-
 vato vā saṃyutta^j ayanti pavattanti sattā¹ yathābhinnivesaṃ
 etenā ti samayo · diṭṭhi, diṭṭhisamyojanena hi sattā ativiya
 bajjhanti; sameti saṅgati samodhānaṃ ti samayo · paṭilābho;¹⁵
 samassa nirodhassa^k yānaṃ sammā vā yānaṃ apagamo appa-
 vatti^k ti sama-yo · pahānaṃ; nāṇena abhimukhaṃ sammā
 etabbo adhigantabbo ti (abhi)samayo^m · ²dhammānaṃ avipa-
 rīto sabhāvo; abhimukhabhāvena sammā eti gacchati bujjhati
 ti abhisamayo · yathābhūtasabhāvāvabodho — evaṃ tasmim²⁰
 tasmim atthe *samayasaddassa* pavatti veditabbā. || Nanu ca attha-
 mattaṃ³ pati saddā abhinivisanti tiⁿ na ekena saddena aneke at-
 thā abhidhiyanti ti. | Saccam etaṃ saddavisese apekkhite, sadda-
 visese hi apekkh(iy)amāne^p ekena saddena anekatthābhidhānaṃ
 na sambhavati, na hi, yo kālattho *samayasaddo*, so yeva samū-²⁵
 hādiatthaṃ vadati; ettha pana tesam tesam^q atthānaṃ *samaya-*
saddavacanīyatāsāmaññaṃ upādāya anekatthatā *samayasad-*
dassa vuttā; evaṃ sabbattha atthuddhāre adhippāyo veditabbo.

Iti yāto ayato ca nipphattiṃ samudīraye

¹ = sassatābhinnivesa ca sañ a³ lyo² cvā, ns. ² dhammānaṃ | ... || avi-
 parītasabhāvo | kakkaḥa [Vibha 55²³⁻²⁶ etc.] ca so ma bhok ma pran so lak-
 khaṇā kui ra eñ¹ || ns. ³ = evai rve¹, ns (Spt; paṭicca).

^a Spt (Ce): sahaṇādhāmmehi, Sv-pt: sahaṇādhāmmehi. ^b Uda Sv-pt:
 sameti ... ^c gacchati satto sabhāvadhammā vā. ^c ita CeBm Spt (Ce); Bens
 Sv-pt: uppādādihi. ^d Spt (Ce) om. ^e Sv-pt om. pari. ^f (Sv-pt: samoho).
^g CeBens Spt om.; Bm ad. et del. ^h Sv-pt: avasesapaccayānaṃ samāgame.
ⁱ CeBemns sambandhā; Sv-pt Spt: sambandho. ^j Spt: taṃsaṃyutta. ^k Sv-pt
 om. ^m CeBemns samayo; Sv-pt Spt: abhisamayo. ⁿ Spt om. ^p CeBemns
 apekkhamāne; Spt apekkhiyamāne. ^q Bm om.

viññū *saṃayasaddassa* samavāyādivācino,
ito yāto ayato ca samānatthehi dhātuhi
 evaṃ samānarūpāni bhavanti ti ca iraye.

6

7

694 **Naya rakkhaṇe** ca. *Cakāro gatipekkhako. Nayati. nayo.*

5 *Nayo* ti nayanam gamanan ti *nayo* · pāḷigati, *nayanti* vā
 rakkhanti attham etenā ti *nayo* · tathattanayādi.

695 **Daya dāna-gati-hims'ādāna-rakkhāsu.** *Dayati. dayā. Dayā*
 ti mettā pi vuccati karuṇā pi; ¹"dayāpanno" ti ettha hi mettā
 dayā ti vuccati, ²mettacittatam āpanno ti hi attho, ³"adayā-
 10 panno" ti ettha pana karuṇā dayā ti vuccati, nikkaruṇatam
 āpanno ti attho, evaṃ *dayāsaddassa* mettā-karuṇāsu pavatti
 veditabbā, tathā hi Abhidhammatikāyaṃ vuttam: ⁴"*dayāsaddo*
 yattha yattha pavattati, tattha tattha ⁵*adhippāyavasena* yoje-
 tabbo, *dayāsaddo* hi anurakkhaṇattham antonitam katvā pavat-
 15 tamāno mettāya ca karuṇāya ca pavattati" ti, vacanattho pan'
 ettha evaṃ veditabbo: *dayati* dadāti sattānam abhayaṃ etāyā
 ti *dayā*, *dayati* gacchati vibhāgaṃ akatvā pāpakalyāṇajanesu
 samam vattati · sītena samam pharantaṃ rajo malañ^a ca pavā-
 hentam udakam ivā ti pi *dayā* · mettā; *dayati* vā himsati
 20 kārūṇikam, yāva yathādhippetam parassa hitanipphattiṃ na
 pāpuṇāti, tāvā ti *dayā*, *dayati* anugaṇhāti pāpajanam pi sajjano
 etāyā ti pi *dayā*, *dayati* attano sukham pi pahāya khedaṃ
 gaṇhāti sajjano etāyā ti *dayā*, *dayanti* gaṇhanti etāya mahābo-
 dhisattā buddhabhāvāya abhinihārakaraṇakāle hatthagatam pi
 25 'rahattaphalam chaḍḍetvā saṃsārasāgarato satte samuddhari-
 tukāmā anassāsakaram atibhayānakam mahantaṃ saṃsāraduk-
 kham pacchimabhava ca saha amatadhātupaṭilābhena aneka-
 guṇasamalamkatam sabbaññutaññaṇā cā ti pi *dayā* · karuṇā,
 karuṇāmūlakā hi sabbe buddhaguṇā; aparo *nayo*: *dayanti* anu-
 30 rakkhanti satte etāya sayam vā anuddayati^b anuddayamattam^b
 eva vā etan ti *dayā* · mettā c' eva karuṇā ca. Kiñci payo-
 gam ettha kathayāma: ⁶"seyyathā pi gahapati giḷḷho vā kaṅko

¹ D I 4² (Sv). ² cf. Ppa 236²². ³ M I 286¹⁵ (Ps). ⁴ mī ad As 1⁵ (cf. pī ad Sv I 70²⁷). ⁵ (vide 421^a). ⁶ M I 364²⁸ [Vdī: Vpat cf. syeno jvasā nirādīyam RV IV 27: 1^d cum seno balasā patamāno J II 60⁸; Vdī: Vpat cf. kukkuḍasaṇḍeyagāmapaurā Aupap 1⁵ (et gāmaī kukkuḍasaṇḍevayāī, Bha-visattakahā str. 5: 6^b) cum kukkuḍasampāt(ik)a (scil. gāma) A I 159²¹ Vin IV 63²⁸, quod recte interpretantur Mp Sp ad locc.].

^a Ce rajojallaṇ; Bv 2: 159^d: rajo malaṃ vel rajam malaṃ (Bva) ^b Be ns anudayo

vā kulalo vā mamsapesiṃ ādāya dayeyya; ¹puttesu Maddi ²dayesi sassuyā sasuramhi ca; ³dayitabbo rathesabha" — tattha dayeyyā ti uppatitvā gaccheyya, gatyatthavasen' etaṃ^a datthabbaṃ; ⁴dayesi ti mettacittaṃ kareyyāsi, ⁵dayitabbo ti piyāyitabbo, ubhayam p' etaṃ vivaraṇaṃ rakkhaṇatthaṃ anto-⁶ gadhaṃ^b katvā adhippāyatthavasena katan ti veditabbaṃ.

696 Ūyi tantasantāne. Ūyati, ūto ūtavā.

697 Pūyi visaraṇe, duggandhe ca. Pūyati, pūto pūtavā, ³"pūtimacchaṃ kusaggena yo naro upanayhati".

698 Kanūyi sadde. Kanūyati^c, kanūlavā.

10

699 Khamāya^d vidhūnane. Khamāyati, khamāto khamālavā.

700 Phāyi 701 pāyi vuddhiyaṃ. Phāyati, phito phitavā. Tattha ta-tavantupaccayā, yakāralopo, dhātvantassa sarassa ikārādeso ca datthabbo, esa nayo ⁴"pūto, pūtavā" ti ādisu pi yathāsambhavaṃ datthabbo. Pāyati, pāyo apāyo ca. Ettha ca n' atthi ¹⁵ pāyo vuddhi etthā ti a-pāyo, atha vā pana ⁵ayato sukhato apeto ti apāyo ti pi nibbacaniyaṃ; apāyo ti ca nirayo tiracchānayoni pettavisayo asurakāyo ti cattāro apāyā.

702 Tāyu santāna-pālanesu. Tāyati, tāyanaṃ. Divādigaṇe pana ⁶"tā pālāne" ti dhātuṃ passatha, tassa tāyati tāṇan ti rūpāni; ²⁰ ubhayesaṃ kiriyāpadaṃ samaṃ, akāra-yakārapaccayamatten' eva nānattaṃ, nāmikapadāni pana visadisāni: tāyanaṃ tāṇan ti.

703 Cāyu pūjā-nisāmanesu. Pūjā pūjanā; nisāmanaṃ olokanaṃ savanaṃ ca vuccati, ⁷"iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi; ⁸nisāmayatha sādhave" ti ca ādisu hi olokana-savanaṃ nisāmanasaddena ²⁵ vuttāni; api ca nāṇena upaparikkhaṇaṃ pi nisāmanam evā ti gahetabbaṃ. Cāyati apacāyati, ⁹"anāgāre pabbajite apace brahmacāriye^c; ¹⁰ye vuddham apacāyanti"; ¹¹apacitiṇi dasseli; ¹²"niccaṃ vuddhāpacāyino". — Yakārantadhāturūpāni.

704 Rā ādāne^f. Rāli.

30

705 ¹³Ri santāne. Reti, reṇu. Reṇū ti rajo.

706 Ru gatiyaṃ, rosane ca. Ravati viravati.

¹ J VI 495² et Ja. ² J VI 443²⁴ et Ja. ³ J VI 236⁴. ⁴ (421⁸). ⁵ vide 403²⁻¹¹ (cf. Vm 427¹¹). ⁶ V 1115. ⁷ J VI (506²⁹) 511²⁸ (Ja). ⁸ Vva 1⁷². ⁹ A IV 245⁶ (supra 192 n. 4). ¹⁰ J I 219²⁸. ¹¹ Ja IV 308¹². ¹² Dh 109^b. ¹³ Mmd 673.

^a Bm gatattthavasen' etaṃ. ^b Bm ogataṃ. ^c Bcns ad. kanūto (ns om. kanūtava). ^d Wg § 14; 15: kṣmāyī. ^e sic h. l. CeBemns. ^f Wg § 24; 49 v. l.

707 Ru sadde. *Roti ravati, ravo uparavo, ¹"rutam^a manuññam rucirā ca piṭṭhi".* †Rutan^b ti ravanam, rutam saddo.

708 Re sadde. *Rāyati, rā ratti.* Ettha ca ²rā ti saddo; ratti ti nisāsaṃkhāto sattānam saddassa vūpasamakālo, rā tiyyati
5 ucchijjati etthā ti ra-tti.

709 Brū viyattiyam vacayam. ³"Api hant(v)ā hato brūti" *braviti · brunti^c, brūsi brūtha, brūmi brūma; brūte bruvante, brūse bruvhe, bruve brumhe.*

Brūtu bruvitu^d · bruvantu, brūhi brūtha, brūmi brūma;
10 *brūtam bruvantam, ettha ca Ambaṭṭhasutte ⁴"puna bhavam Gotamo bruvitū"^e ti pālidassanato bruvitū ti vuttam; evam sabbatthā pi upaparikkhitvā nayo gaṇetabbo.*

Bruveyya bruve · bruveyyam, bruveyyāsi bruveyyātha, bruveyyāmi bruveyyāma; bruvetha bruveram, bruvetho bruveyyavho^f, bruveyyam bruveyyāmhe.
15

Pabrūti anubrūti, pabrūtu anubrūtu, pabrueyya anubrueyya
evam sabbattha *pa-anu*upasaggehi pi yathāsambhavam pada-
mālā yojetabbā.

Āha āhu, brave bravitha, bravam bravimha; bravitha
20 *bravire, bravitho bravivhe^g, bravim^h bravimhe parokkhā-*
vasena vuttāni.

Abravā abravumⁱ, abravo abravitha^j, abravam abravamha; abravitha^j abravithum^k, abravase abravha^m, abravim abravimhase hiyyattanivasena vuttāni.

25 *Abravi abravum, abravo abravatthaⁿ, abravim abravimha; abravā abravū^p, abravase abravivham, abravam abravimhe*
ajjatanivasena vuttāni.

Bruvissati^q bruvissanti^q; abravissā abravissamsu sesam sab-
bam netabbam. Kammapadam appasiddham; sace pana siyā,
30 *brūyati ti siyā lu(y)ati lūyati ti padāni viya.*

710 ⁵Jira brūhane. Brūhanam vaḍḍhanam. *Jirati, jiram jira-*
māno, jiraṇam: ⁶"appassutāyam puriso balibaddo va jirati".

¹ J I 207⁷⁰. ² (supra 237¹ infra 429¹⁹ V1076^e). ³ J III 105¹⁸. ⁴ D I 95¹⁹.

⁵ Wg p. 75². ⁶ Dh p. 152^{ab} (Dhp a) cf. V1076^g-i.

^a J: rudam. ^b sic C^eB^mns (leg. rudam? vide n. a). ^c B^mns brūnti.
^d B^m om. ^e D: brūmetu (v. l. B^p bravitu) = Sv I 265¹⁴. ^f (C^eB^mns bruveyyavho). ^g C^e(B^e) bravivho. ^h (B^m bravam). ⁱ B^em abravū. ^j B^e abravattha. ^k B^e abravatthum. ^m C^eB^e abravham. ⁿ B^e abravitha. ^p C^e abravum. ^q C^e brav^o.

711 ¹Pūra pūraṇe. Pūraṭi, ²"pūrat' eva mahodadhi; ³sabbe [†]pūrentu saṃkappā", pūrituṃ pūritvā, pūraṃ pūrituṃ puṇṇaṃ pari-puṇṇaṃ sampuṇṇaṃ pūraṇaṃ, Pūraṇo Kassapo; kārite ⁴"pāramiyo pūreti" pūrayati pūrāpeti pūrāpayati, pūrelvā pūrayitvā pūrāpetvā pūrāpayitvā paripūrelvā icc ādini bhavanti. ⁵

712 [†]Ghora^a gatipaṭighāte. Gatipaṭighātaṃ gatipaṭihananaṃ. [†]Ghorali.

713 Dhora gaticāturiye. Gaticāturiyaṃ gatichekabhāvo. Dhorati.

714 Sara gatiyaṃ. Sarati visarali ussarali ussāraṇā saro saṃsāro icc ādini. Tattha saro ti rahado; saṃsāro ti vaṭṭaṃ, yo ¹⁰bhavo ti pi vuccati.

715 ^bCara caraṇe. Carati vicarali anucarali^b.

716 Cara gati-bhakkhaṇesu. Carati vicarali^c anucarali sañcarali paṭicarali, cariyā ⁶caritā, ⁷"cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro", caraṇaṃ ⁸cārako^d ocarako brahmacariyaṃ icc ādini. Tattha ¹⁵caratī ti gacchati bhakkhati vā, tathā hi caran ti padassa ⁹"gacchanto khādanto^c cā" ti atthaṃ vadanti garū; ¹⁰paṭicarati ti paṭicchādeti; ¹¹cārako ti tampaṇesitānaṃ sattānaṃ sukhaṃ carati bhakkhati^c ti cārako rodho; ¹²ocarako ti adhocāri; ¹³brahmacariyaṃ ti dānaṃ pi veyyāvaccam pi ²⁰sikkhāpadam pi brahmavihāro^e pi dhammadesanā pi methunavirati pi sadārasantoso pi uposatho pi ariyamaggo pi sakalaṃ sāsanaṃ pi ajiḥāsayo pi vuccati, ¹⁴"kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ kissa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi jūti balaviriyūpapatti ¹⁵akkhāhi me^f nāga mahāvīmānaṃ — ahañ ca ²⁵bhāriyā ca manussaloke saddhā ubho dānapati ahumha opāna-bhūtaṃ me gharaṃ tadāsi santappitā samaṇabrāhmaṇā ca ... taṃ me vataṃ taṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ, tassa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi jūti balaviriyūpapatti idaṃ ca me dhira

¹ Mmd 675 (pura dāna-pūraṇesu). ² J I 498²². ³ Dhpa I 198⁴. ⁴ ***.

⁵ Mmd 659. ⁶ = caruik, ns. ⁷ Dhs § 8. ⁸ = nhoñ im, ns. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ (Sp ad Vin IV 35²⁶). ¹¹ cf. V 1082. ¹² (cf. Uda 333²¹: heṭṭhā carakā); ns cit. Sp (I) 365¹⁴. ¹³ 423²⁰—424²⁰ < Sv I 177¹⁹—179¹⁹, Ps (Ec) II 41²⁹—43¹². ¹⁴ J VI 316¹²—32¹. ¹⁵ me | a² || akkhāhi | krā³ lat lo² || iti Vidhuro pucchi | eñ¹ || me akkhāhi kui kā³ rhe³ gāthā [J VI 315²⁰] mha luik ce || Saddanīti tui¹ nhuik "akkhāhi me" rhi kra sañ mha pāli rañ³ ma hut || thui kroñ¹ "idaṃ ca te nāga mahāvīmānaṃ" rhi ce ra mañ || ns.

^a vide V 793 (Wg § 15: 44). ^b ns ad. sañcarati (< 423¹²). ^c Bm om.

^d (Bm caraṇo). ^e ita CeBemns (vide 424¹¹). ^f Be idaṃ ca (pro akkhāhi me); vide n. 15.

- mahāvīmānaṃ" ti imasmiṃ hi Puṇṇakajātaka dānaṃ ¹brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ²"kena paṇi kāmadaḍḍa kena paṇi madhussavo kena te brahmacariyena puññaṃ paṇimhi ijjhati . . . tena paṇi kāmadaḍḍa tena paṇi madhussavo tena me brahmacariyena
- 5 puññaṃ paṇimhi ijjhati" ti imasmiṃ Aṃkurapetavatthumhi veyyāvaccam brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ³"idaṃ kho ^a bhikkhave Tittiriyaṃ nāma brahmacariyaṃ ahoṣi" ti imasmiṃ Tittirajātake sikkhāpadaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ⁴"taṃ kho pana Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ n'eva nibbidāya na virāgāya . . .
- 10 yāvad eva brahmalokūpapattiyaṃ" ti imasmiṃ Mahāgovindasutte brahmavihārā brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ⁵"ekasmiṃ brahmacariyaṃ saḥassaṃ maccuhāyino" ^b ti ettha dhammadesanā brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ⁶"pare abrahmacārī bhavissanti mayam ettha brahmacārino ^c bhavissamā" ti Sallekhasutte methunavi-
- 15 rati brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ⁷"mayaṃ ca bhariyā nātikkamāma amhe ca bhariyā nātikkamanti aññatra tāhi ^d brahmacariyaṃ carāma tasmā hi ^e amhaṃ daharā na miyare" ti Mahādhammapālajātake sadārasantoso brahmacariyaṃ ti vutto, ⁸"hīnena brahmacariyena khattiye upapajjati majjhimena ca devesu ^f
- 20 uttamena visujjhati" ti evaṃ Nimijātaka avitikkamavasena kato uposatho brahmacariyaṃ ti vutto; ⁹"idaṃ kho pana . . . Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya . . . ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo" ti Mahāgovindasuttasmiṃ yeva ariyamaggo brahmacariyaṃ ti vutto; ¹⁰"ta-y-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ iddhaṃ c' eva phitaṃ ca vitthārikam ^g bāhujaññaṃ ^h pu-
- 25 thubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ" ti Pāsādikasutte sikkhattayasaṅgahaṃ sakalaṃ sāsanaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ; ¹¹"api ataramānaṃ phalāsā va samijjhati vipakkabrahmacariyo 'smi evaṃ jānāhi gāmaṇi" ti ettha ajjhāsayo brahmacariyaṃ ti vutto, icc evaṃ
- 30 dānaṃ veyyāvatiyaṃ ca sikkhā-brahmavihārakā dhammakkhānaṃ methunatāviraṭi ⁱ ca uposatho

S.

¹ (Ja V 174¹² VI 316¹⁸). ² Pv (259^a) 266^d. ³ (Ja I 219¹⁸) Vin II 162⁹.
⁴ D II 251¹²⁻¹⁵. ⁵ S I 154²⁸. ⁶ M I 42⁸. ⁷ J IV 53²⁰⁻²². ⁸ J VI 98¹⁸⁻¹⁹.
⁹ D II 251¹²⁻¹⁸. ¹⁰ (cf. D III 124¹⁹). ¹¹ J I 136¹⁰ (ns *cit.* et J VI 16¹⁴).
^a Vin: etaṃ kho; B^ens *ad.* taṃ (= Sv I 178¹²). ^b S: maccuhāyinaṃ. ^c M: ocarī. ^d B^ens (*con.*) tā (ns: tāhi rhi kra eñ¹ | indavajirāpada phra^c rve¹ ma sañ¹).
^e *vide* Sv I 178 n. 10, Ja IV 54¹⁰⁻¹², Mahāvastu II 79⁶ . . . 80²⁸. ^f J: devattaṃ (= Sv).
^g B^em^{ns} vitthāritaṃ. ^h B^ens bahujaññaṃ. ⁱ *ita* C^eB^em^{ns} (o: methunato vir^o?).

sadāresu ca santoso ariyamaggo ca sāsanam
ajjhāsayo c' ime *brahmacariyasaddena* vuccare.

9

717 Hura koṭṭile. *Hurati*.

718 Sara saddōpatāpesu. *Sarati, saro saraṇam*. Ettha ca saro
ti saddo pi vuccati usu pi; saraṇan ti ¹sarati upatāpeti hiṃsati ⁵
saraṇagatānam ten' eva saraṇagamanena bhayaṃ [†]santāpaṃ ^a
dukkhaṃ ^b parikilesaṃ cā ti saraṇam · buddhādiratanattayaṃ;
atha vā saddhā[ya] ^c pasannā manussā 'amhākaṃ saraṇam idan'
ti saranti ²cintenti taṃ tattha ca vācam niccharanti gacchanti
cā ti saraṇam.

10

719 Sara cintāyam. *Sarati* — ³"susarati" ^dicc api payogo, appak-
kharānam hi ⁴bahubhāvo aññathābhāvo ca hoti yathā *dve*
duve · *taṃhā tasiṇā* · *paṃhaṃ paḥhuman* ti — *anussarati paṭissa-*
rali ^e, saranti etāya sattā sayam vā sarati saraṇamattam eva
vā etan ti *sati, anussati paṭissati* ^f, sarati ti *sato*, punappunam ¹⁵
sarati ti *paṭissato* ¹.

720 Dvara saṃvaraṇe. Saṃvaraṇam rakkhaṇaṃ ^g. *Dvarati, dvāraṃ*
— ^h*dvīsaddūpapadaaradhātuvasena* pi idam rūpaṃ sijjhati,
tatr' imāni nibbacanāni: dvaranti saṃvaranti rakkhanti etenā
ti dvāraṃ, atha vā dve kavāṭā aranti gacchanti ^h pavattanti ²⁰
etthā ti pi dvāran ti; gehadvāram pi kāyadvārādini pi upāyo
pi dvāran ti vuccati; pāliyan tu *dvārā dvāran* ^h ti ^h ca ^h itthi-na-
pumsakavasena *dvārasaddo* vutto, tathā hi ⁶"dvāram pi surak-
khitam hoti" ti ca ⁷"dvārā p' esā" ti ca tassa dvilingatā
vuttā.

25

721 Gara 722 ghara secane. ⁸*Garati; gharati, gharaṃ*.

723 Dhura ⁱ hucchane. Hucchanaṃ koṭṭilaṃ. *Dhurati* ⁱ.

724 Tara plavana-taraṇesu. *Tarati, taraṇam tilthaṃ tinno uttinno*
otinno icc ādini. Tattha taraṇam vuccati nāvā · tarati uda-
kapiṭṭhe plavati, taranti uttaranti vā nadim etenā ti atthena; ³⁰

¹ (cf. Pj I 16¹⁰ Sv I 230²³ Ps I 132²). ² (V719). ³ Dh 324^d. ⁴ § 161.
⁵ (V757). ⁶ ***. ⁷ Dhs § 397 sqq. ⁸ ns: *garadhā eñ* ¹ nām-pud kui lañ ² garaṃ
hu thut rve ¹ || garaṃ | chit sattavā hu | samban || "saccaṃ kir' evam āhaṃsu
garaṃ bālo ti paṇḍita" | Kharaputtajāt [J III 278¹¹ *cod.* B].

^a *sic* CeBemns (ns: santāsaṃ [= Sv *etc.*] lañ ² rhi eñ ¹). ^b Ce ns *ad.*
duggatim. ^c CeBm saddhāya; B^e ns saddhā. ^d *ita* CeBemns (Dhp IV 13¹⁰
15² *cod* B; cf. *et* Mahābhāṣya vol. I 292²: ~ ~ ~ ~ ~). ^e Bm *om.*
^f CeBens *paṭiss*. ^g Ce rakkhaṇam; ns rakkhā. ^h Bm *om.* ⁱ Bemns *dhūr*.

nāvā plavo^a taram^b poto taraṇaṃ uttaraṃ tathā
jalayānan ti etāni nāvānāmāni honti tu.

10

725 Tara sambhame. Sambhamo anavatṭhānaṃ. *Tarati, tarito turaṅgo.* Ettha ca ¹"so māsakhettaṃ tarito avāsarī" ti pāḷi
5 nidassanaṃ, tattha tarito ti turito sambhanto^c, ¹avāsarī ti
upagacchīṃ [†]upaviṣīṃ^d vā.

726 Jara roge. Ettha jaraṛogo yeva rogo ti adhippeto · payoga-
vasena, *jarasaddassa* hi jaraṛoge pavattiniyamanatthaṃ^e "roge"
ti vuttaṃ, tena añño rogo idha *rogasaddena* na vuccati. *Jarati,*
10 *jaro sajaro pajjararogo:* ²"jarena pīḷitā manussā". Yattha tu
ayaṃ vayohānīvācako, tattha payoge *jirati jarā* ti c' assa rūpāni
bhavanti.

727 Dara bhaye. *Darati, dari;* ³"bilāsayā darisayā" ti nidassa-
naṃ. Tattha ⁴darī ti bhāyitabbatṭhena dari.

15 **728 Dara ādarānādaresu.** *Darati ādarati anādarati, ādaro anādaro.*
Ettha ca daratī ti daram karotī ti ca anādaram karotī ti ca
attho, yathā hi *ārakāsaddo dūrāsannavācako*, tathāyaṃ pi *dara-*
dhātu ādarānādaravācako datṭhabbo: *darasaddo* ca kāyada-
rathe cittadarathe kilesadarathe ca vattati, ayaṃ hi ⁶"ādittam
20 vata maṃ santaṃ ghasittam va pāvakaṃ vārinā viya osiñci"
sabbam nibbāpaye daran" ti ettha kāyadarathe cittadarathe ca
vattati, ⁷"vītaddaro vītasoko vi[ta]sallo sayam abhiññāya abhāsi
buddho" ti ettha pana kilesadarathe vattati, vītaddaro ti hi
aggamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ samucchinnatā vigatakilesada-
25 ratho ti attho.

729 Nara nayane. ⁸*Narati, nara nārī.* Ettha nara ti puriso,
⁹so hi narati neti ti nara, yathā paṭhamapakatibhūto satto
itarāya pakatīyā seṭṭhatṭhena ¹⁰puri uccaṭṭhāne seti pavattati^g
ti puri-so ti vuccati, evaṃ nayanatṭhena nara ti vuccati, putta-
30 bhātubhūto pi hi puggalo mātu-jetṭhabhagininaṃ netuṭṭhāne^h

¹ Vv 892^a et Vva 311^a. ² ***. ³ Bv 2: 97^a [- - - , - - -]. ⁴ ns cit.
J II 418¹⁸. ⁵ (vide Wg § 28: 118 + § 22: 36). ⁶ J III 157¹⁸, Pv 49^a-d. ⁷ J V
56^a-e. ⁸ (cf. 428²⁸). ⁹ Vva 421¹⁸-27. ¹⁰ Nirukta I 13.

^a CeBm plavā. ^b ita CeBemns (o: tarī?). ^c (B^{ens} sambhamanto). ^d Vva:
pāvisim (ns: . . . upagacchīṃ pāvisim vā | Vimānavatṭhuatṭhakathā | Saddanīti
hū sa mhya pāṭh pyak rve¹ rhi sañ | pāḷi-aṭṭhakathā nhañ¹ āhi rve¹ ya khañ
samban khai¹ so pāṭh sā asañ¹). ^e B^{ens} pavatta^o. ^f J: osiñcam. ^g (B^m vattati);
Vva om. ^h Vva: pituṭṭhāne.

tiṭṭhati, pag eva itaro itarāsaṃ; nāri ti narena yogato ¹naras-
sāyan ti vā nāri; aparam p' ettha *narasaddassa* nibbacanaṃ:
nariyati sakena kammena niyyati ti naro · satto manusso vā,
²"kammena niyyati^a loko" ti hi vuttaṃ. Tattha *narasaddassa*
tāva purisavacane ³"narā ca atha nāriyo" ti nidassanaṃ, satta- 5
manussavacane pana ⁴"buddho ayaṃ edisako naruttamo; ⁵āmo-
ditā naramaru" ti ca nidassanaṃ; tasmā naro ti puriso, naro
ti satto, naro ti manusso ti tattha tattha yathāsambhavaṃ attho
saṃvaṇṇetabbo.

730 Hara haraṇe. Haraṇaṃ pavattanaṃ. *Harali*, ⁶"Sāvattthiyaṃ ¹⁰
viharati", *viḥāsi vihaṃsu viharissati* ⁷"appamatto ¹viḥissati"^b,
voharati · saṃvoharati sabboharati vā · ⁸rupiyasaṃvohāro rū-
piyasabboharo vā, pāṭihāriyaṃ pitipāmujjahāro^c viḥāro vohāro
abhihāro, ⁹"cittaṃ abhiniharati; ¹⁰sāsane viharaṃ", *viharanto*
viharamāno viḥalabbaṃ, viharitaṃ viharitvā aññāni pi yojetab- 15
bāni. Tattha ¹¹pāṭihāriyaṃ ti samāhite citte vigatūpakkilese
katakiecena pacchā haritabbaṃ pavattetabban ti pāṭihāriyaṃ,
paṭi ti hi ayaṃ saddo *pacchā* ti etassa atthaṃ bodheti ¹²"tas-
¹³mim paṭi pavitṭhamhi añño āgacchi^d brāhmaṇo" ti ādisu viya;
viḥāro ti ṭhānanisajjadinā viharanti etthā ti viḥāro · bhikkhū- 20
naṃ āvāso, viharaṇaṃ vā viḥāro · viharaṇakiriya; ¹⁴vohāro ti
vyavahāro pi paṇṇatti pi vacanaṃ pi cetanā pi, ¹⁵"yo hi^e koci
manussesu vohāraṃ upajivati evaṃ Vāsetṭha janāhi vāṇijo so
na brāhmaṇo" ti ayaṃ vyavahāro^f nāma, ¹⁶"saṃkhā samañña
paññatti vohāro" ti ayaṃ paṇṇattivohāro nāma, ¹⁷"tathā tathā 25
voharanti parāmasanti"^g ti ayaṃ vacana[m]vohāro^h nāma,
¹⁸"atṭha ariyavohārā ... atṭha anariyavohārā" ti ayaṃ ¹⁹cetanā-
vohāro nāma, icc evaṃ

vyavahāre vacane ca paṇṇatti-cetanāsu ca

vohārasaddo catusu imesv atthesu dissati.

11 30

¹ (Vva 42²²; ² cf. S I 39¹⁹, ¹² (+ Sn 654^a). ³ J IV 241²⁰, VI 26⁷. ⁴ Bv I: 4^b.

⁵ Bv 2: 47^c. ⁶ A I 1⁵. ⁷ S I 157¹, D II 121¹. ⁸ (Vin III 239²⁹). ⁹ D I 76¹².

¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ cf. Uda 10²⁻¹⁸ (vide 428^b) cf. Bva ad Bv I: 7^d. ¹² Sn 979^{cd}. ¹³ Ps
(S^c III 37²⁻⁹) ad M I 360²⁹. ¹⁴ Sn 614^{a-d}. ¹⁵ Dhs § 1308. ¹⁶ (cf. M III 235¹²).

¹⁷ A IV 307² ... 307³. ¹⁸ Mp (S^c) III 309¹⁸.

^a B^m niyya; B^c niyyate. ^b S: viḥassati (S¹⁻² viḥessati = D). ^c B^c oṇ-
mojja^o. ^d B^{ns} āgañchi (= Sn). ^e (B^m yo' yaṃ²). ^f B^{ns} vyavahāravohāro
(= Ps S^c). ^g Ps E^c: aparāma^o (D I 202²⁹). ^h C^eB^m vacanaṃ vohāro; B^{ns}
vacanavohāro (= Ps S^c).

- 731 Hara apanayane.** Apanayanam niharanam. *Dosam harali niharati · nihāro, pariharati · parihāro, rajoharanam* ¹"sabbadosamharo^a dhammo"; ²Bhagavato ca sāsanaassa ca paṭipakkhe titthiye harati ti *pāḷihāriyam* — mattāvaṇṇabheden' ettha *pāḷiheram pāḷihiram pāḷihāriyan* ti tiṇi padarūpāni bhavanti.
- 732 Hara adāne.** Adinnam harati harissati, *hāhili* icc api, ³"kharājinam^b parasuṇ ca khārikajaṇ ca hāhiti" ti idam ettha nidasanam, *āharati avaharati^c samharati apaharati upaharati^c paharati^c sampaharati samāharati, manoharo pāsādo, parassaharanam, āhāro avahāro^d samhāro upahāro^e sampahāro samāhāro, hariyyati · ahariyyati āhariyyanti · āhatam^f, haritum āharitum āharitvā āharitvāna aññāni pi yojetabbāni.*
- 733 Dhara dharāṇe.** Dharanam vijjamānatā. *Dharati* ⁶"dharate satthu sāsanam".
- 734 Dhara aviddhamsane^g.** *Nibbānam niccaṇ dharati.*
- 735 Khara khaye.** *Kharali, kharanam.* ⁹"Na kkharanti na khiyanti ti akkharāni, ¹⁰na kkharanti na nassanti ti nakhattāni" ti porāṇā.
- 736 Jāgara niddakkhaye.** *Jāgarati, jāgaro jāgaranam, jāgarati:* ¹¹"dighā jāgarato ratti", *jāgaramāno.* Ayaṇ ca dhātu ¹²tanādiganaṃ patvā *jāgaroti paṭijāgaroti* ti rūpāni janeti.
- 737 Īra vacane, gati-kampanesu ca.** *Īrati, īritam eritam samīraṇo,* ¹³"jinerito dhammo; ¹⁴kuppanti vātassa pi eritassa". Tattha samīraṇo ti vāto, so hi samīrati vāyati samireti^h ca rukkhasākhāpaṇṇādini suṭṭhu kampeti ti samīraṇo ti vuccati.
- 738 Hare lajjāyam.** Aluttanto 'yam ekāranto dhātu ¹⁵"gile pitikkhaye" ti dhātu viya. *Harāyati, harāyanam:* ¹⁶"attiyāmi harāyāmi". Ettha harāyati ti lajjati, hiriṃ karoti ti attho.
- 739 Para pālana-pūraṇesu.** *Parati paramo* t' imassa rūpāni ¹⁷"nara nayane" ti dhātussa *narati naro* ti rūpāni viya. Tattha parati ti pāleti pūreti vā, suddhakattuvasen' idam padaṃ vuttaṃ,

¹ ***. ² cf. Uda 10¹⁰ (*supra* 427¹⁰). ³ J VI 500⁶. ⁴ (Sv I 71¹⁷). ⁵ cf. Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 119 § 34: 8. ⁶ Netta *prooem.* 11^b (= Uda 2¹). ⁷ cf. V751. ⁸ (Vp *apud* Wg § 20: 21 caye!). ⁹ cf. Rūp 2 (Ce 2^d). ¹⁰ (cf. 329⁸⁰). ¹¹ DhP 60^a. ¹² V1290. ¹³ cf. Kev *prooem.* 2^a. ¹⁴ J V 43⁸. ¹⁵ V794. ¹⁶ S I 131¹². ¹⁷ V729.

^a CeBems sabbadosaharo. ^b *addendum* ca *vel leg.* kharājina(ni) cf. J *codd.* Cks. ^c Bm *om.* ^d (Bm apahāro). ^e Ce *ad.* pahāro. ^f Be āhaṭam. ^g = Govindabhaṭṭa *apud* Wg § 22: 64; Bm *addhamsane.* ^h (Bm vāyati mīreti). ⁱ Bm pariti parati.

hetukattuvasena hi *pāreti pārāyati* ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti;
paramo ti pālako pūrako vā, ettha ca *pārami* ti padam
etass' atthassa sādhamam, tathā hi *pārami* ti parati *pāreti*
cā ti paramo · dānādinam guṇānam pālako pūrako ca mahā-
bodhisatto, paramassa idam paramassa vā bhāvo kammam 5
vā *pārami* · dānādikiriya; garūhi pana "pūreti ti paramo dā-
nādinam guṇānam pūrako pālako cā" ti vuttam, tam vīmaṇ-
sitabbam.

740 *Vara varaṇe. Varati, vāraṇo Varuṇo.*

741 *Gira niggiraṇa^a. Niggiraṇam^a paggharaṇam. Girati, giri.* 10
Ettha giri ti pabbato, yo *selo* ti ādhi anekehi nāmehi kathiyiyati,
so hi sandhisamkhātehi pabbehi citattā pabbam assa atthi ti
pabbato, ²himavamanādivasena jalassa sārabbhūtanam bhesaj-
jādivatthūnañ ca giraṇato giri ti vuccati; imāni pan' assa nāmāni:

pabbato acalo selo nago giri mahidharo 15
addi siluccayo cā ti giripaṇṇattiyo imā. 12

742 *Sura issariya-dittisu. Surati, suro asuro. Tatra suro ti*
surati isati devissariyam pāpuṇāti virocāti cā ti suro, sundarā
³ra vācā assā ti vā su-ro · devo, devābhidhānāni ⁴*divādigane*
pakāsessāma; asuro ti devo^b viya ⁵na surati na isati na virocāti 20
cā ti asuro, surānam vā paṭipakkho *mittapaṭipakkho amitto*
viyā ti asuro · dānavo, yo pubbadevo ti pi vuccati, tathā hi
Kumbhajātake vuttam: ⁶"yam ve pivitvā pubbadevā pamattā
tidivā cutā sassatiyā samāyā tam tādissam majjam imam nirat-
tham^c jānam mahārāja katham piveyyā" ti, Sāgāthavaggasam- 25
vaṇṇanāyam pana ⁷"na suram pivimha^d na^d suram^d pivimhā ti
āhamso, tato paṭṭhāya asurā nāma jāta" ti vuttam, imāni tada-
bhidhānāni:

asuro pubbadevo ca dānavo devatāri tu
nāmāni asurānan ti imāni niddise vidū, 13 30
Pako iti tu yam nāmam ekassa asurassa, tam
paṇṇatti ti pi ⁸ekacce garavo pana abravum. 14

743 *Kura sadde, ⁹akkose ca. Kurati, kuraro kurari · kummo kummi.*

¹ ***. ² (415¹⁷). ³ (422³). ⁴ V¹¹⁰⁰. ⁵ Uda 299¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ⁶ J V 18¹⁰⁻¹².
⁷ Spk (Se I 397²) ad S I 216¹⁰; cf. Pj II 485⁸. ⁸ cf. Hemacandra Uṇādivṛtti
§ 21. ⁹ (Mmd 672: kura kope).

^a CeBm nigir^o (Wg § 28: 117). ^b B^cns devā. ^c Ja: niratthakam. ^d Spk
(Ce Se) om.; (Pj: na suram pivimha asuram pivimha).

- 744 Khura ¹chedane, vilekhane ca. *Khurati, khuro.*
- 745 Mura samvethane. ²Murati, muro moro.
- 746 Ghura bhimattha^a-saddesu. ³Ghurati, ghoro.
- 747 Pura aggagamane. Aggagamanam nāma padhānagamanam,
⁵ paṭhamam eva gamanam vā. *Purati, puram puri; avāpurati:*
⁴"avāpur" etaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ", ⁵avāpuraṇam ādāya gac-
 chati. Tattha puran ti rājadhānī, tathā hi nagaram puram
 puri rājadhānī ti ete pariyāyā, ⁶"eso ālariko poso kumari-
 puramantare" ti ādisu pana geham puran ti vuccati, padhā-
¹⁰ natāya purato purato gamanena gantabban ti puram rājadhānī
 c' eva gehaṇ ca; avāpuraṇan ti avāpuranti vivaranti dvāraṃ
 etenā ti avāpuraṇam, yaṃ kuñcika^b ti pi tālo ti pi vuccati —
avāpurati ti ādisu *ava ā* icc ubho upasaggā ti datṭhabbā.
- 748 ⁷Phara pharaṇe. Pharaṇam nāma vyāpanam gamanam vā.
¹⁵ ⁸"Samam pharati sītena; ⁹āhārattham pharati", *pharaṇam.*
- 749 Gara uggame^c. *Garati, garu.* Garū ti mātāpitādayo gāra-
 vayuttapuggalā, te hi garanti uggaecchanti uggatā pākātā honti
 ti garū ti vuccanti, api ca ¹⁰pāsānacchattam viya bhāriyatṭhena
 garū ti vuccanti; *garusaddo* ¹¹"idam āsanam, atra bhavam
²⁰ nisīdatu, bhavam hi me aññataro garūnan" ti ettha mātāpitusu
 dissati, ¹²"sanarāmaralokagarun" ti ettha sabbalokācariye sab-
 baññumhi, api ca *garusaddo* aññesv atthesu pi dissati, sabbam
 etaṃ ekato katvā atr' idam vuccati:
 mātāpitācariyesu dujjare alahumhi ca
²⁵ mahante c' uggate c' eva ¹³nichekādikaresu ca.
 tathā ¹⁴vaṇṇavisesesu *garusaddo* pavattati. 15
- Keci pañācariyā *guru garū* ti ca dvidhā gahetvā ¹⁵"bhāriya-
 vācakatte *garusaddo* ṭhito, ācariyavācakatte pana *gurusaddo*"

¹ Wg § 28: 52 — 54. ² murati | rac pat eñ¹ || muro | rac pat khrañ³ ||
 moro | ndoñ³ || ns. ³ ghurati | Ivan evā yac eñ¹ || vā | ghurughuru-asam mrañ
 eñ¹ | ghurughurupassāsi || Aṅgulimālavatthu || ns. ⁴ Vin I 5³¹ M I 168²⁷ (Ps).
⁵ (cf. M III 127²⁴). ⁶ J V 306⁵. ⁷ cf. Wg § 28: 95. ⁸ Bv 2: 159^c. ⁹ (Mil 152²⁸).
¹⁰ (Vibha 466²⁰ Uda 79²⁷ etc.). ¹¹ J V 169²⁰⁻²⁷ (Ja). ¹² Sv I 1² (pī). ¹³ = sim
 mve¹ evā līmā khrañ³ prañ¹ cum khrañ³ ca so anak pru khrañ³ tui¹ nhuik, ns.
¹⁴ Kc 604. ¹⁵ keci | kun so || ācariyā pana | abhidhān-charā tui¹ sañ ka³ || ns,
et cit. Abh 840^a—d: pume ācariyādimhi guru mātāpitāsu pi | garu tisu . . . ||.

^a *ita* Bm (Wg § 28: 55); CeB^{ns} abhimatta- (= alvan yac khrañ³ anak).
^b (Bm kiñcika). ^c Bm uccane (cf. 384 n. c); Wg § 28: 103: gurī udyamane.

ti vadanti. | Tan na gahetabbam, paḷivisaye hi sabbesam pi yathāvuttānaṃ atthānaṃ vācakatte *garusaddo* yeva icchitabbo · *a(kā)rassa ā(kā)rabhāve*^a *gāraṇa* ti savuddhikassa taddhitan-tapadassa ¹dassanato, sakkaṭabhāsāvisaye pana *gurusaddo* yeva icchitabbo · *ukārassa vuddhibhāve aññathā* taddhitantapadassa ⁵dassanato.

750 *Mara pāṇacāge. Marati, mattum maritvā*; hetukattari *puriso purisaṃ māreṭi mārayati* · *puriso purisena purisaṃ mārapeti mā-rāpayati, māreṭum mārelvā* icc ādini rūpāni; *macco maru mara-ṇaṃ maccu maṣṣu*^b *Māro*. Tattha mattun ti maritum, tathā ¹⁰hi Alinasattujātake ²"yo mattum^c icche pituno pamokkhā" ti paḷi dissati; *macco* ti maritabbasabhāvatāya *macco* ti laddha-nāmo satto; *marū* ti dighāyuko pi samāno maraṇasilo ti maru · devo; *marāṇa* ti cuti,

marāṇaṃ antako maccu ³*hindaṃ kālō ca maṭṭu*^d ca ¹⁵*nikkhepo cuti* ^c *etāni nāmāni maraṇassa ve*; ¹⁶

Māro ti sattānaṃ kusalaṃ māreṭi ti *Māro* · *Kāmadevo, imāni* ¹⁷*'ssa nāmāni*;

māro namuci kaṇho ca vasavatti pajāpati ²⁰*pamattabandhū madano pāpimā dabbako*^e pi ca ¹⁷*kandappo ca ratipati kāmō ca kusumāyudho*,

aññe aññāni pi *nāmāni* vadanti, tāni sāsanaṇulomāni na honti ti idha na dassitāni, atthakathāsu pana ²⁴"māro namuci kaṇho *pamattabandhū*" ti cattār' eva^f *nāmāni āgatāni*, ettha ca *māro* ti devaputtaMārena saddhiṃ pañca *mārā*: *kilesamāro* ²⁵*khan-* dhamāro *abhisamkhāramāro* *maccumāro* *devaputtaMāro* ti.

751 ²⁶*Dhara avatthāne. Dharati.*

752 *Bhara posane. Bharati, bharito bhattā.*

753 *Thara santharaṇe*^g. *Tharati santharati, santharaṇaṃ.*

754 *Dara vidāraṇe. Bhūmiṃ darati kuddālo.*

755 ³⁰*Dara dahe. Kāyo darati, daro daratho.*

756 ³¹*Tira adhogatiyaṃ. Tirati, tiracchāno tiracchā vā.*

¹ ns: Abhidhān nhuik kā^a *ajjavam ajjavam* [Sd § 857] kai¹ sui¹ n eñ¹ ā vud-dhī kui alui rhi sañ. ² J V 31¹ (Ja). ³ Nidda *ad Nidd I 31¹⁰* (cf. V 1075^c). ⁴ (cf. Nidd I 489^e). ⁵ cf. V 733 734. ⁶ (240²⁴). ⁷ Mmd 630. ⁸ Mmd 640 (Ce 490¹⁸); *tira adhagamane*.

^a Bm arassa (o: arassa) ārabhāve. ^b sic Bms; Ce Bm mattum. ^c J: mac-cum. ^d sic Bems (§ 1253); Ce maccu(!). ^e sic CeBems (o: dappako, cf. Amk I 1: 26^e). ^f Bms cattāro va. ^g (Wg § 27: 6, § 31: 14: ācchādane).

757 Ara gatiyaṃ. Aratī, althaṃ altho ulu. Ettha 'atthaṃ vuccati nibbānaṃ; taṃ-taṃ-sattakiccaṃ aratī vatteti ti utu. — Rakārantadhāturūpāni.

758 La adāne. Lāti, lānaṃ garuḷo Sihaḷo Rāhulo kusalaṃ bālo
 5 mahallako mahallikā. Tatra garuḷo ti garuṃ lāti ādadāti gaṇhāti ti ²garu-ḷo, yo supaṇṇo dijādhipo nāgāri ³karoṭi ti ca vuccati; ⁴Sihaḷo ti sihaṃ lāti ādadāti gaṇhāti ti ⁵Siha-ḷo · pubbapuriso, tabbaṃse jātā etarahi sabbe pi Sihaḷā nāma jātā; ⁶Rāhulo ti ādisu pana Rāhu viya lāti ti Rāhu-lo, ko so: ⁷sik-
 10 khākamo āyasmā Rāhulabhaddo buddhaputto, tassa hi jātadivase Suddhodanamahārājā "puttassa me tuṭṭhiṃ nivedethā" ti uyyāne kiṇantassa bodhisattassa sāsanaṃ paṇiṇi; bodhisatto taṃ sutvā "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti āha, puttassa hi jāyanaṃ Rāhuggaho viya hoti · taṇhākilissanatāpādanato, bā-
 15 lḥena^a ca saṃkhalikādibandhanena bandhanaṃ^b viya hoti · muccituṃ appadānato ti. — "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti āha; rājā "kiṃ me putto avacā" ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā "ito paṭṭhāya me nattā Rāhulo t' eva^c hotū" ti āha, tato paṭṭhāya kumāro Rāhulo nāma jāto, Mahāpadānasuttaṭīkāyaṃ
 20 hi ⁷"Rāhu jāto" ti ettha "Rāhu ti Rāhuggaho" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ pana Rāhulo ti vacanass' atthaṃ pākataṃ kātuṃ adhippāyathavasena vuttaṃ, na hi kevalo Rāhu ti saddo 'Rāhuggaho' ti atthaṃ vadati, atha kho jātasaddasambandhaṃ labhitvā vadati, tathā hi "Rāhu jāto" ti bodhisattena vuttavacanassa 'Rāhuggaho
 25 jāto' ti attho bhavati; tasmā Suddhodanamahārājā 'mama nattā Rāhu viya lāti ti Rāhu-lo ti vattabbo' ti cintetvā "Rāhulo t' eva^d hotū" ti āhā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Keci pana "Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti paṭhanti ⁸katthaci potthake^e ca likhanti. | Tan na sundaraṃ · atthassa ayuttito ṭīkāya ca saddhiṃ virodhato^f, na hi Rāhulo ti kumārassa nāmaṃ paṭhamaṃ uppannaṃ,
 30 pacchā yeva uppannaṃ · ayyakena dinnattā, tasmā tadā bodhisattena 'Rāhulo jāto' ti vattuṃ na yujjati, tathā^g hi anabhisitte

¹ (Pj II 594²⁹). ² § 96. ³ (Ja I 204¹³). ⁴ Mhv 7: 42^b (Mhvṭ). ⁵ 432⁹⁻²⁹ > Mg-ppd 134²⁰—136¹¹. ⁶ (A I 24¹⁷). ⁷ pṭ ad Sv (Se) II 21¹⁶. ⁸ Ja I 60²⁷.

^a Mg-ppd: daḥena. ^b Bcm bandhaṃ. ^c Mg-ppd: me nattu R. t' eva nāmaṃ (Ja I 60²⁴). ^d Mg-ppd ad. nāmaṃ. ^e Bm pottho. ^f Bm ad. ca? ^g (Bc yathā).

arājini puggale *mahārājā* ti vohāro na ppavattati — *ṭikāya*^a ca "Rāhu ti Rāhuggaho" ti vuttaṃ. || Athā pi tesam siyā: "Rāhulo jāto bandhanam jātan" ti padassa vijjāmānattā eva *ṭikāyam* "Rāhuggaho" ti bhāvavasena *lāsaddena* samānattho ādānattho *gahasaddo* vutto ti. | Evam pi nūpapajjati · 'Rāhu- 5
lānam jātam bandhanam jātan' ti pāthassa vattabbattā, *Rāhulo* ti hi idam padam^b *Sihaḷo* ti padam viya dabbavācakaṃ, na kadāci pi bhāvavācakaṃ, tasmā "Rāhulo jāto bandhanam jātan" ti etaṃ ekaccehi dūropitaṃ pātham agahetvā "Rāhu jāto bandhanam jātan" ti ayam eva pātho gahetabbo sārato^c pacce- 10
tabbo · suparisuddhesu anekesu potthakesu^d diṭṭhattā porāṇehi ca gambhīrasukhumañāṇehi ācariyapācariyehi paṭhitattā; ayam pan' ettha sādhippāyā atthappakāsana: Rāhu jāto ti bodhisatto puttassa jātāsāsanam sutvā samvegappatto 'idāni mama Rāhu jāto' ti vadati, muñcitum^e appadānavasena mama gaha- 15
ṇattham Rāhu uppanno ti hi attho; bandhanam jātan ti iminā^f 'mama bandhanam jātan' ti vadati, tathā hi *ṭikāyam* vuttaṃ: ¹"Rāhu ti Rāhuggaho" ti, tattha Rāhuggaho ti gaṇhātī ti gaho, Rāhu eva gaho Rāhuggaho, mama gāhako Rāhu jāto ti attho — atha vā gahaṇam gaho, Rāhuno gaho Rāhu- 20
ggaho, Rāhuggahaṇam mama jātan ti attho, putto hi Rāhusadiso, pitā candasadiso · puttaRāhunā gahitattā; ekacce pana ²"Rāhulo t' eva^g hotū" ti imaṃ padesaṃ disvā 'Rāhu jāto ti vutte iminā na sameti, Rāhulo jāto ti vutte^b yeva pana sameti' ti maññamānā evaṃ pātham paṭhanti likhanti ca^b, tasmā so 25
anupaparikkhitvā paṭhito dūropito pātho na gahetabbo, yathā-vutto porāṇiko^h porāṇācariyehi abhimato pātho yeva āyasmantehi gahetabbo · atthassa yuttito *ṭikāya* ca saddhim avirodhato ti. — Tattha kusalan ti ³kucchitānam pāpadhammanam ⁴sānato tanukaraṇato nānam ku-sam nāma, tena kusena lāta- 30
bam pavattetabban ti kusa-lam; bālo ti diṭṭhadhammika-sam-parāyikasamkhāte dve anatthe Devadatta-Kokālikādayo viya lāti ādadāti ti bā-lo, imāni pan' assaⁱ nāmāni:

¹ (432²⁰). ² (Ja I 60²⁴). ³ (As 39⁴⁻⁷; *infra* 437¹²). ⁴ V1177.

^a B^ens *ṭikāyañ*. ^b Mg-ppd *om.* ^c (B^ens *ad.* ca). ^d B^m pottho. ^e B^ens muccitum (432¹⁶). ^f Mg-ppd: *idāni* (*cf.* 433¹⁴). ^g Mg-ppd *ad.* nāmam (*cf.* 432 n. c). ^h B^ens *porāṇako*. ⁱ B^ens *pana tam*.

- bālo avidvā ¹añño ca aññāṇī avicakkhaṇo
apaṇḍito akusalo dummedho kumatī jaḷo 18
eḷamūgo ca nippañño dummedhī avidū mago
aviññū andhabālo ca duppañño ca aviddasu; 19
5 mahallako ti mahattaṃ lāti gaṇhāti ti maha-llako · jīṇṇapuriso,
imāni ²ssa nāmāni:
jīṇṇo mahallako vuddho buddho vuḍḍho ca ³kattaro
thero cā ti ime saddā jīṇṇapaṇṇattiyo siyūṃ, 20
tathā hi
10 ⁴"dūre apassaṃ thero va cakkhuṃ yācitum āgato"
evamādisu daṭṭhabbo *therasaddo* mahallake, 21
imāni pana nāmāni itthiyā itthiliṅgavasena vattabbāni:
jīṇṇa mahallikā vuddhī buddhī vuḍḍhī ca kattarā
therī cā ti ime saddā nāmaṃ jīṇṇāya itthiyā. 22
15 759 Dala 760 phala visaraṇe. *Dalati, phalati; dalito rukkho, pha-*
lito bhūmibhāgo.
761 Ala bhūsane. *Alati, alaṇikāro alaṃkato^a alaṃkatam^a, ⁴"sā*
laṃkānanayoge pi sālaṃkānanavajjita^a" ti imissaṃ hi kavinaṃ
kabbaracanāyāṃ *alaṃkasaddo* bhūsanavisesaṃ vadati. Keci
20 pan' ettha ⁵"ala bhūsana-pariyāpana-vāraṇesū" ti dhātum pa-
ṭhanti *alati* ti ca rūpaṃ icchanti, mayāṃ pana *aladhātussa*
pariyatti-nivāraṇatthavācakkattam na^b icchāma · payogādas-
sanato, "nipātabhūto pana *alaṃsaddo* pariyatti-nivāraṇattha-
vācako dissati · ⁷"alaṃ etaṃ sabbam; ⁸"alaṃ me tena rajjena^a"
25 ti ādisu.
762 Mīla [†]nimelane^c. *Mīlati, nim[m]īlati ummīlati, nim[m]īlanam*
ummīlanam^d.
763 [†]Bīla^c patitthambhe. [†]*Bīlati^c.*
764 Nīla vaṇṇe. *Nīlavattham.*
30 765 Sīla samādhimhi. *Sīlati, sīlam sīlanam.* Ettha sīlan ti sīla-
naṭṭhena sīlam, vuttam h' etaṃ Visuddhimagge: ⁹"sīlan ti ken'
¹ Uda 426²⁹. ² (Sp ad Vin I 269¹⁴). ³ J IV 403¹². ⁴ *** (sālaṃkāna-
nayoge pi | añ krañ² to nhañ¹ yhañ so² lañ² | sālaṃkānanavajjita^a | to cui² sac
pañ mha kañ² eñ¹ | vā | sā | thui min³-ma sañ | alaṃkānanayoge pi | myak nā
tan² chā nhañ¹ yhañ so² lañ² | sālaṃkānanavajjita^a | myak nā tan² chā nhañ¹
ta kva phrac krañ² mha kañ² eñ¹ | [cf. Kāvyādarśa 2: 29^d]). ⁵ (Wg § 15: 8).
^a *infra* (Ce) 781²⁴; Rūp Ce 88²⁴. ² Vin IV 82¹⁹ (Sd Ce 781²⁴). ³ J VI 15²¹. ⁴ Vm 8²⁻⁹.
^a *leg.* alaṃko *et* alaṃkam? ^b (Bm *om.*). ^c *ita* Bemns; Ce nimilane;
Wg § 15: 10: nimeṣaṇe. ^d Bem *om.* ^e 3: pīl^o (Wg § 15: 14).

atthēna^a silaṃ: silanattthēna^a silaṃ, kim idaṃ silanaṃ nāma:
¹samādhānaṃ vā, kāyakammādināṃ susilyavasena avippakiṇ-
 natā ti attho, ²upadhāraṇaṃ vā, kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pa-
 tiṭṭhānavasena ādhārabhāvo ti attho, etad eva hi ettha attha-
 dvayaṃ saddalakkhaṇavidū anujānanti; aññe pana 'siraṭṭho'^a ³
 silaṭṭho^a, sitalaṭṭho^a silaṭṭho^a ti evamādinā nāyena' ettha atthaṃ
 vaṇṇayanti" ti. Tattha atthadvayaṃ saddalakkhaṇavidū anu-
 jānanti ti idaṃ "sila samādhimhi; sila upadhāraṇe" ti dvigaṇi-
 kassa siladhātussa atthe sandhāya vuttaṃ, imassa hi ⁴curā-
 digāṇaṃ pattassa upadhāraṇe sileti silayati ti rūpāni bhavanti, ¹⁰
 upadhāreti ti pi tesāṃ attho, idha pana bhuvādigaṇikattā samā-
 dhānatthe silati ti rūpaṃ bhavati, samādhīyati ti tassa attho.
 Puna pi ettha sotūnaṃ sukhagahaṇatthaṃ nibbacanāni vuc-
 cante: silati samādhīyati kāyakammādināṃ susilyavasena na
 vippakirati^b ti silaṃ, atha vā silanti samādahanti cittaṃ etena ¹⁵
 ti silaṃ, imāni bhuvādigaṇikavasena nibbacanāni, curādigaṇika-
 vasena pana sileti kusale dhamme upadhāreti patiṭṭhābhāvena
 bhuso dhāreti ti silaṃ, silenti vā etena kusale dhamme upadhā-
 renti bhuso dhārenti sādhaṃ ti silaṃ ti nibbacanāni.

766 Kila bandhane. *Kilati, kilam^c.* 20

767 Kūla āvaraṇe. *Kulati, kulam:* ⁴"vahe rukkhe 'pakūlaṇe'"^d,
kulam bandhati, ⁵"nadikūle vasāma' aham"^e. *Kulati āvarati*
udakaṃ bahi nikkhamitum na deti ti kulam.

768 Sūla rujayaṃ. *Sulati, sūlam:* ⁶"kaṇṇasūlam na janeti".

769 Tūla nikkarise^f. ⁷Nikkarisam nāma karisamattena pi am[ī- ²⁵
 n]etabbato^g lahubhāvo yeva. *Tulati*, ⁷"tūlam bhaṭṭhaṃ va
 māluta".

770 Pūla saṃghāte. *Pulati, pañcapulī.*

771 Mūla patiṭṭhayaṃ. *Mūlati, mūlam.* ⁹Mūlasaddo ¹⁰"mūlāni
 uddhareyya antamaso usīranālimattāni pi" ti ādisu mūlamūle ³⁰
 dissati, ¹¹"lobho akusalamūlan" ti ādisu asādhāraṇahetumhi,
¹²"yāva majjhantike kule chāyā pharati nivāte paṇṇāni pa-

¹ (Wg § 15: 16). ² (Wg § 35: 26). ³ V 1612. ⁴ J VI 26¹¹. ⁵ Ap 254⁷.

⁶ As 397⁶, Sv I 75²⁹. ⁷ S I 127¹⁹. ⁸ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 480⁶. ⁹ Sp I 109¹⁻² = Ps I
 12¹⁰⁻¹¹ = Uda 27¹¹⁻¹⁷. ¹⁰ S II 88⁸. ¹¹ Dhs § 389. ¹² *** (cf. Vin III 202¹⁸).

^a Bm otthēna, ottho. ^b CeBemns vippakirati (= pharai pharai kraī).

^c ns: kilam | kan¹ lan¹ || i pud ka³ akhyui¹ nhuik ma rhi ||. ^d J: rukkhāpakūlaṇe.

^e Ap: vasāmāham (metr.). ^f Wg § 15: 20: niṣkarṣe. ^g (ns amitabbato).

tantia^a, ettāvata rūkkhamūlan^a ti ādisu samīpe, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

mūlamūle *mūlasaddo* padissati tath' eva ca
asādhāraṇahetumhi samipamhi ca vattati. 23

5 772 Phala nipphattiyam^b. 1^a "Rukkho phalati; 2^a rukkhaphalāni bhuñjantā; 3^a mahapphalam hoti^c mahānisamsam^a", *solāpattiphalam*. Tattha mahapphalan ti mahānipphattikam^d.

773 Phala 4^a bhede. *Phalati*: 5^a "muddhā te phalatu sattadhā; 6^a pādā phalimsu". Tattha phalatū ti bhijjatu.

10 774 Phala avyattasadde. *Asani phalati*: 7^a "dve 'me bhikkhave asaniyā phalantiyā na santasanti". Tattha 8^a "phalantiyā ti saddam karontiyā".

775 Culla hāvakaṇaṇe. Hāvakaṇaṇam vilāsakaṇaṇam. *Cullati*.

776 Phulla vīkasaṇa^a bhedesu. *Phullati, phullam, phullito kiṃsuko*.

15 *suphullitam aravindavanam*; 10^a "asitihattha-m-ubbedho Dīpaṃkaro mahāmuni sobhati dīparukkho va sālarājā va phullito; 11^a khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṃkharāṇam".

777 Cilla seṭhille^c. *Sīṭhīlabhāvo^c seṭhīllam^c, Cillati*.

778 Velu 779 celu 780 kelu 781 khelu 782 pelu 783 belu 784 selu

20 785 sala 786 tila gatiyam. *Velati, celati, kelati, khelati, pelati, belati, selati, salati, tilati; celam, pelakoⁱ*. Ettha celan ti vattham, 12^a pelakoⁱ ti saso.

787 Khala calane^e. *Khalati, khalo*. Khalo ti dujjano asādhū asappuriso pāpajano.

25 788 Khala sañcinane^b. *Khalati, khalam*. Khalan ti vihiṭṭhapano-kāsabhūtam bhūmimaṇḍalam, 13^a tam hi khalanti sañcinanti rāsīkaronti ettha dhaññāni ti khalan ti vuccati, 14^a "khalam sālam pasum khetam gantā c' assa abhikkhaṇan" ti payogo.

789 Gila ajjhoharaṇeⁱ. *Gilati*, 15^a "gilam akkham puriso na bujjhati".

30 790 Gala adane. *Galati, galo*. Galanti adanti ajjhoharanti etena ti galo, galo ti gīvā vuccati.

¹ Vm 555²². ² J VI 510³. ³ A IV 60^{2, 3, 12}. ⁴ cf. Vp apud Wg § 15: 9.

⁵ Dhpa I 41^{2, 12} (Sn 983^d). ⁶ ⁷ (cf. Vin I 186²⁷ + 182²). ⁷ A I 77¹⁹ (Ap 421⁹).

⁸ Mp ad loc. (unde radix); cf. Sv ad D II 106²⁴. ⁹ cf. Mp ad A III 263¹⁶. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 216^{a-d}. ¹¹ Vin II 286³. ¹² (Ja VI 538²³). ¹³ ns cit. Psā ad M I 377²³ (Ps = Sv I 160²; cf. et Ita ad It 17^a ubi leg. mahā aṭṭhikhalo). ¹⁴ J VI 297¹¹. ¹⁵ J I 380⁹.

^a Sp: paṭanti (Spt). ^b B^{ens} nibbattiyam. ^c B^c om. ^d B^{ens} onibbattikam.

^e C^c seṭh⁹ et sith⁹ (cf. 366²⁵). ^f CeBemns belo. ^g Wg § 15: 37: samcalane.

^h Wg § 15: 38: samcaye (Kt. calane). ⁱ Wg § 28: 117: gī nīgaraṇe.

791 Sala 792 salla aśumgatiyaṃ^a. Āsumgati^a sīghagamanam. *Salati, sallati, sallam*. Ettha ca sallam usu saro sallo kaṇḍo tejano ti pariyāyā ete.

793 Kholā¹ gatipatighāte. *Kholati*.

794 Gile² pitikkhaye. *Gilāyati, gilāno gelāññaṃ*. ³Gilāno ti 5 akallako, Vinaye pi hi vuttam: ⁴"nāham akallako" ti, atthakathāyañ ca ⁵"nāham akallako ti nāham gilāno" ti vuttam.

795 Mile⁶ gattavināme. *Milāyati, milāno^b milāyanto milāyamāno*.

796⁷ Kele mamāyane. Mamāyanam⁸ taṇhādittthivasena 'mama idan' ti gahaṇam. *Kelāyati*: ⁹"tvam kam kelāyasi". 10

797 Sala calane, samvarane ca; 798 vala 799 valla calane ca. *Samvaraṇāpekkhāyaṃ cakāro. Salati, kusalam; valati; vallati vallūro*. Tattha ¹⁰kusalan ti kucchite pāpadhamme salayati calayati kampeti viddhamseti ti ku-salam, kucchitam apāyadvāram salanti samvaranti pidahanti sādhave etenā ti ku-salam; vallanti ¹⁵samvaranti rakkhanti ito kāka-senādayo satte akhādanatthāya ti vallūro.

800 Mala 801 malla dharane. *Malati, malam; mallati, mallo*.

802 Bhala 803 bhalla paribhasana-himsādānesu. *Bhalati, bhallati*.

804 Kala samkhāne^c. *Kalati, kalā kālō*. Ettha kalā ti soḷasa- ²⁰bhāgūdi bhāgo; kālō ti 'ettako atikkanto' ti ādinā kalitabbo samkhātabbo ti kālō pubbañhādi samayo.

805 Kalla asadde^d. Asaddo nissaddo. *Kallati*.

806 Jala dittiyaṃ. *Jalati, jalam jalanto pajjalanto jalamāno*: ¹¹"ko eti siriyā jalam; ¹²jalam va yasasā atthā Devadatto ti me ²⁵sutam; ¹³saddhammapajjoto jalito".

807 Hula^e calane. *Hulati, halo*. Halo ti phalo, so hi holeti bhūmiṃ bhindanto mattikakhaṇḍam cāleti ti halo ti vuccati ukārassa akāram katvā.

808 Cala kampane. *Calati, calito acalo*. ¹⁴mahanto bhūmicālo, ³⁰calanam^f cālo^f.

¹ (vide 423⁶, Wg § 15: 44 v. l.). ² (cf. 401¹¹ 428²⁰). ³ As 377²⁰⁻²².

⁴ Vin III 62²⁰. ⁵ Sp I 382²⁰. ⁶ Candra-dh I 261 (vide 408²⁰). ⁷ (cf. kelāyati... mamāyati, [M I 260³⁴] et mḥ ad Vm 317⁴). ⁸ Pj II 517¹⁶, Nidd I 49¹⁴. ⁹ *** (Mahāvā atthakathā, ns). ¹⁰ As 39¹⁻² (mḥ; supra 433²⁰). ¹¹ J V 322⁷ sqq., VI 217³¹ sqq. ¹² Vin II 203⁹. ¹³ Dhpa proem. v. 1cd. ¹⁴ cf. A IV 311³⁰ (+ Mp: mahanto paṭhavikampo).

^a CeBems āsug⁰ (Wg § 15: 42—43: āsugamane). ^b Bems milāyano.

^c = Kt apud Wg § 14: 26. ^d = Kṣīrasv et Kt apud Wg § 14: 27. ^e (Wg § 19: 44 hvala, cf. V 811). ^f (Bm om.?)

- 809 Jala dhaññe. *Jalati, jalaṃ.*
 810 Tala 811 tula ¹velambe^a. *Talati, tūlati.*
 812 Thala thane. *Thalati, thalo.* Thalo ti nirudakappadeso, pabbajjā-nibbānesu pi tamsadisattā tabbohāro, yathā hi loke
 5 udakoghena anottharaṇaṭṭhānaṃ thalo ti vuccati, evaṃ kilesoghena anottharaṇiyattā pabbajjā nibbānaṃ ca thalo ti vuccati, ¹"tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo" ti hi vuttaṃ.
 813 ¹Phāla vilekhane^b. *Phālati* bhūmiṃ vilekhati^c bhindati ti *phalo*.
 814 Nala gandhe. *Nalati.*
 10 815 Bala pāṇane. Iha pāṇanaṃ jīvanaṃ sasanaṃ ca. *Balati, balaṃ bālo.* Ettha balan ti balanti jīvaṃ kappenti etenā ti balaṃ ¹kāyabala-bhogabalādikaṃ balaṃ, atha vā balanti sam-mājivanaṃ jīvanti etenā ti balaṃ ²saddhādikaṃ balaṃ, Āga-maṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ³"asaddhiye na kampati ti saddhābalan"
 15 ti ādi vuttaṃ, taṃ ⁴'daḥhaṭṭhena^d balan' ti vattabbānaṃ saddhā-dinaṃ akampanatādassanaṭṭhaṃ vuttan ti daḥhaṭṭhaṃ, atha vā dhātūnaṃ atthātisayayogato asaddhiyādinaṃ abhibhavanena saddhādibalānaṃ abhibhavanattho pi gahetabbo ⁵"abalānaṃ baliyanti" ti ettha viya; bālo ti balati assasati c' eva
 20 passasati cā ti bālo, assasitapassasitamattena jīvati na seṭṭhena paññājivitenā ti vuttaṃ hoti, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: ⁶"balanti ti bālā, assasitapassasitamattena jīvanti na paññājivitenā ti attho" ti, paññājivino yeva hi jīvaṃ seṭṭhaṃ nāma, tenāha Bhagavā: ⁷"paññājiviṃ^e jīvaṃ āhu seṭṭhan" ti.
 25 816 Pula mahatte. *Pulati, vipulaṃ.*
 817 Kula samkhāne^f, bandhumhi ca. *Kolati, kulaṃ kolo.*
 818 Sala gamane. *Salati.*
 819 Kila ¹pītiya^g-kīlanesu. Pitassa bhāvo pītiyaṃ, yathā ²*dak-khiyaṃ*; kīlanaṃ kīlā yeva. *Kīlati.*
 30 820 ³Ila kampāne. *Ilati^h, elāṃ elā.* Ettha ⁴elāṃ vuccati doso, ken' aṭṭhena: kampanaṭṭhena, doso ti c' ettha aṅuṇo veditabbo

¹ S IV 157². ² cf. Mp ad A II 141²⁵. ³ Sn 770^a. ⁴ cf. Pj I 124²²⁻²³.
⁵ Sn 182^d. ⁶ (375¹⁶). ⁷ Mmd 675 (Ce 515¹⁷). ⁸ As 397⁴ = Sv I 75²²; Uda 369²² (Spk Sc III 168⁴).

^a Wg § 20: 4—5: tala tvala vaiklavye (*supra* 384⁶). ^b cf. Wg § 20: 7 hala vilekhane. ^c sic CeBemns. ^d Bm daḥhaṭṭhena, Ce daḥhaṭṭhena. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f = Kt apud Wg § 20: 12. ^g Wg § 28: 61 śvāitya (Mair Kt śāitya; cf. 381¹¹). ^h ita CeBemns; vide 439¹².

na paṭigho, ¹"nelaṅgo^a setapacchādo" ti idam ettha nidassanam; api ca elam vuccati udakam, tathā hi ²"elambujam kaṇṭaki^b vāriyam yathā" ti imissā pāḷiyā attham niddisanto āyasmā Sāriputto ³"elam vuccati udakan" ti āha; elā ti lālā vuccati ⁴"elamūgo ti ettha viya; api ca elā ti kheḷo vuccati ⁵"sutvā nelapatim vācam vālā panthā apakkamun" ti ettha viya, ettha nelapatim vācam ti kheḷabindunipātarahitam vācam ti attho, lālā-kheḷavācakassa tu *elāsaddassa aññam pavattinimittam* pariyesitabbam, ⁶anekappavattinimittā hi saddā — kim vā aññena pavattinimittena: "ila kampane" ti evam vuttam ¹⁰kampanam eva lālā-kheḷavācakassa *elāsaddassa pavattinimittam*, tasmā ilanti^c jigucchitabbabhāvena kampenti^d hadayacalanam pāpuṇanti janā etthā ti elā ti attho gahetabbo, samānapavattinimittā yeva hi saddā lokasamketavasena nānāpadatthavācakā pi bhavanti, tam yathā: hinoti gacchati ti hetu, sappati^e ¹⁵gacchati ti sappo^e, gacchati ti go ti, tathā asamānapavattinimittā yeva samānapadatthavācakā pi bhavanti, tam yathā rañjati ti rājā, bhūmim pāleti ti bhūmipālo, nare indati ti narindo ti — esa nayo sabbatthā pi vibhāvetabbo.

821 Ila gatiyam^f. *Ilati*.

20

822 Hila havakarane^g. *Helati*.

823 Sila uñche. *Silati*.

824 Tila sinehane^h. *Tilati, telam tilo*.

825 Cila vasane. ⁷*Cilati*.

826 [†]Valaⁱ vilasane. [†]*Valatiⁱ*.

25

827 [†]Mila^j gahane. [†]*Milati^j*.

828 Mila sinehane^k. *Milati*.

829 Phula sañcale, pharane ca^m. *Phulati*. — *Lakūrantadhāturūpani*.

¹ S IV 291²⁸ [*malim* ne]a = nīḍa (Ja V 156² [śleṣa *triplex*]; J VI 252²² [śleṣa], S IV 291²⁸ cf. PW s. v. nīḍa 3), unde ne]a [²naiḍa], 3: 'taruṇa[vaccha]' (Ja V 418¹²; m[†] ad Vibha 494¹⁴ et cf. sgh. ne]u), 3: makkhikaṇḍaka (Sv ad a-ne]aka, D III 85¹⁷), 3: 'ingenuus, ārya vel kulina' (D I 4²⁵ cf. *ibid.* porī et J VI 252²²; J VI 558²¹)). ² Sn 845^c. ³ Nidd I 202²⁸. ⁴ (Ja III 347¹⁹). ⁵ J VI 558²¹ (Ja). ⁶ (378²⁴). ⁷ ns *ad.*: celam hū so nām-pud phrac sañⁱ sañⁱ kui nha lum³ thā³ rve¹ samban sañ.

^a ns nelaggo (ns *cit.* Uda 370¹⁻²). ^b = achū² rhi so, ns. ^c B^m h. l. elanti; ns *om.* ^d *ita* C^eB^mns. ^e *ita* B^c (ns *comp. fecit.*); C^eB^m sabb^o (Wg § 11: 30). ^f = Kt *apud* Wg § 28: 65. ^g = Maitr Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 69. ^h Wg § 28: 62: snehe. ⁱ 3: cal^o (Wg § 28: 64). ^j *ita* C^eB^m; B^cns pīl^o; Wg § 28: 68: ṇila gahane. ^k Wg § 28: 71: śleṣane. ^m cf. Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 96.

- 830 Va gati-gandhanesu. *Vāti, vāto.*
- 831 Vi [†]pajana^a-kanti-asana-khādana-gatisu. Pajanaṃ calanaṃ, kanti abhiruci, asanaṃ bhattaparibhogo, khādanaṃ pūvadi-bhakkhaṇaṃ, gati gamaṇaṃ. *Veti.*
- 5 832 Ve tantasantāne. *Vāyati, tantavāyo.*
- 833 Ve sosane. *Vāyati.*
- 834 Thivu 835 khivu^b [†]niddassane^c. *Thevati, khevati.*
- 836 ¹Thivu dittiyaṃ. *Thevati*: ²"[†]madhumadhukā thevanti".
- 837 Jiva pāṇadhāraṇe. *Jivati, jivitaṃ jīvo jīvika*: ³"atthi no jīvika
- 10 deva sū ca yādisi^d-kīdisā", *jivitaṃ kappeti*^e.
- 838 Piva 839 miva 840 tiva 841 niva thūliye. *Pivati, pivaro; mivati, tivati, nivati.* Ettha ca pīvaro ti kacchapo, yo koci vā thūlasarīro, tathā hi ⁴"pīvaro kacchape thūle" ti pubbācariyehi vuttaṃ.
- 15 842 Ava palane^f. *Avati*: ⁵"buddho mama avataṃ".
- 843 Sava gatiyaṃ. *Savati.*
- 844 Kava^g vaṇṇe. *Kavati.*
- 845 Khivu^h made. *Khivati.*
- 846 Dhovu dhovane. *Dhovati.*
- 20 847 Devuⁱ devane. *Devati, ādevati paridevati*: ⁶"ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ".
- 848 Sevu 849 kevu 850 khevu 851 gevu 852 gilevu 853 mevū 854 milevu secane^j. *Sevati, kevati, khevati, gevali, gilevati, mevali, milevati.*
- 25 855 [†]Devu^k plutagatiyaṃ. Plutagati pariplitagamaṇaṃ. [†]*Devati*^k.
- 856 Dhāvu gatisuddhiyaṃ. ⁷"Dhāvati vidhāvati; ⁸ādhāvati paridhāvati", *dhāvako.*
- 857 Civu ādāna-saṃvaresu. *Civati.*
- 858 [†]Cevi ⁹cetanātulye. *Cevati.* — *Vakārantadhāturūpāni.*

¹ Ja VI 530³⁹: thevanti = virocanti *ut vitetur tantologia, sequente* madhutthipā J VI 529²⁴ (*ita* L^k, cf. Ja VI 530³¹ et *V*stipr Wg § 10: 3). ² J VI 529²². ³ J VI 584¹⁶. ⁴ (cf. Hemacandra Anekārth III 572^d). ⁵ *³⁹, ⁶ Vibh 100¹¹. ⁷ Nidd I 414²⁷. ⁸ Ja I 158¹². ⁹ = ce¹ cho² khraṇ² tū mhya khraṇ² nhuik, ns.

^a Wg § 24: 39: prajanaṇa. ^b C^eB^ens dhivu khivu; B^m dhavu dhivu; vide Wg § 15: 52 et 59. ^c Wg: nirasane. ^d B^ens yādisa- (= J *cod.* L^k). ^e B^m kappesi. ^f = Kt *apud* Wg § 15: 91. ^g Wg § 10: 17 kabr. ^h Wg § 10: 19: kṣībr. ⁱ B^ens *ad.* deva. ^j ns: sevane laṇ³ rhi eṇ¹ (Wg § 14: 36—38). ^k o: rev^o (Wg § 14: 39).

859 Sā pake. *Sāti*.

860 Si sevāyaṃ. *Sevati, sevānā sevako sevito sivo sivaṃ*, ¹"*nihīyati*^a puriso *nihīnasevī* na ca *hāyetha kadāci tulyasevī setṭham* [†]*upagamaṃ*^b udeti *khippaṃ tasmā attano uttari*[*tara*]*ṃ bhajetha*".

861 Si gati-buddhisu^c. *Seli atiseli, atisilum* ²*atisitvā, selu*. 5

862 Si saye^d. *Sayo supanaṃ. Seli sayati, senaṃ sayanaṃ*.

863 Su gatiyaṃ. *Savati pasavati*, ³*pasulo sūlo*. Ettha *sūto* ti *dūto*, ⁴"*vitti hi maṃ vindati sūta disvā*; ⁵*devasūto ca Mātali*" ti ca *imāni tattha payogaṇi*.

864 Su savane. *Savanaṃ sandanaṃ. Savati, āsavo*. 10

865 Su pasave^e. *Pasavo janaṇaṃ. Savati pasavati, suttam*. Ettha *pana suttan* ti ⁶*atthe savati janeti ti suttam* ⁷*tepiṭakaṃ budhavadacanaṃ tadanñhaṃ pi vā* ⁸*hatthisuttādi suttam*.

866 Su paṇagabbhamocane[su]. *Sūti pasūti, pasūlo*.

867 Sū perañe. ⁹*Sūti*. 15

868 ¹⁰*Se khaye. Sīyati, ekārassa iyādeso*.

869 Se pake. *Seli*.

870 ¹¹*Se gatiyaṃ. Seli, selu*.

871 Hisi himsāyaṃ. *Himsati, himsako himsanā himsā*.

872 Issa issayaṃ. *Issati*: ¹²"*devā na issanti purisaparakkamassa*; ¹³*issā issāyānā*".

873 ¹⁴*Namassa vandanānatiyaṃ. Vandanānati nāma vandanāsaṃkhātaṃ namanāṃ. Sakammako yevāyaṃ dhātu, na* ¹⁵*nama-dhātu viya sakammako c' eva akammako ca. Namassati*.

874 Ghusa sadde^f. *Ghusati ghosati, patighoso*^g *nigghoso vacighoso*. 25

875 Cūsa pāne. *Cusati*.

876 Pusa vuddhiyaṃ^h. *Pusati, poso*. ¹⁶"*sampile mama posanaṃ*" — *posanaṃ* ti *vaḍḍhanaṃ*.

877 Musa theyye. *Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ* ¹⁷*corikā. Musati*, ¹⁸"*dud-dikkho cakkhumusano*", *musalo*. 30

¹ J III 324¹¹⁻¹⁴ = A I 126¹⁻⁴. ² ns *cit*. Ps (E^c) II 76¹⁷. ³ (Pj I 101²⁶ etc.). ⁴ J VI 117¹⁰. ⁵ D II 258¹¹. ⁶ (As 19¹⁸ = Sp I 19¹¹ = Sv I 17²²; Pj II 1¹⁴). ⁷ Sp (I) 360³ (v. l. = Sp I). ⁸ (318²⁸). ⁹ (V1076³). ¹⁰ (V1079⁶). ¹¹ J III 7²⁶ (*supra* 320³). ¹² Dhs § 1121. ¹³ Wg p. 338²⁸. ¹⁴ V669. ¹⁵ Cp III 3: 3^b. ¹⁶ (Anāg 13^d < D II 183²¹).

^a sic CeBemns J et A (*leg. hīyati, ni- e nihīna*^o *fluxit; metr. — — — — —*). ^b = *kap so sū sañ, ns; Bm* *uggamaṃ*. ^c (Wg § 23: 41: *gati-vrddhyo*). ^d (Wg § 24: 22 + 24: 60). ^e = *Kt apud Wg § 22: 43*. ^f = *Kt Candā Durgā apud Wg 17: 1*. ^g CeB^c ns *paṭi*. ^h Bm *buddhiyaṃ* (*cf. 441*⁵) *o: paṭṭhiyaṃ?* (Wg § 17: 24 § 18: 50).

878 Pūsa pasave^a. *Pūsati*.

879 †Vāsi^b 880 bhūsa alamkāre. †*Vāsati*; *bhusati vibhūsanatī*^c, *bhūsanam vibhūsanam*.

881 Ūsa ruḷayaṃ. *Ūsati*.

5 882 Isa^d uñche. *Esati, isi*. Ettha pana silādayo guṇe esantī ti isayo * buddhādayo ariyā tāpasapabbajjaya ca pabbajita nara, isi tāpaso jaṭilo jaṭi jaṭādharo ti ete *tāpasapariyāyā*.

883 Kasa vilekhane. *Kasati kassati, kassako ākaso*. Ettha kassako ti kasikārako; ākaso ti nabham, tam hi 'na kassati ti ākaso,
10 kasitum vilekhitum na sakko^e ti attho, imāni tadabhidhānāni:
ākaso ambaraṃ abbham antalikkham agham nabham
vehāso gaganam devo kham ādiccapatho pi ca 24
tārāpatho ca nakkhattapatho ravipatho pi ca
vehāyasam^f vāyupatho apatho anilañjasam. 25

15 884 Kasa 885 sisa 886 jasa 887 jhasa 888 vasa 889 masa 890 †disa^g
891 jūsa^h 892 yūsa himsatthā. *Kasati, sisati, jasati, jhasati, vasati*;
masati masako omasati omasavādo; †*disati*^g, *jūsati, yūsati*. Tattha
omasati ti vijjhati, omasavādo ti paresam sūciyā (viya)ⁱ
vijjhanavādo; masako ti^j makaso.

20 893 Bhassa bhass[an]e^k. Bhassan ti kathanam vuccati ⁴"āvāso
gocaro bhassam; ⁶"bhassakārakan" ti ādisu viya. *Bhassati*,
bhaṭṭham. Bhaṭṭhan ti bhāsitaṃ, vacanan ti attho, ettha pana
⁶"subhāsita atthavati gāthāyo te mahāmuni, nijjhatto 'mhi su-
bhaṭṭhena tvañ ca me saraṇam bhavā" ti paḷi nidassanam,
25 tattha nijjhatto ti nijjhāpito dhammojapaññāya paññattigato
amhi, subhaṭṭhenā ti subhāsitenā.

894 Jisu 895 nisu^m 896 visu 897 misu 898 vassa secane. *Jesati*,
nesati, vesati, mesati, devo vassati.

899 Marisu sahane ca. *Cakāro secanāpekkhako. Marisati*.

30 900 Pusa posaneⁿ. ⁷*Posati, poso*. Kamma-citta-utu-āharehi po-
siyati ti poso. ⁸"Aññe pi devo poseti" ti dassanato pana
⁹*curādigāṇe pi imam dhātum vakkhāma*.

¹ cf. As 325²². ² Sp ad Vin IV 4³⁰ (cf. Sp¹). ³ (§ 154). ⁴ Vm 127².

⁵ cf. Vin II 1⁷. ⁶ Vv 726^{a-d} (Vva 265²³). ⁷ (99 n. b). ⁸ J I 135¹². ⁹ V 1622.

^a = Kt apud Wg 17: 28. ^b o: tasi (Wg § 17: 31). ^c B^m om. ^d Wg § 17: 33: iṣa. ^e ita B^m; C^e sakkoti, B^ens sakkā. ^f C^e vehūsayam. ^g o: ris¹⁰ (Wg § 17: 43). ^h = Mdh Vp (Kt) apud Wg § 17: 29. ⁱ C^e B^m om. ^j (B^m ad. makā ti). ^k (cf. Wg § 17: 44?). ^m = (Kt Vp apud) Wg § 17: 49. ⁿ cf. Wg § 17: 50 (*supra* 441²²).

- 901 †Pisu^a 902 silisu 903 pusu 904 palusu 905 usu (u)padāhe^b. †Pe-
sati^a; silesati, silesō; posati; palosati; osati, usu.
906 Ghusu samharise^c. Samhariso samghaṭṭanam. †Ghassati.
907 †Hasu alinge^d. Āliṅgo upagūhanam. Hassati.
908 Hasa hasane. Hasati: assā hasanti ājāṇiyā hasanti, pahasati 5
ūhasati, kārīte hāseli icc ādi, ūhasiyamāno. ²"hāso pahāso", hasa-
nam pahasanam, hasitam — hakāralopena mandahasanam sītan ti
vuccati ³"sitam pātvākāsi" ti ādisu. Tattha ūhasati ti avaha-
sati, ūhasiyamāno ti avahasiyamāno, tatrāyaṃ pālī: ⁴"idha ...
bhikkhum araṇṇagatam vā rukkhamaḷagatam vā suṇṇāgāraga- 10
tam vā mātuḡāmo upasaṃkamitvā ūhasati" iti ca ⁵"so mātu-
gāmena ūhasiyamāno" iti ca; hāso ti hasanam vā somanassam
vā ⁶"hāso me udapajjathā" ti ādisu viya.
909 Tusa 910 hasa 911 †hisu^f 912 rasa sadde. Tusati, hasati.
†hisati; †rasati, rasitam, atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁷"bheriyo sabbā vaj- 15
jantu viṇā sabbā rasantu tā" iti.
913 †Rasa assādane. Rasati, raso.
914 ¹⁰Rasa assāda-sinehesu. Rasati, raso.
915 Rasa hāniyaṃ. Rasati, rasanam ras(s)o; atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹¹"na
h' eva ṭhita^g nāsinaṃ na sayānam na p' addhagum^h yāva 20
vyāti nim[m]isatiⁱ atrā pi rasati bbayo" ti, tattha rasati bbayo
ti so so vayo rasati parihāyati, na vaḍḍhati ti attho.
916 Lasa silesana-kiḷanesu. Lasati, ¹²lāso. ¹³"lasī ca te nipphalitā",
lasī vuccati matthaluṅgā^j, nipphalitā ti nikkhantā.
917 Nisa samādhimhi. Samādhi samādhānam cittekaggatā. Nesati. 25
918 Misa 919 masa sadde, rose ca. Mesati, masati; meso, masako.
920 Pisi^k 921 pesu gatiyaṃ. Pisati, pesati.
922 Sasu himsāyaṃ. ¹⁴Sasati, sattham. Sattham vuccati asi.

¹ ns: ghassati | thui (o: tuik?) khuik eñ¹ || ghamsati rhi mā yuttatara ||
² Dhs § 9. ³ M II 45⁴ (Ps Sc III 259¹¹). ⁴ A III 91¹⁴⁻¹⁶. ⁵ A III 91¹⁷. ⁶ Cp I
9: 47^b = Ap 259¹⁸ v. l. (cf. Ap 33¹¹ 256¹⁷). ⁷ ns: rasati | rus eñ¹ || thui thui
Mranmā-vohāra nhañ¹ cap rve¹ mhat le ||. ⁸ Ap 32⁹. ⁹ (Vibha 45¹⁴⁻¹⁵). ¹⁰ (Wg
§ 35: 77, Sd V 1659 + 1660). ¹¹ J III 95¹⁷⁻¹⁸ (Ja); *supra* 416²¹). ¹² = campay khrañ²,
ns (campay = hāva Sd 439²¹, = vilasana Sd 439²⁶). ¹³ J I 493⁸ (Ja). ¹⁴ (142²²).

^a o: sisu (et sesati) Wg § 17: 51. ^b Bm padāhe (Wg; dāhe). ^c = Candra-dh I 238;
Wg § 17: 58; samgharṣe. ^d Wg § 17: 59; hr̥ṣu alīke (Maitr: alīkye). ^e B^ens upa-
pajjathā (= Cp). ^f B^ens hisa; o: hīlas^o (Wg § 17: 62). ^g ita Bm; CeB^ens tiṭ-
ṭha(m). ^h B^ens pattagum (= bhava³ pran lhan rve¹ svā³ so o: samparivattetvā
caramānam, Ja). ⁱ B^ens nimīsati. ^j CeB^ens āgām. ^k Wg § 17: 69; pisr (17: 70 pesr).

923 *Samsa thutiyañ ca^a. Cakāro hīmsāpekkhāya. Samsati pasamṣati, pasamṣā pasamṣanā, pasattho Bhagavā, pasamṣamāno^b pasamṣito pasamṣako pasamṣitabbo pasamṣaniyo pāsamso, pasam-sitvā icc ādini.*

- 5 924 *Disa^c pekkhane. Etissā pana nānārūpāni bhavanti: dissati padissati icc ādi akammakam, passati dakkhati icc ādi sakammakam; dissatu passatu dakkhatu; disseyya passeyya dakkheyya. disse passe dakkhe; ¹dissa passa dakkha^d; ²adissā apassā ³"addā Sīdantare nage" addakkhā^e addakkhum adassum; ⁴adassi (apassi)^e adakkhi; dassissati passissati dakkhiti^f; adassissā^g apassissā adakkhissā evaṃ vattamāna-pañcamiyādivasena vitthāretabbāni; kārite dasseli dassayati ti rūpāni, kamme passiyati icc ādini; disā passo passam^e passilā dassetā^h dassanam vipassanā nānadassanan ti nāmikapadāni; tadatthe pana tumatthe ca dakkhitāye ti rū-*
 15 *paṃ, ⁶"āgat' amha imaṃ dhammasamayaṃ dakkhitāye aparājitasamghan" ti hi pālī, imasmiṃ pana pālippadesa dakkhitāye ti idaṃ tadatthe tumatthe vā catutthiyā rūpaṃ, tathā hi dakkhitāye ti imassa ⁶'dassanattāyā' ti vā 'passitun' ti vā attho yojetabbo. ⁶Disā ti ādisu pana puratthimādibhedā pi disā ti*
 20 *vuccatī, yathāha: ⁷"disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham adho dasa disatā imāyo katamaṃ disaṃ tiṭṭhati nāgarājā yam addasā supine chabbisāṇan" ti, mātāpitādayo pi, yathāha: ⁸"mātā pitā disā pubbā ācariyā dakkhiṇā disā puttadārā disā pacchā mittā-maccā ca uttarā dāsakammakarā heṭṭhā uddham samaṇabrāh-*
 25 *maṇā etā disā namasseyya alamatto kule gihi" ti, paccaya-dāyakā pi, yathāha: ⁹"agārino annada-pānavatthadā avhāyikā †namⁱ pi disaṃ vadanti" ti, nibbānam pi, yathāha: ¹⁰"esā^j disā paramā Setaketu yaṃ patvā dukkhī^k sukhino bhavanti" ti; evaṃ disāsaddena vuccamānaṃ attharūpaṃ nātvā idāni 'ssa*
 30 *nibbacanam evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ: dissati candavattanādivasena^m*

¹ ns: dissa passa dakkha | prī || parokkhā ||. ² ns: adissā . . . adassum | kun prī || hiyyattanī. ³ J VI 125⁵. ⁴ ns: adassi apassi adakkhi | prī || ajjattanī ||. ⁵ D II 254⁷⁻⁸ = S I 26²⁴⁻²⁵ et Sv Spk. ⁶ Ja I 401⁴⁻²⁰. ⁷ J V 42⁷⁻¹⁰. ⁸ D III 191²⁸⁻¹⁹². ⁹ J III 234³⁻⁴. ¹⁰ J III 234⁵⁻⁶.

^a = Kt Vp apud Wg § 17: 79. ^b (Bm one). ^c Bm disaṃ (∴ disī? Wg § 23: 19). ^d CeBm dakkhi. ^e Bm om. ^f B^ens dakkhissati. ^g (Bm adississā). ^h ita CeBemns (vide 445¹⁰). ⁱ J: tam. ^j CeB^ens etā (< 444²⁵). ^k B^ens nid-dukkhā. ^m B^ens candavattanādivasena (= la eñ¹ mrañ¹ Muir toñ kui lak-yā lhañ¹ khrāñ³ ca sañ eñ¹ acvaṃ³ phrañ¹).

'ayam purimā, ayam pacchimā' ti ādinānappakārato^a pañ-
 ñāyati ti disā · puratthimadisādayo, tathā 'ime amhākaṃ ga-
 ruṭṭhānan' ti ādinā passitabbā ti disā · mātāpitādayo, dis-
 santi^b sakāya puññakiriyāya 'ime dāyakā' ti paññāyanti ti
 disā · paccayadāyakā, dissati uppādavayābhāvena niccadham- 5
 mattā sabbakālam pi vijjati ti disā · nibbānaṃ; passo ti kara-
 ñākāraṇaṃ passati ti passo, evaṃ passati ti passaṃ, atrāyaṃ
 pālī: "passati passo passantaṃ apassantaṃ pi^c passati, apas-
 santo apassantaṃ passantaṃ pi^c na passati" ti; passati ti
 passitā, dasseti ti dassitā^d; dassanan ti dassanakiriyā^e, api 10
 ca dassanan ti cakkhuviññānaṃ, taṃ hi rūpārammaṇaṃ passati
 ti dassanan ti vuccati, tathā "dassanena pahātābbā dhammā"
 ti vacanato dassanaṃ nāma "sotāpattimaggo, kasmā sotāpatti-
 maggo dassanaṃ: paṭhamam nibbānadassanato, — || nanu go-
 trabhū paṭhamataraṃ passati ti — | no na passati, disvā kat- 15
 tabbakiccaṃ pana na karoti · saṃyojanānaṃ appahānato, tasmā
 'passati' ti na vattabbo, yattha katthaci rājānaṃ disvā pi paṇ-
 ñākāraṇaṃ datvā kiccaṇipphattiyā adiṭṭhattā "ajjā pi rājānaṃ
 pi^f na passāmi" ti vadanto gāmaṃvipassanāṃ; vipassanā
 ti aniccādivasena khandhānaṃ vipassakaṃ^g ñānaṃ; ^hñānadass- 20
 sanan ti dibbacakkhu pi vipassanā pi maggo pi phalam pi
 paccavekkhaṇañānaṃ pi sabbaññutañānaṃ pi vuccati: "appa-
 matto samāno ñānadassanaṃ ārādheti" ti ettha hi dibbacakkhu
 ñānadassanaṃ nāma, ⁱ"ñānadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhi-
 ninnāmeti" ti ettha vipassanāñānaṃ, ^j"abhabbā te ñānadassa- 25
 nāya^b anuttarāya sambodhāyā" ti ettha maggo, ^k"ayam añño
 uttarimanussadhammo alamariyāñānadassanaviseso adhigato
 phāsuvihāro" ti ettha phalañānaṃⁱ, ^l"ñānañ ca pana me das-
 sanaṃ udapādi: akuppā me cetovimutti ayam antimā jāti n' atthi
 dāni punabbhavo" ti ettha paccavekkhaṇañānaṃ, ^m"ñānañ ca 30
 pana me dassanaṃ udapādi: sattāhakālamkato Ālāro Kālāmo"
 ti ettha sabbaññutañānaṃ, etth' etaṃ bhavati:

¹ Th 61a-d. ² Dhs p. 118. ³ cf. As 431-21. ⁴ 445²⁰⁻²² < Ps (Ee) II 21²³
 — 22¹², cf. Sv I 220²⁻¹³. ⁵ M I 195²¹. ⁶ D I 76¹⁵. ⁷ M I 241⁸. ⁸ M I 208⁹.
⁹ S V 423⁹⁻¹¹ (= Vin I 11²⁹⁻³¹ = M I 167²⁷⁻²⁹). ¹⁰ M I 170⁴.

^a Bens ādinā nānappo. ^b CeBm dassanti. ^c Th: ca. ^d ita CeBemns (vide 444¹³).
^e Bm okkiriya, Bens okriya. ^f ita CeBm; Bens om. ^g Be vipassanakaṃ.
^h M: abhabbā va te ñānāya dassanāya (cf. D II 256⁴). ⁱ (CeBm phalam ñānaṃ).

dibbacakkhu pi maggo pi phalañ cā pi vipassanā
paccavekkhaṇaññam pi ñāṇaṃ sabbaññutā pi ca
ñānadassanasaddena ime atthā pavuccare ti.

26

925 *Damsa dasane*^a. *Damsati vidamsati, danto; kārīte* ¹"ālokaṃ
5 vidamseti".

926 *Esa* [†]buddhiyaṃ^b. *Esati*.

927 *Samsa* ²kathane. *Samsati*: ³"yo me samse mahānāgaṃ".

928 *Kilisa bādhane*^c. *Kilisati, kilēso*. Ettha bādhanaṭṭhena^d rāga-
dayo pi kilesā ti vuccanti dukkham pi, etesu dukkhavasena
10 ⁴"idañ ca paccayaṃ laddhā pubbe^e kilesam attano ānandiyaṃ
vicariṃsu^f ramaṇiye giribbaje" ti payogo veditabbo. ⁵*Divādi-*
gaṇaṃ pana pattassa *kilissati* ti rūpaṃ.

929 *Vasa sinehane*^g. *Vasati, vasā*. Ettha ca ⁶vasā nāma vilina-
sineho, sā vaṇṇato nālikeratelavaṇṇā, ācāme āsittatelavaṇṇā
15 ti pi vattum vaṭṭati.

930 *Īsa himsā-gati-dassanesu. Īsati, iso*.

931 *Bhāsa vyattayaṃ vācayaṃ. Bhāsati, bhāsā bhāsitaṃ bhātā;*
paribhāsati, paribhāsā paribhāsako. Tatra bhāsanti atthaṃ
etāyā ti bhāsā⁷ Māgadhabhāsādi; bhāsitan ti vacanaṃ, vā-
20 canattho hi *bhāsitasaddo* niccaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgo daṭṭhabbo
yathā ⁸"sutvā luddassa bhāsitan" ti, vāccaliṅgo pana *bhāsita-*
saddo tiliṅgo yathā *bhāsito dhammo, bhāsitaṃ catusaccaṃ, bhā-*
sita vācā ti; ⁹pubbe bhāsati ti bhātā, jeṭṭhabhātā ti vuttaṃ
hoti, so hi pubbe jātattā evaṃ vattum labhati^h, kiñcā pi *bhātu-*
25 *saddo* ¹⁰"bhātikasataṃ; ¹¹satta bhātaro; ¹²bhātaraṃ kena dosena
dajjāsi dakarakkhino"ⁱ ti ādisu jeṭṭha-kaniṭṭhabhātusu vattati,
tathā pi yebhuyyena jeṭṭhake nirūlho, "bhātā" ti hi vutte 'jeṭ-
ṭhabhātā' ti viññāyati, tasmā katthaci ṭhāne "kaniṭṭhabhātā"
ti visesetvā vuttaṃ. || Nanu ca bho katthaci "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti
30 visesetvā vuttan ti. | Saccaṃ, taṃ pana *bhātāsaddassa* kaniṭṭhe
pi vattanato pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti vuttaṃ, yathā

¹ Mil 39¹⁵. ² (samseyya = katheyyāsi, Ja V 66²¹). ³ J VI 181⁶.

⁴ J VI 589⁴⁻⁵. ⁵ V 1183. ⁶ Vibha 246²¹ etc. ⁷ J VI 545²⁰. ⁸ Kev 570 (Sd § 1161).

⁹ ***. ¹⁰ cf. J VI 508¹⁸. ¹¹ J VI 474⁴.

^a *ita* B^m (cf. Wg § 23: 20); C^eB^ens damsane. ^b *ita* C^eB^ens (o: vud-
dhiyaṃ; = pva³, ns; *deest* Wg Mmd); B^m om. esa buddhiyaṃ. ^c (Wg § 31:
50: vibādhane). ^d C^eB^m otthena. ^e J ad. ca (metr.: pubbe ca kleso, cf. § 69).

^f J: ācaro (cod. L^k acar^o). ^g (Wg § 16: 12 + § 33: 70). ^h *ita* C^eB^ems.

ⁱ *ita* C^eB^ems; cf. 372 n. d.

hi hariṇesu vattamānassa *migasaddassa* kadāci avasesacatup-
padesu pi vattanato ¹"hariṇamigo" ti visesetvā vācam bhā-
santi, evaṃsampadam idaṃ veditabbaṃ; yathā ca go-hatthi-ma-
hisa^a-accha-sūkara-sasa-bilārādisu sāmāññavasena *migasadde*
vattamāne pi ²"migacammaṃ; ³"migamaṃsan" ti āgataṭṭhāne ⁵
hariṇassā ti visesanasaddaṃ vinā pi 'hariṇamigacammaṃ, hari-
ṇamigamaṃsan' ti visesatthādhigamo hoti ettha na go-hatthiā-
dinaṃ cammaṃ vā maṃsaṃ vā viññāyati, tathā "migamaṃsaṃ
khādanti" ti vacanassa 'go-hatthiādinam maṃsaṃ khādanti' ti
attho na sambhavati, evaṃ eva katthaci vinā pi *jeṭṭhaka* iti ¹⁰
visesanasaddaṃ "bhātā" ti vutte yeva 'jeṭṭhakabhātā' ti attho
viññāyati ti. || Nanu ca bho ²"migacammaṃ, ³"migamaṃsan" ti
ettha *camma-maṃsasadde* eva visesatthādhigamo hoti ti. | Na
hoti *migasaddassa* iva *camma-maṃsasaddānaṃ* sāmāññava-
sena vattanato, evaṃ ca sati kena visesatthādhigamo hoti ti ¹⁵
ce: lokasaṃketavasena, tathā hi *migasadde* ca *cammāsaddā-*
disu ca sāmāññavasena vattamānesu pi lokasaṃketena pari-
cchinnatā go-hatthiādinam cammādinī na ñāyanti^b lokena, atha
kho hariṇacammādinī yeva ñāyanti, ⁴"saṃketavacanam saccam
lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti hi vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. ²⁰

932 Gilesu^c anvicchāyaṃ. Punappunaṃ icchā anvicchā. *Gilesati.*
933 Yesu^c payatane. *Yesati.*

934 Jesu 935 nesu 936 esu 937 hesu^c gatiyaṃ. *Jesati, nesati, esati,*
hesati: dhātvantassa pana saññogavasena *jessati nessesati* ti ādinī
pi gahetabbāni: *jessamāno jessaṃ jessanto*, ettha ca ⁵"yathā ²⁵
āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu
samesu visamesu cā" ti pāḷi nidassanaṃ.

938 †Desu^d 939 hesu avyatte^e sadde. †*Desati^d, hesati.*

940 Kasa saddakucchāyaṃ. *Kāsati ukkāsaṭi, kāso*: ⁶"kāsaṃ sāsaṃ
daraṃ balyaṃ^f khīṇamedho nigacchati". ³⁰

941 Kasu 942 bhāsu dittiyaṃ. Ditti ti pākāṭatā virājanatā vā.
Kāsati, pakāsati tejo, ⁷"dūre santo pakāsenti"^g; *bhāsati*, ⁸"pabhā-
sati-m-idaṃ^h vyamhaṃ", *pakāso; kāsū, obhāso*. Tatra pakāsati

¹ vide V 1322. ² Vin I 196⁵. ³ ***. ⁴ Sv ad D I 202⁸, Kva 34³¹ etc. (*supra* 366¹¹). ⁵ J VI 496¹⁻² (*supra* 319¹²). ⁶ J VI 295¹⁰. ⁷ Dh 304⁴. ⁸ J VI 119⁹.

^a B^ens mahimsa-. ^b B^m na paññāyanti. ^c = Kt *apud* Wg § 16: 13—18.
^d 3: res^o (Wg § 16: 19). ^e B^ens avyatta-. ^f B^m byalyaṃ; ns: abalyaṃ | ^g ^a nañ³
sañ eñ¹ aphrac ||, *et cit.* Ja VI 295²⁸. ^h sic C^eB^{em}ns (*vide* 152⁹). ^h = J *cod.* B^d,

ti pakāso, pākato hoti ti attho; tucchabhāvena^a puñjabhāvena
vā kāsati pakāsati pākātā hoti ti kāsū, kāsū ti āvāto pi vuccati
rāsi pi, ¹"kin nu santaramāno va kāsūṃ khaṇasi"^b sārathi,
puṭṭho me samma akkhāhi kiṃ kāsuyā^c karissasi" ti ettha hi
5 āvāto kāsū nāma, ²"aṅgarakāsūṃ apare phuṇanti narā rudantā
paridaḍḍhagattā" ti ettha rāsi; kārīte *pakāseti ti pakāsako*,
obhāseti ti obhāsako; kamme *pakāsiyati ti pakāsilo*, evaṃ *bhā-*
silo; bhāve *kāsanā*, ³"saṃkāsanā pakāsanā"^d; *tumantāditte pa-*
kāsitūṃ pakāsetūṃ · obhāsitūṃ obhāsetūṃ, pakāsītva pakāsetvā ·
10 *obhāsitvā obhāsetvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti; taddhite bhāsu etassa
atthi ti *bhāsuro · pabhassaro* yo koci, *bhāsuro* ti vā kesarasīho,
imasmim atthe *bhāsusaddo* ⁴"rāja dittiyan" ti ettha *rājasaddo*
viya virājanavācako siyā, tasmā rūpasiriya virājanasampannatāya
bhāsu virājanatā etassa atthi ti *bhāsuro* ti nibbacanaṃ ñeyyaṃ.
15 **943 Nasu 944 rāsu sadde.** *Nāsati, rāsati; nāsā nāsikā.* Tatra
nāsā ti hatthisoṇḍā pi nāsā ti vuccati ⁵"sace maṃ nāganāsūrū
olokeyya Pabhāvati" ti ādisu viya, manussādināṃ nāsikā pi
nāsā ti vuccati ⁶"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsaṃ ca
chedayi" ti ādisu viya, — nāsanti avyattasaddaṃ karonti etāyā
20 ti nāsā, nāsā eva nāsikā. Yattha nibbacanaṃ na vadāma,
tattha taṃ suviññeyyattā appasiddhattā vā na vuttan ti datṭhab-
baṃ, avuttam pi payogavicakkhaṇehi upaparikkhitvā yojetab-
baṃ. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

nāsā soṇḍā karo hattho hatthidabbe^d samā matā,

25 nāsā ca nāsikā ca dve narādisu samā matā ti. 27

945 Nasa koṭille. *Nasati.*

946 Bhisī^e bhaye. *Bhimsati, bhimsanako*; ⁷"tadāsi yaṃ bhimsa-
nakam; ⁸bhesmākāyo"^f.

947 Āsisi icchāyaṃ. *Āpubbo sisi icchāyaṃ vattati. Āsimsati*:
30 ⁹"āsimsat' eva^g puriso; ¹⁰āsimsanā āsims(it)attam", *āsimsanto*

¹ J VI 12¹⁹⁻²⁰. ² J VI 107²²⁻²⁴ (*supra* 358²¹). ³ Nett (5¹) 8²¹. ⁴ (346¹⁸).

⁵ J V 297¹⁷. ⁶ J III 42⁶. ⁷ J VI 489^{19, 12} D II 157¹⁸. ⁸ D II 261¹⁶. ⁹ J I 267¹⁹.

¹⁰ Dhs § 1059.

^a C^e *ad. vā.* ^b B^e ns khaṇasi (V533). ^c [- u u aut - u - ! cf. J VI 13¹⁸; *eius-*
modi vocibus plerumque triambus debetur: asaniyā phalantiyā Ap421⁶; *vide* J VI
(65¹¹) 524¹⁵, Ap 402¹⁵ (529²²); *pl. -iyo*, J VI (528³⁹) 530¹ 535¹²; *pkṛ. -ne, -ie, pl. -io*;
cf. (āryā): °dharaniyā J IV 233¹⁸, varākiyā J IV 285¹⁰ = 288⁹; *et (śloka)*: bhūmiyā
J VI 19^{20, 21}; 193²⁰; III 38⁴, 192¹⁵ 314²⁸; Ap 23¹¹]. ^d = chañ-drab, ns. ^e (*cf. Wg*
§ 16: 27: bhyasa). ^f *leg. bhesmak*^o? (*cf. bhasmā*^o 457¹⁷). ^g J: āsimsath' eva.

āsimsamāno āsamāno, ¹"sugatim^a āsamāno" ti pāḷi ettha ni-
dassanaṃ.

948 Gasu adane. *Gasati*.

949 Ghusi kantikaraṇe. *Īkāraṇto 'yaṃ, tena ito na niggahitā-*
gamo. Ghusati. 5

950 [†]Pamsu^b 951 bhaṃsu avasamsaṇe. [†]*Pamsati, bhaṃsati.*

952 Dhaṃsu gatiyaṃ^c. *Dhaṃsati*, ²"rajo n' uddhaṃsati^d uddhaṃ".

953 Pasa vitthāre. *Pasati, pasu.*

954 Kusa avhāne, rodane ca. *Kosati pakkosati, pakkosako pakko-*
silo pakkosanaṃ. 10

955 [†]Kassa^e gatiyaṃ. *Kassati parikassati paṭikassati*: ³"mūlāya
paṭikasseyya". Paṭikasseyyā ti ākaḍḍheyya mūlapattiyaṃ
yeva patiṭṭhāpeyyā ti attho.

956 Asa dity-ādānesu ca. *Cakāro gatipekkhako. Asati.*

957 [†]Disa^f ādāna-saṃvaraṇesu. [†]*Disati^f, pu-riso.* 15

958 Dasu dāne. *Dāsati.*

959 [†]Rosa^g bhaye. *Rosati, rosako.*

960 Bhesu calane^h. *Bhesati.*

961 Pasa bādhana-phassanesu. *Pasati, pāso nāgapāso halthapāso.*

962 Lasa kantiyaṃ. *Lasati abhilasati vilasati, lāso vilāso vilasanaṃ.* 20

963 Casa bhakkhaṇe. *Casati.*

964 Kasa himsāyaṃ. *Kasati.*

965 Tisa [†]tittiyaṃⁱ. *Titti tappanaṃ paripuṇṇatā suhitatā. Ti-*
sati, titli.

966 Vasa nivāse. *Vasati vasiyati vacchati, vatthu vatthaṃ pari-* 25
vāso nivāso āvāso upavāso uposatho vippavāso, ⁴"cirappavāsī
cirappavuttho"^j, *vasitvā vatthum vasilum* icc ādini. Atra upa-
vāso ti annena vajjito vāso upavāso; uposatho ti ⁵upava-
santi etthā ti uposatho, upavasanti silena vā anasanena vā
upe(tā hu)tvā^k vasanti ti attho, ayaṃ pan' ettha atthuddhāro: 30
⁶"āyāmāvuso Kappina uposathaṃ gamissāmā" ti ādisu pāti-

¹ cf. J V 391^f, ns cit. J IV 291²² 381^g. ² Bv 2: 102^a. ³ Vin I 320²⁵ (*supra* 132³¹).

⁴ (Dhpa III 293^g). ⁵ Sv I 139¹⁴⁻²² cf. Uda 296²⁻¹⁰, Pj II 199¹⁸⁻²². ⁶ cf. Vin I 105¹¹ + 105²⁹.

^a B^e sugg^o. ^b (*vide* Wg § 18: 15). ^c (Wg § 18: 16: dhvansu gatau ca).

^d ns: na ddhaṃsati laṇ^h rhi eñ^h. ^e Wg § 20: 30: kasa. ^f ɔ: ris^o (Kt *apud* Wg § 21: 26: r̥sa (ādānasamvaraṇayoh); *vide* 453¹⁴). ^g Wg § 21: 19 bheṣṭ (*confunde-*
bantur bhe: ro (ut postea in scriptura Mul, unde codd. sinhal. recentiores
Bhesikā pro Rosikā D I 225^g, Bheruva pro Roruva Pva 112^g)). ^h = Kt Maitr
apud Wg § 21: 20. ⁱ Wg § 23: 32: t̥viṣa dīptau. ^j Bemns oṭṭho. ^k B^m upetvā.

mokkhuddeso uposatho, ¹"evaṃ atṭhaṅgasamannāgato kho Vi-sāke uposatho upavuttho"^a ti ādisu silaṃ, ²"suddhassa ve sadā Phaggu suddhassūposatho sadā" ti ādisu upavāso, ³"Upo-satho nāma nāgarājā" ti ādisu paññatti, ⁴"na bhikkhave tada-

5 huposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā" ti ādisu upavasitabbadivaso ti. 967 Vasa kantiyaṃ. Vacchali, ^ajinavacchalo^b.

968 Sasa [†]susane^c. Sasati, saso.

969 Sasa paṇane. Sasati, ⁵"sato va assasati sato va passasati", saso sasanam assāso passāso assasanto passasanto.

10 970 Asa bhuvi. Atthi, asa. Ettha atthi ti ākhyātapadaṃ, na ⁶"atthikhirā brāhmaṇi, atthitā atthibhāvo, ⁷yaṃ kiñci ratanaṃ atthi" ti ādisu viya ⁸nipātapadaṃ, tasmā atthi ti padaṃ ākhyāta-nipātavasena duvidhan ti veditabbaṃ; asa iti avibhattikaṃ nāmikapadaṃ, ettha ca ⁹"asa smi ti hoti" ti pāli nidassanaṃ, 15 tattha ¹⁰atthi ti asa, niccass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, iminā sas-satadiṭṭhi vuttā. Tatrāyaṃ padamālā:

atthi santi, asi attha, asmi asma · amhi amha icc etāni pasiddhāni,

atthu santu, ¹¹āhi^d attha, asmi asma (· amhi amha)^e icc 20 etāni ca

siyā assa · siyaṃ assu siyaṃsu, assa assatha, siyaṃ assa^f · assāma icc etāni ca pasiddhāni. Ettha pana ¹²"tesaṃ ca kho^g bhikkhave samaggānaṃ sammodamānānaṃ ... siyaṃsu dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā" ti pāli nidassanaṃ, tattha 25 siyaṃsū ti bhaveyyuṃ, abhidhamme ti viṣiṭṭhe dhamme. Idāni siyāsaddassa atthuddhāro pabhedo ca vuccate: siyā ti ¹³ekaṃse ca vikappane ca, ¹⁴"paṭhavīdhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā bahirā" ti ekaṃse, ¹⁵"siyā aññatarassa bhikkhuno āpatti ... vitikkamo" ti vikappane; siyā ti ca ekaṃ ākhyātapadaṃ ekaṃ 30 avyayapadaṃ, ākhyātatte ekavacanantaṃ avyayatte yathāpā-

¹ (cf. A I 212³¹ + 213³²). ² M I 39¹⁹. ³ D II 174¹⁴. ⁴ Vin I 134²³.

⁵ S V 311¹⁴. ⁶ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 425⁸ (infra § 448 C^e 592²⁴). ⁷ J VI 163²⁹.

⁸ Rūp C^e 89⁹ (infra C^e 784¹²). ⁹ Vibh 392³⁰ (cf. supra 384²⁶). ¹⁰ Vibhā 514¹⁸.

¹¹ Rūp 486 (Sd § 1019). ¹² M II 239²⁻³ (Ps). ¹³ (Ps I 94⁸⁻¹¹). ¹⁴ M I 185¹⁴.

¹⁵ M II 241⁴.

^a Bemns oṭṭho. ^b C^eBemns jinavacchayo [= bhurā³ kui nhac sak khrañ³].

^c ita C^ens (= khrok sve¹, cf. 452 n. a); Bm sune; (Wg § 24; 70: svapne v. l. sasane). ^d ita h. l. C^eBemns et C^eBm § 992, 1019 et Rūp (C^e) 486; B^ens § 992, 1019 (= Mg VI 53) ahi. ^e Bm om. ^f ita C^eBemns. ^g M: vo.

vacanam: ¹"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthi"^a ti ettha *atthi* ti avyayapadam iva ²ekavacanantam pi bahuvacanantam pi bhavati; tassākyātatte payogo vidito va, avyayatte pana ³"sukhaṃ na sukhasahagataṃ siyā pītisahagatan" ti ⁴"ime dhammā siyā parittārammaṇā" ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanapayogā veditabbā, ⁵ettha dhātuyā kiccaṃ n' atthi.

Parokkhāyaṃ ⁶"iti ha ^aasa iti ha ^aasā" ti dassanato *asa* iti padam gahetabbam. Hiyyattanirūpāni appasiddhāni.

Ajjataniyā pana

āsī · *āsiṃsu* *āsuṃ*. (*āsi*)^b *āsīltha*, *āsiṃ* *āsimha* icc etāni 10 pasiddhāni. Bhavissantiyā *bhavissati* *bhavissanti* icc ādini, kālātipattiyā *abhavissā* *abhavissamsu* icc ādini bhavanti.

971 Sāsa^c anusitṭhiyaṃ. *Sāsati* *anusāsati*, ⁸*kammantaṃ vosāsati*, *sāsanam* *anusāsanam* *anusāsani* *anusitṭhi* *satthā* *sattham* *anusāsako* *anusāsikā*. Tatra sāsanam ti adhisilādisikkhattayasaṇ- 15 gahitasāsanam pariyatti-paṭipatti-paṭivedhasamkhātam vā sāsanam, tam hi sāsati etena ettha vā ti sāsanam ti [pa]vuccati; api ca sāsanam ti ⁷"rañño sāsanam pesesi" ti ādisu viya pāpetabbavacanam; tathā sāsanam ti ovādo, yo anusāsani ti ca anusitṭhi ti ca vuccati; satthā ti tividhayānamukhena sade- 20 vakam lokam sāsati ti satthā, ⁹diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyika-paramatthehi yathāraham satte anusāsati ti attho; satthan ti sadde ca atthe ca sāsati ācikkhati etenā ti sattham, kin tam: vyākaraṇam.

972 Īsa issariye. Issariyaṃ issarabhāvo. ⁹*Īsati*, *Vaṅgiso* *jana-* 25 *padeso manujeso*. Tatra Vaṅgiso ti vācāya iso issaro ti Vaṅgiso, ko so: āyasmā Vaṅgiso arahā, āha ca sayam eva: ¹⁰"Vaṅge jāto ti Vaṅgiso, vacane issaro ti ca Vaṅgiso iti me nāmaṃ abhavi lokasammatan" ti.

973 Āsa upavesane. Upavesanam nisīdanam ¹¹"āsane upaviṭṭho 30 samgho" ti ettha viya. *Āsati* *acchati*, *āsīno* *āsanam*, *upāsati*

¹ DhP 62^a. ² ns: puttā m' atthi nhuik bahuvuc || dhanām atthi nhuik ekavuc hū lui || dhanāmatthi nhuik dhanam atthi pud phrat mū | mādesa akāro dīgham [§ 165] hu min¹ lattam¹ so sut phra¹ dīgha pru | dhanāmatthi rhi mū dhanam me atthi phrat ||. ³ cf. Vibh 81¹⁸⁻²⁰. ⁴ cf. Vibh 74¹⁸. ⁵ Sv I 247²⁸. ⁶ (Pj II 138²²). ⁷ cf. Ja II 21¹⁰. ⁸ (Sp I 121⁶). ⁹ (Uda 299¹⁷). ¹⁰ Ap 497¹²⁻¹⁶. ¹¹ Kev 280.

^a Be ns dhanā m' atthi, Bm dhanam atthi (*vide* n. 2). ^b CeBm om.

^c Wg § 24: 67: sāsu.

upāsako. Tattha āsanam ti āsati nisīdati etthā ti āsanam
yam kiñci nisidanayoggam mañcapīṭhādi.

974 [†]Kasi gati-sāsanesu^a. Īkāranto 'yam dhātu, ten' ito na nig-
gahitāgamo. *Kasati*.

5 975 Nisi cumbane. *Ni(m)sati*.

976 Disi^b appitiyam. ¹"Dhammam dessati", *diso diṭṭho dessi*,
dessō desiyo^c. Tatra diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca paccāmittassādhi-
vacanam etaṃ, so hi pare dessati na ppiyāyati, parehi vā
dessiyati piyo na kariyati ti diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca vuccati;
10 atha vā diso ti ²coro vā paccāmitto vā, diṭṭho ti paccāmitto
yeva, atr' ime payogā: ³"diso disaṃ yan taṃ kayirā verī vā
pana verinaṃ micchāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ pāpiyo naṃ tato kare"
ti ca ⁴"disā hi me dhammakathaṃ suṇantū" ti ca ⁵"disā hi
me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evādapayanti santo" ti
15 ca, ⁶"yass' ete caturo dhammā vānarinda yathā tava saccam
dhammo dhiti cāgo diṭṭhaṃ so ativattati" ti ca; ⁷dessi ti des-
sanasiḷo appiyāyanasiḷo ti ⁸dessi, ⁹"dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti
dhammadessi parābhavo" ti idam ettha payoganidassanaṃ;
20 ubho puttā Maddidevī na des[s]iyā sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ
tasmā piye adās' ahan" ti ca ¹⁰"na me sā brāhmaṇi dessā na
pi me balaṃ na vijjati"^d ti ca ¹¹"mātā pitā na me dessā na
pi dessam mahāyasam sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā
vatam adhiṭṭhahin" ti ca payogā, sabbattha *me* ti ca *mayhan*
25 ti ca sāmivacanam daṭṭhabbam. Imāni pana paccāmittassa
nāmāni:

paccāmitto ripu diṭṭho diso verī ca satv ari^e

amitto ca sapatto ca evaṃ paṇṇattikārisū ti.

28

977 Esu gatiyam. *Esati*.

30 978 Bhassa bhassana-dittisu^f. Bhassanam vacanam, ditti sobhā.
Bhassati, bhassam pabhassaram.

¹ Pj II 168¹². ² Dhpa I 324⁸ Uda 243²⁵. ³ Ud 39¹⁵⁻¹⁶ = Dhpa 42^{a-d}
(> J V 453¹⁻⁹). ⁴ Th 874^a = M II 104²⁷. ⁵ Th 874^{cd} = M II 104²⁹. ⁶ J I
280²⁻⁴. ⁷ Sn 92^{cd}. ⁸ Cp I 9: 53^{a-d}. ⁹ Cp II 4: 11^{ab}. ¹⁰ Cp III 6: 18^{a-d}.

^a B^ens -sosanesu (= sve¹ khrok); *vide* Wg § 24: 14. ^b Wg § 24: 3:
dviṣa. ^c ita Bm; C^eB^ens dessiyo (452¹⁹⁻²⁰); *cf.* pessiko (3: pessiyo) J VI 552⁵,
Lk; pesiyo. ^d ita C^eBemns = Cp, ^e Bm satt' ari (ns: satvari kui sattu ari
phrat). ^f (Wg § 25: 18: bhasa bhartsana-dīptyoḥ *cf.* 345²⁰).

979 Dhisa sadde. *Dhisati.*

980 Disa ¹atisajjane. *Disati upadisati sandisati niddisati paccādisati paḥisandisati uddisati, deso upadeso icc ādini.*

981 Pisu ^a awayave. *Pisati.*

982 [†]Isi ^b gatiyaṃ. *Isati.*

983 Phusa samphasse. *Phusati.* ²"phasso phusanā . . . samphusitattam; ³evārūpo kāyasamphasso ahosi", *phoḥḥabbaṃ samphasanaṃ phusitaṃ.* ⁴"devo ca ekam ekam phusāyati", *phuḥḥuṃ phusitaṃ phusitvā phusitvāna phusiya phusiyaṇa* ⁵"phussa phussa vyantikaroti". Tatra ⁶"phasso ti ārammaṇaṃ phusanti etena, ¹⁰sayam vā phusati, phusanamattam eva vā etan ti phasso : ārammaṇe phusanalakkaṇo dhammo.

984 Rusa 985 risa himsāyaṃ. *Rosati; risati, puriso.* Ettha ca ⁷"pum vuccati nirayo, taṃ risati ti pu-riso" ti ācariyā vadanti.

986 Risa gatiyaṃ ^c. *Resati.*

987 Visa pavesane. *Visati pavisati, paveso pavesanaṃ nivesanaṃ, pavisam.* Ettha nivesanaṃ vuccati gehaṃ.

988 Masa āmasane. *Masati āmasati parāmasati, parāmāso parāmasanaṃ.* Ettha parāmāso ti ⁸parato āmasati ti parāmāso, ²⁰aniccādidhamme niccādivasena gaṇhāti ti attho, ⁹"parāmāso micchādīṭṭhi kumaggo micchāpatho" ti ādini bahūni vevacanapadāni Abhidhammato gahetabbāni.

989 Isu icchāyaṃ. ¹⁰*Ichhati sampajicchati, sampajicchanaṃ icchā abhicchā, icchaṃ icchamāno.*

990 Yesu ¹¹dāne. *Vecchati pavechati, pavecham pavechanto.*

991 [†]Nisa phaddhāyaṃ ^d. *Phaddhā* ^d ti vinibandho, ¹²ahaṃkāraṣ' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. [†]*Nisati.*

992 Jusi pīti-sevanesu. *Josati.*

993 Isa ¹³pariyesane. *Esati, isi iṭṭhaṃ aniṭṭhaṃ, esaṃ esamāno.* ³⁰

994 Saṃkase ¹⁴acchane. *Acchanaṃ nisīdanaṃ. Saṃkasāyati.*

— *Sakārantadhāturūpāni.*

¹ atisajjanaṃ pabodhanaṃ bhvaṇ¹ eṇ¹, ns. ² Dhs § 71. ³ D II 175²⁶.

⁴ Ud 5¹ (*infra* 477¹). ⁵ cf. D I 54¹⁸. ⁶ cf. As 108⁸⁻¹¹. ⁷ (*cf.* 449¹⁵). ⁸ As 253¹⁷.

⁹ Dhs § 381. ¹⁰ (363²⁶). ¹¹ pavechantaṃ ti dadanti, Spk *ad* S I 18²⁷. ¹² cf. 456¹³.

¹³ Nidd I 343⁹. ¹⁴ Spk *ad* S IV 178² (*aliter ad* S II 277¹² *et ad* S I 202²³).

^a Wg § 28: 143: piśa. ^b *leg.* isti? (Wg § 26: 19: iśa). ^c cf. Wg § 28: 127: liśa gatau. ^d C^eBemns baddho; Wg § 28: 60: miśa spardhayām.

995 Hā cāge. *Jahati vijahati, vijahanam, jahitum* ¹*jahātave jahitvā jahāya*.

996 Mhi isamhasane. *Mhayate umhayate vimhayate*. Tattha mhayate ti sitam karoti, umhayate ti pahaṭṭhākāram dasseti, 5 vimhayate ti vimhayanam^a karoti, tatrāyam pālī: ²"na nam umhayate disvā; ³pekkhiteṇa mhitena ca; ⁴mhitapubbaṃ va bhāsati^b; ⁵yadā umhayamānā maṃ rājaṃputti udikkhasi^c; ⁶umhāpeyya Pabhāvatī . . . pamhāpeyya Pabhāvatī" ti. Tattha ⁷"umhayamānā ti pahaṭṭhākāram dassetvā hasamānā; ⁸umhāpeyyā ti sitavasena paṇṇaseyya; ⁹pamhāpeyyā ti mahāsitasavasena parihāseyya".

997 Hu dāne. *Havati, huti*.

998 [†]Hu pasajjakaraṇe^d. Pasajjakaraṇam pakārena sajjanakiriya. *Havati, huto hutavā hutāvī āhuti*.

15 999 ¹⁰Hū sattāyam. *Holi honti, hosi hotha, homi homa; paholi pahonti, pahutam pahutā^e: ¹¹"kuto pahutā¹ kalahā vivādā", honto hontā hontam pahonto, ¹²"pacchāsamaṇena hotabbam", holuṃ holuṃ paholuṃ huluṃ vattamānavibhattirūpādini. Ettha pasiddharūpān' eva gahitāni.*

20 *Hotu hontu, hohi hotha, homi homa pañcamivibhattirūpāni. Huveyya huveyyum, huveyyāsi huveyyātha, huveyyāmi huveyyāma; huveltha huveraṃ, huvelho huveyyavho, huveyyam huveyyāmhe sattamiyā rūpāni, ettha pana ¹³"Upako ājivako huveyya p' āvuso ti vatvā sisam okampetvā ummaggaṃ ga-*
25 *hetvā pakkāmi" ti pāliyam ¹⁴huveyyā ti padassa dassanato nayavasena huveyya huveyyun ti ādini vuttāni, ¹⁵"hupeyyā" ti pi pāṭho dissati yathā ¹⁶"paccapekkhaṇā", tabbasena hupeyya hupeyyum, hupeyyāsi ti ādinā vakārassa-pakārādesabhūtāni rūpāni pi gahetabbāni; aparo nayo:*

30 *heyya heyyum, heyyāsi heyyātha, heyyāmi heyyāma; hetha heraṃ, helho heyyavho, heyyam heyyāmhe imāni aṭṭhaka-*

¹ cf. dadātūna [368¹²] samādahātabbam [394²] tiṭṭhātabbam [Vin II 267¹⁶]. ² J II 131²². ³ J V 448²⁷. ⁴ J VI 451²⁰. ⁵ J V 296². ⁶ J V 297¹⁸⁻²⁰. ⁷ Ja V 296¹⁰. ⁸ cf. Ja V 297²⁷. ⁹ Ja V 297²⁸. ¹⁰ (V¹, 1075^a). ¹¹ Sn 862^a. ¹² Vin I 46¹⁰. ¹³ Vin I 8³⁰ = M I 171¹⁴. ¹⁴ cf. Hemacandra IV 320 Pischel § 476 [cf. ved. bhuvāt, lat. fuat]. ¹⁵ (Vjb Spṭ Vmv nihīl de v. l.). ¹⁶ § 100 (Vibha 140²²: As 254¹⁰).

^a Bm vimhāyanam. ^b J: ca bhāsasi. ^c ns udikkhati. ^d Wg § 25: 15: hr prasahya-karaṇe. ^e Bm bahutā [codd. Birm. bahuta- (Pj I 207¹⁰) vel pahuta-, cf. n. f.]. ^f (ns: pahuttā | . . . || upendavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ pahuttā nhuik samyug ||!).

thānayena gahitarūpāni, ettha pana ¹"na ca uppādo hoti, sace heyya, uppādassā pi uppādo pāpuṇeyyā" ti idam pi nidassanaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Huva huva, huve huvittha, huvaṃ huvimha; huvittha — hotha icc api ²saññogata^akāralopena, ahoⁱ ti attho, tathā ⁵hi ³"kasirā jīvikā hothā" ti padass' atthaṃ vaṇṇentehi ⁴"dukkhā no jīvikā ahoⁱ" ti attho vutto^a · huvire, huvittho huvivho, huvim huvimhe parokkhāya rūpāni.

Ahuvā ahuvu, ahuvo ahuvattha, ahuvaṃ ahuvamha; ahuvattha ahuvatthum, ahuvase ahuvavham, ahuvim ahuvamhase hiyyattanirūpāni; ettha ahuvamhase ti mayam bhavamhase ti attho, ⁵"akaramhase^b te kiccaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahuvamhase" ti pāliyaṃ pana 'ahuva amhaṃ se' iti^c vā pada-ccchedo kātabbo 'ahu^d amhaṃ se' iti vā, pacchimanayena vakāragamo, ahuvā ti ca ahū ti ca dvinnam pi 'ahosi' ti attho, ¹⁵amhan ti amhakaṃ, se ti nipātamattaṃ, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: amhakaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahoⁱ, mayaṃ tena balena tava kiccaṃ akaramhā ti.

Ahoⁱ^e · ahum ahesum, ahuvo^f · ahuvattha^g ahoⁱti^h icc api, ahosiṃ ahuvāsiṃ icc api · ahosiṃha ahumha; ahuvā²⁰ (ahuvu)^h, ahuvase ahuvivham, ahuvaṃ ahum icc api · ahuvimhe ajjataniyā rūpāni; ettha ⁶"ahaṃ kevaṭṭagāma-smiṃ ahum kevaṭṭadārako" ti dassanato ahun ti vuttaṃ, ahosin ti attho, ⁷"ahaṃ bhadante ahuvāsiⁱ pubbe Sumedhanāmassa jīnassa sāvako" ti dassanato ahuvāsin ti vuttaṃ, ahosin ti icc ²⁵ev' attho, tathā hi Anekavaṇṇavimānavatthuatṭhakathāyaṃ imissā pāliyā atthaṃ vaṇṇentehi ⁸"ahuvāsin ti ahosin" ti attho pakāsito.

Hessati · hehissati^j · hehiti · hohiti imāni cattāri bhavissantiyā ⁹mātikāpadāni ti^k veditabbāni, idāni tāni vibhajissāmi: ³⁰

¹ Vm 520¹² (E^c bhavēyya, S^e heyya; paheyya Sv I 259¹⁶; cf. Asoka Jangad (-Sep) II: 5: heyyu) *infra* 461¹⁸ § 30. ² cf. Amg (a)hotthā [Pischel § 517]. ³ J VI 584¹⁷. ⁴ Ja VI 584²² [cod. L^k bothā ti . . .]. ⁵ J III 26¹⁹. ⁶ Ap 300¹⁹ (Sd § 1054). ⁷ Vv 929^{ab}. ⁸ Vva 321^a. ⁹ § 961.

^a Be om. ^b C^eB^e akaramhasa, ^c Bm ti iti. ^d Bm om. ^e leg. (Ahu) ahoⁱ? ^f Be ahuvā. ^g B^ens ahuvittha. ^h ita Be; C^eBm om. ⁱ ita C^eBm (metr.); Be ahuvāsiṃ (455²⁰) ns: chan³ kroṇ¹ bhadante hu nissamyoga lui sañ || ahuvāsiṃ nhuik lañ³ niggahitalopa lui eñ¹ ||. ^j Bm ad. hohissati (vide 456⁴⁻⁵). ^k B^ens om.

hessati hessanti, hessasi hessatha, hessāmi hessāma; hessate hessante, hessase hessavho, hessaṃ hessāmhe, imāni ¹"anāga-tamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā iman" ti dassanato vuttāni; *hehissati hehissanti, hehissasi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, [hohis-*
 5 *sati hohissanti, hohissasi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam]* ², *hehiti hehinti, hehisi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, hohiti hohinti, hohisi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, bhavissantiyā rūpāni.*

Ahuviṣṣā ahuviṣṣaṃsu, ahuviṣṣase ahuviṣṣatha, ahuviṣṣaṃ ahuviṣṣamha; ahuviṣṣatha ahuviṣṣiṃsu, ahuviṣṣase ahuvis-
 10 *savhe, ahuviṣṣaṃ ahuviṣṣamhase kālātipattirūpāni.*

1000 *Vhe avhāyane, phaddhāyaṃ^c sadde ca.* Avhāyanam pakko-sanam, phaddhā^c ti ahamkāro ghaṭṭanam vā sārambhakaraṇam vā, saddo ravo. *Vheti vhaṇṇati avheti avhāṇṇati · avhāsi^b* icc api,
 15 ²"Kaccāyano mānavako 'smi rāja Anūnanāmo iti^d avhayanti" — āsaddo upasaggo va, so saññogaparattā rasso jāto —, *avhito:* ³"anavhito tato āgā", *avhā avhāyanā*, ⁴"vāraṇavhayanā rukkhā; ⁵kāmavhe visaye; ⁶kumāro Candasaṃvayo; ⁷sattatantiṃ suma-dhuram rāmaṇeyyam avācayim, so maṃ raṅgamhi avheti sa-
 20 *raṇam me hohi Kosiyā*" ti. Ettha ⁸"avheti ti sārambhavasena attano visayaṃ^c dassetuṃ saṃghaṭṭati" ti attho, ⁹"samāgate^f ekasataṃ samagge avhettha yakkho avikampamāno" ti etthā pi sārambhavasena ghaṭṭanam avhāyanam nāma, ¹⁰"tathā naccanti gāyanti avhāyanti^g varā varam accharā viya devesu
 25 *nāriyo samalaṃkatā*" ti ettha pana avhāyanti varā varan ti varato varam naccañ ca gitañ ca karontiyo sārambham karonti ti attho daṭṭhabbo.

1001 *Pañha pucchāyam. Bhikkhu garuṃ pañham pañhati, pañho:* ayam pana pālī: ¹¹"paripucchati paripañhati: idaṃ bhante
 30 *katham imassa ko attho*" ti. *Pañhasaddo pulliṅgavasena gahetabbo ·* ¹²"pañho maṃ^h paṭibhāti taṃ suṇā"ⁱ ti yebhuyyena pulliṅgappayogadassanato; katthaci pana itthiliṅgo pi bhavati napuṃsakaliṅgo pi, tathā hi ¹³"pañhā^j m' esā kusalehi cintitā;

¹ Bv 2: 73cd. ² J VI 273²⁹⁻³⁰. ³ J III 165⁷ = Pv 86^a. ⁴ J VI 535¹⁰.
⁵ ***. ⁶ Cp I 7: 1d. ⁷ J II 252⁷⁻⁸ = Vv 311^{a-d}. ⁸ Vva 139²³. ⁹ J VI 273¹⁻². ¹⁰ J VI 289²⁶⁻²⁷. ¹¹ A I 117³⁰. ¹² J VI 379¹⁷ (*supra* 407³). ¹³ Vin V 216⁴.

^a *ita* C^eBe^mns (cf. 455²⁹). ^b *ita* C^eBe^mns. ^c C^eBe^mns baddho (453²⁷).
^d Be(ns) *ad.* m' (= J). ^e Vva: visesaṃ. ^f J: samāgame. ^g J: avhayanti. ^h *ita* C^eBe^mns (cf. Vva 78¹¹; S I 189¹³ etc.); J: me. ⁱ J: supātha. ^j B^m pañha.

¹Koṇḍañña pañhāni viyakarohi" ti taddipakā pāliyo dissanti;
²lingavipallāso vā tattha daṭṭhabbo.

1002 Pañha icchāyaṃ. *Pañhati, pañho.* Ettha ca pañho ti
 ñātum icchito attho; idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: pañhiyati
 ñātum icchiyati so ti pañho ti, tathā hi vuttaṃ ³"vissajjitamhi 5
 pañhe" ti imissā Nettipāliya atthaṃ samvaṇṇentena: ⁴"pañhe
 ti ñātum icchite atthe" ti.

1003 Miha secane. *Mihati ummihati, meggho mehanaṃ.* Tattha ⁴um-
 mihati ti passāvaṃ karoti; meggho ti mihati siṅcati lokam vassa-
 dhārāhi ti meggho · pajjunno; mehanan ti itthinam guyhaṭṭhānaṃ. ¹⁰

1004 Daha bhasmikaṇe, ⁵dhāraṇe ca. *Agārāni aggi dahati, ayaṃ*
puriso imaṃ itthiṃ ayyikaṃ dahati — 'mama ayyikā' ti dhāreti
 ti attho, imassa purisassa ayaṃ itthi ayyikā hoti ti adhippāyo,
 atra pañāyaṃ pāli: ⁶"Sakyā kho . . . Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ
 Ukkākaṃ ^apitāmahaṃ dahanti" ti —, *agginā daḍḍhaṃ gehaṃ,* ¹⁵
dayhati dayhamānaṃ; dassa ḍādesa ⁷dahati ti rūpaṃ, ⁸"dahan-
 taṃ bālam anveti bhasmāchanno va pāvako" ti ādayo payogā
 ettha nidassanāni bhavanti.

1005 Caha [†]parisakkane^b. *Cahati.*

1006 Raha cāge. *Rahati, raho rahito.*

20

1007 Rahi gatiyaṃ. *Ra(ṃ)hati, raho rahaṃ.*

1008 Dahi **1009 bahi** vuddhiyaṃ^c. *Da(ṃ)hati, ba(ṃ)hati.*

1010 Bahi sadde ca^c. *Cakāro vuddhāpekkho. Ba(ṃ)hati.*

1011 Tuhi **1012 duhi** addane. *Tu(ṃ)hati, du(ṃ)hati.*

1013 Araha **1014 maha** pūjāyaṃ. *Arahati, arahaṃ arahā; mahati,* ²⁵
mahanam maho; vihāramaho celiyamaho. Tatra nikkilesattā
 ekantadakkhiṇeyyabhāvena attano katapūjāsakkārādinaṃ ma-
 haphalabhāvakaraṇena arahaniyo pūjaniyo ti arahā · khī-
 ṇāsavo.

1015 Īha [†]cetāyaṃ^d. ⁹Īhati, ihā. Īhā vuccati ¹⁰viriyaṃ.

30

1016 Vaha^e **1017 maha**^c vuddhiyaṃ. *Vahati, mahati.*

1018 Ahi **1019** [†]pilahi^f gatiyaṃ. *A(ṃ)hati, pilahati; ahi.* Ettha ca

¹ J V 140¹⁷. ² cf. Spt ad Vin V 216⁴. ³ Nett 4⁷ et Netta. ⁴ cf. Sp ad
 Vin III 227²⁸ (supra 382¹⁴). ⁵ V 497, 503. ⁶ D I 92¹⁴. ⁷ (supra 185 n. h).

⁸ Dhp 71^{cd}. ⁹ Nidd II 269⁹. ¹⁰ cf. Ja V 388¹¹.

^a C^e Okkākaṃ. ^b Wg § 17: 80: parikalkane. ^c Wg § 17: 85: dṛhi vṛddhau,
 vṛhi śabde ca. ^d Wg § 16: 31: ceṣṭāyaṃ (381 n. b). ^e Wg § 16: 32—31: bahi
 mahi. ^f Wg § 16: 41: plīha.

ahī ti nippādo pi samāno a(m)hati^a gacchati gantum sakkoti ti ahi.

1020 Garaha 1021 kalaha kucchane. *Garahati, garahā; kalahati, kalaho.*

5 1022 ¹Varaha 1023 valaha padhāniye, paribhasana-himsādānesu ca. *Varahati, valahati; varāho.* Ettha ca varāho ti sūkaro pi hatthī pi varāho ti vuccati, tathā hi ²"eṇeyyā ca varāhā ca; ³mahāvarāho va nivāpapuṭṭho" ti ādisu sūkaro varāho ti nāmena vuccati; ⁴"mahāvarāhassa . . . nadisu jaggato . . . bhisam ghasānassā"^b ti ādisu pana hatthī varāho ti nāmena vuccati, mahāvarāhassā ti hi mahāhatthino ti attho.

1024 Vehu 1025 jehu 1026 vāhu^c payatane. *Vehati; jehati; vāhati, vāhano.* Vāhano vuccati asso, so hi vāhanti saṅgāmādisu kicce uppanne payatanti viriyam karonti etenā ti vāhano ti vuccati.

15 1027 Dahu niddakkhaye. *Dāhati.*

1028 Ūha vitakke. *Ūhati āyūhati viyūhati vyūhati apohati, ūhanam āyūhanam vyūho apoho.* Tattha ūhati ti vitakketi; āyūhati ti vāyamati; viyūhati ti ⁵pamsum uddharati, evam vyūhati ti etthā pi; apohati ti chaḍḍeti atha vā vivececi.

20 1029 Gāhū vilolane. *Gāhati, gāho:* ⁶"candaggāho . . . suriyaggāho . . . nakkhattaggāho".

1030 Gaha gahaṇe. *Gahati paggahati:* ⁷"āhutiṃ paggahissāmi", *paggaho paggāho*^d. ⁸Paggaho ti patto; ⁹paggāho ti viriyam.

1031 Saha marisane^e. *Marisanam^e khanti. Sahati, saho asaho*

25 *asayho.*

1032 Ruha [†]cammani^f patubhāve. *Rūhati, rukkho.*

1033 Mahū māne. *Māhati.*

1034 Guhū samvarane. *Gūhati nī[g]gūhati, [†]guho^g guyhako.*

1035 Vaha pāpuṇe^h. *Vahati, vārivaho.*

30 1036 Duha papūraṇe. ¹⁰*Duhati (dohati) dohaniⁱ, duyhamānā gāvī.*

¹ V₁₀₂₂₋₂₃ = Wg § 16: 37-40. ² J V 406[†] VI 277²⁴. ³ Dh p 325^c.

⁴ Vin II 201²⁵⁻²⁶ (Sp). ⁵ sed cf. Vin III 48². ⁶ D I 10¹³. ⁷ J VI 527²⁴ (ns cit. Pj II 175¹⁻⁵). ⁸ Sp I 175²² (Vjb Sp[†] Vmv) sed vide Kās III 3: 46. ⁹ Sv ad D III 213¹². ¹⁰ Ps (Ec) II 260³⁶; pl. S I 174¹¹ (Spk).

^a ita ns; CeBem abati. ^b *dedi*; CeBm ghasanassa; Be ns ghasamānassa (= Vin). ^c Kt apud Wg § 16: 44. ^d Bm om. ^e *dedi* (Wg § 20: 22); Bm parisano; CeBe ns parisahan^o. ^f ɔ: jammāni (Maitr Kt apud Wg § 20: 29). ^g Bm gūṇo (ɔ: gū[ho]); CeBe ns guho. ^h Ce pāpuṇane (Wg § 23: 35: prāpane). ⁱ Bm om. dohati; CeBe ns om. dohani (ns: duhati | prañ¹ eñ¹ || dohati | āhac eñ¹ ||).

1037 Diha upacaye. *Dehati, deho*. Deho ti sariraṃ.

1038 Liha assādane. *Lehati palehati, lehaniyaṃ*; atrāyaṃ pālī:

¹"sunakhā h' imassa palihiṃsu pāde" ti, ayaṃ pan' attho: sunakhā imassa kumārassa pādātale ²attano jivhāya palihiṃsū ti.

1039 ²Oha cāge. ³"Sabbam anattaṃ apohati", *apoho*. 5

1040 Braha uggame^a. *Brahati, brahmā^b*.

1041 [†]Daha^c 1042 thaha hiṃsatthā. [†]*Dahati, thahati*.

1043 Brūha vaddhane. *Uparūpari brūhati ti brahmā*; kārīte ⁴"vivekam anubrūhetuṃ vaṭṭati" ti payogo. ⁵Brahmā ti tehi tehi guṇavisesehi brūhito ti brahmā; brahmā ti Mahābrahmā pi ¹⁰vuccati, tathāgato pi, brāhmaṇo pi, mātāpitāro pi, seṭṭham pi, ⁶"Sahasso Brahmā . . . Dvisahasso Brahmā" ti ādisu hi Mahābrahmā Brahmā ti vuccati, ⁷"brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhvācanan" ti ettha tathāgato, ⁸"tamonudo buddho samantacakkhu lokantaḡū sabbabhavātivatto anāsavo ¹⁵sabbadukkhappahīno saccavhāyo brahme upāsito me" ti ettha brāhmaṇo, ⁹"brahmā ti mātāpitāro pubbācariyā ti vuccare" ti ettha mātāpitāro, ¹⁰"brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti" ti ettha seṭṭham; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

Mahābrahmani vippe ca atho mātāpitūsu ca 20

tathāgate ca seṭṭhe ca *brahmasaddo* pavattati; 29

aparo nayo: brahmā ti tividhā brahmāno: sammutibrahmāno upapattibrahmāno visuddhibrahmāno ti, ¹¹"sammaṇaṃ sālike-dāraṃ suvā bhuñjanti Kosiya paṭivedemi te brahme na ne vāretuṃ ussahe; ¹²paribbajja mahābrahme pacant' aññe pi ²⁵pāṇino" ti ca evamādisu hi *brahmasaddena* sammutibrahmāno vuttā, ¹³"apārutā tesāṃ amatassa dvārā ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddhaṃ, vihiṃsasaññi paḡuṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu brahme; ¹⁴atha kho brahmā Sahampati" ti ca evamādisu *brahmasaddena* upapattibrahmā vutto, ¹⁰"brah- ³⁰macakkaṃ pavatteti" ti ādivācanato brahman ti ariyadhammo vuccati, tato nibbattā avisesena sabbe pi ariyā visuddhibrah-

¹ Pv 445^e et Pva 198^o. ² Wg § 25: 8: *ohak tyāge!* (cf. *tamen* ohitvā Kev 599). ³ (Sāratthadīpanī, ns). ⁴ Jn I 9³¹. ⁵ 459^{o-18} cf. Bva ad Bv I: 1^a, Ps I 34²²⁻³⁵¹⁰. ⁶ M III 101^{3, 10}. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Sn 1133a-d. ⁹ It 110¹³⁻¹⁴. ¹⁰ M I 69³³. ¹¹ J IV 278⁷⁻⁹. ¹² J III 29¹⁰ (Cks). ¹³ Vin I 74⁻⁷. ¹⁴ Vin I 5¹⁷.

^a Wg § 28: 57: *vṛhū* (vel *brhū*) *ndyame* (cf. V 602, 1047). ^b B^ens: *braha* (ns: *brahmā laṇṇ³ rhi kra eṇ¹*). ^c Wg § 28: 58: *trhū*.

- māno nāma · paramatthabrahmatāya, visesato pana ¹"brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanan" ti vacanato sammāsambuddho uttamabrahmā nāma · sadevake loke brahmabhūtehi guṇehi ukkaṃsapāramippattito; etth' etaṃ vuccati:
- 5 sammuti-y-upapattinaṃ visuddhinaṃ vasena ca brahmāno tividdhā honti, uttamenā catubbidhā ti. 30
- 1044 [†]Dhimha niṭṭhubhane. [†]Dhimhati^a. ²"paṭivammagataṃ^b sal-
laṃ passa [†]dhimhāmi^c lohitan" ti pālī nidassanaṃ, ³tattha
[†]dhimhāmi ti niṭṭhubhāmi ti attho. — *Hakārantadhāturūpāni.*
- 10 1045 Biḷa^d akkose. *Beḷati*, ⁴biḷāro.
1046 Kiḷa vihare. *Kiḷati*, kiḷā.
1047 Aḷa uggame^e. *Aḷati*, ⁵vāḷo.
1048 Laḷa vilāse. ⁶Laḷati, laḷito asso.
1049 Kaḷa ⁷made, kakkasse ca. Kakkassaṃ kakkasiyaṃ · pharu-
15 sabhāvo. *Kaḷati*.
1050 Tuḷa toḷane. *Toḷati*.
1051 Huḷa 1052 hoḷa gatiyaṃ. *Huḷati*, hoḷati.
1053 Roḷa anādare. *Roḷati*.
1054 Loḷa ummāde. *Loḷati*.
20 1055 Heḷa 1056 hoḷa anādare. *Heḷati*, hoḷati.
1057 Vaḷa [†]ālape^f. *Vaḷati*.
1058 Daḷa 1059 dhāḷa visaraṇe. *Dāḷati*, dhāḷati.
1060 [†]Haḷa^g silaghāyaṃ. [†]Haḷati^g.
1061 Hiḷa^h anādare^h. *Hiḷati*, hiḷa hiḷako hiḷikoⁱ.
25 1062 [†]Kaḷa^j secane. [†]Kaḷati^j, [†]kaḷanaṃ^j.
1063 Heḷa veṭhane. *Heḷati*.
1064 Īḷa thutiyaṃ. *Īḷati*.
1065 Juḷa gatiyaṃ. *Juḷati*, joḷati.
1066 Puḷa 1067 muḷa sukhane. *Puḷati*, muḷati.

¹ 459¹³. ² J VI 78¹⁵. ³ (Ja VI 78²³, *unde radix*). ⁴ (Mmd 667 Ce 510²⁰).

^a = sā⁴ rai, ns. ^b (Bv I: 51^c, Bva). ^c Wg § 9: 78 + 65.

^a *dedi* (*vide n. c.*); CeBemns dhimheti. ^b CeBm (J *cod* B^d); Bens paṭivāma^o (< Ja vāmapasse!); Ce paṭivamha^o; J (*codd.* C^{ks}); paṭicamma^o; ns *cit.* Jāt-ṭkā: paṭivāmagataṃ aparapassagataṃ. ^c *ita* CeBemns (J *cod.* B^d); J (C^{ks}) viḥāmi (*metr.* - - -); *de -mh- dubitare licet*, cf. anamhakāle [J III 223⁵] 3: *skr.* anarmakāle. ^d Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 30: viḍa. ^e Wg § 9: 75: udyame (*cf.* V1040). ^f Wg § 8: 34: āplavye, v. l. āplāve. ^g 3: sa]o (Wg § 8: 37). ^h Bm *om* (*cf.* Wg § 8: 15 + 32). ⁱ Bens hiḷito. ^j 3: ga]o (Wg § 19: 15).

1068 Guḷa rakkhāyaṃ. *Guḷati, guḷo.*

1069 Juḷa bandhane. *Juḷati.*

1070 Kuḷa ghasane. *Kuḷati.*

1071 †Khūḷa^a bālye ca. *Cakāro ghasanāpekkhako. †Khūḷati^a.*

1072 Thūḷa 1073 phūḷa^b saṃvaraṇe. *Thulati, phulati^b.* 5

1074 †Puḷa^c saṃghāte. *Puḷati, puḷinaṃ.*

1075 †Saḷa avyattasadde. *Salati, sālika sālikā; †usabho va mahi nadati migarājā va kūjati^d suṃsumāro va salati^e kimvipāko bhavissati^f ti nidassanaṃ. — Imāni lakārantadhāturūpāni.*

Iti *bhuvādigāṇe* avaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni. Ettā- 10
vatā sabbā pi *bhuvādigāṇe* dhātuyo pakāsītā.

Idāni *bhuvādigāṇikadhātūnaṃ* yeva kāci asamānasutikā
kāci asamānantikā; tāsu kāci †samānatthavasena samodhānetvā
pubbācariyehi vuttā; tā yeva dhātuyo ekadesena rūpavibhā-
vanādihi saddhiṃ¹ pakāsayissāma, taṃ yathā: 15

1075^A †Hū 1075^B †bhū sattāyaṃ. *Holi^g bhoti bhavati, pahoti pabha-
vati, †huveyya p^h āvuso; †sace uppādo †heyya; †ajesī yakkho
naraviriyasettham^h tattha ppanādoⁱ tumulo babhūva; †ambā-
yaṃ ahuvā pure; †ahu rājā Videhānaṃ; †pahūtaṃ me dhanam
Sakka; †pahūtaṃ ariyo pakaroti puññaṃ; †pahūtavitto puriso^j, 20
†pahūtajiho Bhagavā, †piyappabhūtā^k kalahā vivādā; †pac-
chāsamaṇena hotabbam^l bhavitabbam, hotum hetuye bhavitum,
hultvā hultvāna bhavitvā bhavitvāna — ettha pana †atthi †hehiti
so maggo na so sakkā na †hetuye^m ti pālī nidassanaṃ, tattha na
hetuye ti abhavitum, hūdhātuto tumppaccayassa tavepaccayassa 25
vā tuyeādeso ukārassa ca ekārādeso kato ti daṭṭhabbam, †atha*

¹ < Apa? cf. 461^h et V440. ² Ap 427¹²⁻¹⁴ (Tha C^e 281²⁷ ad Th 159).
³ cf. 495¹. ⁴ V999. ⁵ V1. ⁶ (454²⁴⁻²⁹). ⁷ (455¹). ⁸ [heyya, hehiti, ahesum, hetuye,
de bhū: bhī ("bhū") vide Pedersen Kelt Gramm § 636—646, Endzelin Lett
Gramm § 683, Meillet Le Slave commun § 284 334, [Bartholomæ Altir Wb 927²⁸
933⁴], Walde Et Wb s. v. fio; cf. bhūyaḥ bhaviyaḥ: bhīyo (Hīndī bhī hī)]. ⁹ J VI
282²¹⁻²². ¹⁰ J II 106¹. ¹¹ J VI 221¹¹. ¹² J IV 409¹¹. ¹³ A IV 151². ¹⁴ Sn 102^a.
¹⁵ (D III 144²⁰). ¹⁶ Sn 863^a. ¹⁷ (454¹⁷). ¹⁸ Bv 2: 10ab. ¹⁹ cf. Bva ad loc. (C^e 58¹).

^a ɔ: kuḷo (Wg § 28: 89). ^b C^eB^{em}ns buḷo (Wg § 28: 97—99). ^c vide
Kt apud Wg § 28: 102. ^d Ap: kuñjati (V198). ^e Ap: saddati; Tha: phalati
(V774). ^f Bm om. ^g Bc om. ^h ita C^eB^{em} (= J); B^ens naraviras^o. ⁱ C^eB^m
tatth' unnādo; ns: akhyui¹ cā nhuik tatth' unnādo rhi kra eñ¹ || tattha ppanādo
rhi rā mhā chan² sañ¹ sañ ||. ^j ita h. l. C^eB^{em}ns (vide 454¹⁶).

- vā hetubhāvāya na ⟨na⟩ sakkā ti pi attho, ayam pan' attho idha nādhippeto purimo yev' attho adhippeto *hotissa* dhātuno payogabhāvāya udāharitapadass' atthabhāvato. Tattha pahoti ti *idam vattham vipulabhāvena cīvaram kātuṃ pahoti no na* 5 *ppahoti; pahoti ti vā puriso arayo* ¹jetuṃ sakkoti; atha vā pahoti ti hoti; pabhavatī ti ²sandati; pahūtan ti vipulaṃ, mahantan ti attho, pahūtavitto ti vipulavitto mahaddhano; ³pahūtañivho ti suputhula-sudigha-sumudukajivho; piyappa-bhūtā ti piyato nibbattā.
- 10 **1075^c ⁴Gamu 1076 sappa gatiyaṃ.** *Gacchati gamati* ⁴ghammati, āgacchati uggacchati atigacchati paṭigacchati^a avagacchati adhi-gacchati anugacchati upagacchati apagacchati vigacchati nigacchati niggacchati aññāni pi yojetabbāni, samuggacchati ti ādinā^b upasaggadvayavasena pi yathāsambhavaṃ ⁵yojetabbāni; *sap-* 15 *pali samsappati parisappati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha gamatī ti gacchati, kārite *Devadattaṃ gameti gamayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti ⁶"apāyaṃ gameti ti apāyagamaniyan" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, *curādiganaṃ pattassa āpubbassa imassa āgameti āgamayati āgamenlo āgamayamāno* ti suddhakatturūpāni bha- 20 *vanti*, tattha āgameti ti muhuttaṃ adhvāseti ti attho; ghammatī ti gacchati; āgacchati ti āyāti, uggacchati ti uyyāti uddhaṃ gacchati, atigacchati ti atikkamitvā gacchati, paṭi-gacchati ti puna gacchati, avagacchati ti jānāti, adhigacchati ti labhati ⁷jānāti vā, anugacchati ti pacchato gacchati, 25 upagacchati ti samīpaṃ gacchati, apagacchati ti apeti, vigacchati ti vigamati, nigacchati ti labhati ⁸"yasam poso nigacchati" ti idam nidassanaṃ, niggacchati ti nikkhamati; sappati ti gacchati, samsappati ti samsaranto gacchati, parisappati ti samantato gacchati. Idāni pana viññūnaṃ 30 sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane paramakosallajananaṭṭhaṃ sappayogaṃ padamālaṃ kathayāma^c, seyyathidaṃ:

So gacchati · le gacchanti gacchare, tvaṃ gacchasi tumhe

¹ (4²²); cf. Ap 51¹⁵ (*supra* 147¹⁴) + Pv 326^b. ² cf. Ps *ad* M II 137⁴.

³ V677. ⁴ Kc 503 (Sd § 1013, *ubi et* gagghati < A IV 301¹⁷). ⁵ ns: samudā-gameti ca so upasārattaya phraṇ¹ laṇ² yaṇ³ ap eṇ¹ | keci tui¹ kā² ta khu so pud nhuik upasāra sum² pā³ ma rhi hū eṇ¹ ||. ⁶ ***. ⁷ ns *cit.* J VI 292²⁹ et Ja VI 292²⁴. ⁸ J VI 292¹³ (*supra* 316²⁸).

^a Bm pati^o. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bm kathayāma, Ce katheyyāma.

*gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchāmi mayaṃ gacchāma; so gacchale
te gacchanle, tvaṃ gacchase tumhe gacchavhe, ahaṃ gacche
mayaṃ gacchāme vattamānāya rūpāni.*

*So gacchatu te gacchantu, tvaṃ gacchāhi gaccha^a gac-
chasu^b · tumhe gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchāmi mayaṃ gac- 5
chāma; so gacchatam te gacchantam, tvaṃ gacchasu tumhe
gacchavho, ahaṃ gacche mayaṃ gacchāmase^c pañcamiyā
rūpāni.*

*So gaccheyya gacche · te gaccheyyum, tvaṃ gaccheyyāsi
tumhe gaccheyyātha, ahaṃ gaccheyyāmi · mayaṃ gacchey- 10
yāma gacchemu; so gacchettha te gaccheraṃ, tvaṃ gacchettho
tumhe gaccheyyavho, ahaṃ gaccheyyaṃ mayaṃ gacchey-
yāmhe sattamiyā rūpāni.*

*So gaccha te gacchu, tvaṃ gacche · tumhe gacchittha gañ-
chittha^d, ahaṃ gacchaṃ^e · mayaṃ gacchimha gañchimha^a; so 15
gacchi gacchittha^f · te gacchire, tvaṃ gacchittho tumhe gacchi-
vho, ahaṃ gacchi^g mayaṃ gacchimhe parokkhāya rūpāni.*

*So agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ agacche tumhe agacchattha,
ahaṃ agacchaṃ mayaṃ agacchamha; so agacchattha te
agacchatthum, tvaṃ agacchase tumhe agacchavham^h, ahaṃ 20
agacchim agañchiṃ · mayaṃ agacchamhase hiyyattaniyā
rūpāni.*

*So agacchi agañchi^a · te agacchum, tvaṃ agaccho · tumhe
agacchittha agañchittha, ahaṃ agacchim agañchiṃ · mayaṃ
agacchimha agañchimhaⁱ; so agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ 25
agacchase tumhe^h agacchivham, ahaṃ agaccha^j mayaṃ
agacchimhe ajjataniyā rūpāni.*

*So gacchissati te gacchissanti, tvaṃ gacchissasi tumhe gac-
chissatha, ahaṃ gacchissāmi mayaṃ gacchissāma; so gac-
chissate te gacchissante, tvaṃ gacchissase tumhe gacchissavhe, 30
ahaṃ gacchissaṃ mayaṃ gacchissāmhe bhavissantiyā rūpāni.*

So agacchissā te agacchissaṃsu, tvaṃ agacchisse tumhe

^a B^m om. ^b B^m gacchassu. ^c C^eB^m gacchāmhase. ^d ita C^eB^ens; B^m gacchittha (ns: parokkhā hiyyattani ajjatanī sum³ pā³ nhuik gaccha apru gañcha apru kui (cf. § 1091) ||; cod. B^m h. l. [463²³, ²⁴] vestigia servat, restituerunt C^eB^ens *prater* 463²⁸⁻³¹, cum et Aggavaṃsa *pro* gañchaṃ *legerit* gacchaṃ [181 n. 1]). ^e C^e gaccha. ^f ita B^m; C^eB^e gacchittha gañchittha (ns *comp. fecit*). ^g sic B^m; C^e gacchi gañchi, B^e gacchim gañchim. ^h B^e om. agacchavham ... tumhe 463²⁸⁻³⁰. ⁱ B^m agaccho. ^j B^m agacchaṃ.

agacchissatha, ahaṃ agacchissam mayam agacchissamha;
so agacchissatha^a te agacchissimsu^b, tvaṃ agacchissase
tumhe agacchissavhe, ahaṃ agacchissam mayam agacchis-
samhase kālātipattiyā rūpāni. Tattha ajjatanīyā kālāti-
 5 *pattiyā ca akārāgamam^c sabbesu purisesu sabbesu vacanesu*
labbhamānam^c pi sāsane aniyatam^c hutvā labbhatī ti daṭṭhab-
bam, tathā hi agacchi gacchi · agacchissā gacchissā ti ādinā dve
dve rūpāni dissanti.

Gamati gamanti; gamatu gamantu; gameyya gameyyuṃ
 10 *sesam sabbam vitthāretabbam.*

Idāni parokkhā-hiyyattani-ajjatanīsu viseso vuccate:

so puriso maggaṃ ga sā ilthi gharam āga · te maggaṃ gu
tā gharam āgu, ekārassa akārādesam^d; tvaṃ maggaṃ ga
tvaṃ gharam āga · tumhe maggaṃ¹ guttha tumhe gharam
 15 *āguttha, ahaṃ maggaṃ gaṃ ahaṃ gharam āgaṃ ahaṃ*
taṃ purisaṃ anvagaṃ · mayaṃ maggaṃ¹ gumha mayaṃ
gharam āgumha mayaṃ taṃ purisaṃ anvagumha ayaṃ
tāva parokkhāya viseso.

So maggaṃ agamā te maggaṃ agamu icc ādi hiyyattaniyā
 20 *rūpaṃ; so agami te agamuṃ te guṃ^e icc ādi ajjatanīyā rūpaṃ.*
 Idāni tesam padarūpanam^f pākāṭikaraṇattham kiñci suttaṃ
 kathayāma: ²"so p' āga^g samitiṃ vanam; ³ath' ettha pañcamo
 āga^g; ⁴āgu^h devā yasassino; ⁵māham kāko va dummedho kāmā-
 nam vasam anvagaṃⁱ; ⁶agamā Rājagahaṃ buddho; ⁷Vaṃkaṃ
 25 ⁸agamu pabbataṃ; ⁹brāhmaṇā upagacchu man" ti evamādinī
 bhavanti:

ga gu, ga guttha, gaṃ gumha, aguṃ^j agamu agamuṃ^k
agamāgamī gacchan ti ādibhedam mane kare. 30

Idāni nāmikapadāni vuccante: *gato ganā · gacchaṃ gacchanī*
 30 *gacchantam kulam · sahagataṃ gati gamanam gamo āgamo*

¹ ns cit. Sd § 1094. ² D II 257^o. ³ *** (cf. D II 261¹⁷). ⁴ D II 259¹⁷.
⁵ J V 258⁷. ⁶ Sn 408^a. ⁷ Cp I 9: 40^d. ⁸ ns: agamu nhuik chan² kroñ¹ nig-
 gahit kye || Vañkam ... pabbatan ti mayaṃ cattāro janā Vañkapabbataṃ
 uddissa agamimha || (Cpa). ⁹ Cp I 9: 16^b.

^a Bm agacchissa. ^b Bm agacchissasu. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d ita CeBem
 (ns: akārādesam | a apru kui || katvā | rve¹ | tvaṃ maggaṃ ga iti rūpaṃ |
 kui || nipphādetabbam || eñ¹ ||). ^e Bm om. ^f ita Ce; Bmns padarūpāni.
^g Bens āgā. ^h Bens āguṃ. ⁱ ita CeBemns (§ 1104); J: annagā (cod. B^d anvagā)
 cf. Mvu III 457²⁰ 458⁶. ¹⁰ ... 460²⁰. ^j ita Bm; CeBemns agu. ^k ita CeBemns.

avagamo gantabbaṃ gamaniyaṃ gammaṃ gammamānaṃ gami-
 miyamānaṃ^a go mātugāmo hingu jagū^b indagū medhago icc
 ādini; kārīte gacchāpeti gacchāpayati gaccheti gacchayati ga[m]-
 meti; kamme gammati gamiyati adhigammali adhigamiyati;
 tumantāditte gantuṃ gamituṃ gantvā gantvāna gamitvā gami- 5
 tvāna gamiya gamiyāna gamma āgamma āgantvā adhigamma
 adhigantvā icc ādini. Sappadhātussa pana sappo sappini piṭha-
 sappi sappi icc ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha sahaḡatasaddo
 tabbhāve vokiṇṇe nissaye ārammaṇe saṃsaṭṭhe ti imesu
 atthesu dissati, tattha ²"yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā^c nandi- 10
 rāgasahagatā" ti tabbhāve veditabbo, nandirāgabhūtā ti attho,
³"yāyaṃ bhikkhave vīmaṃsā kosajjasahagatā kosajjasampa-
 yuttā" ti vokiṇṇe veditabbo, antarantarā uppajjamānena ko-
 sajjena vokiṇṇā ti ayam ettha attho, ⁴"aṭṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ
 satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti" ti nissaye veditabbo, aṭṭhikasañ- 15
 ñaṃ nissāya aṭṭhikasaññaṃ bhāvetvā paṭiladdhan ti attho,
⁵"lābhī hoti rūpasahagatānaṃ vā samāpattinaṃ arūpasahaga-
 tānaṃ vā" ti ārammaṇe, rūpārūpārammaṇānaṃ ti attho, ⁶"idaṃ
 sukhaṃ imāya pitiyā sahaḡataṃ ... sahaḡataṃ sampayuttan" ti
 saṃsaṭṭhe, imissā pitiyā saṃsaṭṭhan ti attho; etth' etaṃ vuccati: 20
 tabbhāve c' eva vokiṇṇe nissayaṃrammaṇesu ca
 saṃsaṭṭhe ca sahaḡatasaddo dissati pañcasu; 31

⁷gati ti gatigati nibbattigati ajjhāsayagati vibhavagati nipphat-
 tigati ñāḡagati ti bahuvihdā gati nāma, tattha ⁸"kaṃ^d gatiṃ
 pecca gacchāmi" ti ca ⁹"yassa gatiṃ na jānanti devā gan- 25
 dhabbamānusa" ti ca ayaṃ gatigati nāma, ¹⁰"imesaṃ kho
 ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ silavantānaṃ ... n' eva jānāmi gatiṃ vā
 agatiṃ vā" ti ayaṃ nibbattigati nāma, ¹¹"evaṃ kho te ahaṃ
 brahme gatiñ ca jānāmi^e jutiñ ca jānāmi"^e ti ayaṃ ajjhāsay-
 gati nāma, ¹²"vibhavo gati dhammānaṃ nibbānaṃ arahato gati" 30
 ti ayaṃ vibhavagati nāma, ¹³"dve gatiyo bhavanti anañña" ti
 ayaṃ nipphattigati nāma, ¹⁴"taṃ^f tattha gatiṃ dhitimā" ti ca

¹ 465⁹⁻²⁰ < As 69²²—70². ² S V 421²⁶ (Vm 506¹⁷). ³ S V 280⁸. ⁴ S V 129²⁴. ⁵ *** (Bojjhaṅgasamyut, ns). ⁶ Vibh 258²². ⁷ (aliter Sv I 249¹⁴⁻¹⁶).
⁸ M III 165⁸. ⁹ Sn 644^{ab}. ¹⁰ M I 334². ¹¹ M I 328²². ¹² Vin V 149²². ¹³ D I 88²²
 (Sv: gatiyo = niṭṭhā; pī: niṭṭha = nipphattiyo). ¹⁴ J VI 286²⁶ (supra 148⁹).

a Bm om. b (B^c jaṅgu). c Bm ponabbhavikā. d ita C^eBm; B^cns taṃ
 (= M). e M: pajānāmi. f C^eBm om.

1 "sundaram nibbānam gato" ti ca ayam nāṇagati nāma; etth' etam vuccati:

gatigatyañ ca nibbatyañ vibhav'-ajjhāsayesu ca

nippattiyañ ca nāṇe ca *galisaddo* pavattati; 32

5 gacchati ti go; mātuyā samabhāvañ missibhāvañ ca gacchati pāpuṇāti ti mātugāmo; rogañ himsantañ gacchati ti hiṅgu, imāni tassa nāmāni:

hiṅgu hiṅgujatu cc eva tathā hiṅgusipātikā^a

²hiṅgujāti ti kathitā ³Vinayaṭṭhakathāya hi; 33

10 ⁴"jagū ti cutito jātiṃ gacchati ti ja-gū, indriyena gacchati ti inda-gū, atha vā indabhūtena kammunā gacchati ti ⁵indagū, hindagū ti pi pālī, tattha hindan ti maraṇaṃ, taṃ maraṇaṃ gacchati ti hindagū", sabbam etam sattādhivacanaṃ līngato pullīgaṃ; medhago ti attano nissayañ ca parañ ca medha-
15 māno himsamāno gacchati pavattati ti medhago · kalaho, ⁶"tato sammanti medhagā" ti ettha hi kalaho *medhagasaddena* Bhagavatā vutto; gamitvā ti ettha ⁷"Isivhayaṃ gamitvāna vinetvā Pañcavaggiye tato vinesi Bhagavā gantvā gantvā tahiṃ tahiṃ" ti ayam pālī nidassanaṃ; sappo ti sappati ti sappo, saṃsap-
20 panto gacchati ti attho, tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto ⁸"yo kāme parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro" ti imissā pālīya niddese: ⁹"sappo vuccati ahi, ken' atthena sappo: saṃsappanto gacchati ti sappo, bhujanto gacchati ti bhujago, urena gacchati ti urago, pannasiro gacchati ti pannago, sirena supati^b ti sirimsapo, bile
25 sayati ti bilāsayo, ... dāṭhā tassa āvudho^c ti dāṭhāvudho, viṣaṃ tassa ghoran ti ghoraviso, jivhā tassa duvidhā ti dujivho, dvīhi jivhāhi rasaṃ sāyati ti dvīrasaññū" ti; sappinī ti uragī; piṭṭha-sappi ti piṭṭhena sappati gacchati ti piṭṭhasappi · paṅgulo; sappi ti yo naṃ paribhuñjati, tassa balāyuvaddhanatthaṃ sappati
30 gacchati pavattati ti sappi · ghatam.

¹ cf. Sp I 117² (*supra* 315¹⁴). ² (o: hiṅguvikatiyo, Vjb *vide* n. 3). ³ Sp (Se II 418²⁰) *ad* Vin IV 86². ⁴ 466¹⁰⁻¹² < Nidda *ad* Nidd I 31⁵ (jagū: puḍḍo jagā, Sūtrakṛtāṅga I 7: 20^b; *de pl.* -gā (-ñña): *sg.* -gū (-ññū) cf. Pj II 732^{19, 22} s. vv. pāraga, oḡū, *et* CPD s. v. aggañña). ⁵ (o: *indraka, cf. PW s. v. indra I c, *unde et* indriya; Indako yakkho S I 206⁵ cf. *ib.* 206⁷, ⁸, ¹⁰, ¹² jīvo, ayam, naro; *apte* yakkho *dīcitur* [Sn 478^e, 875^d *et* Nidd *ad loc.*; A V 64^h]; cf. *et* vedagū [Mil 54¹⁷]: vedaka). ⁶ Dhp 6^d. ⁷ Ap 501²⁷⁻²⁸. ⁸ Sn 768ab. ⁹ Nidd I 77¹—8⁶.

^a Bm ^osipatikā. ^b *vide* Nidda; CeBm sirena sappati; B^{ens} sarīrena sappati. ^c *ita* CeBemns.

1076^A ¹Sakka 1076^B ²ṭeka 1076^C ³laṃgha gatyatthā. Sakkati ⁴ni-sakkati parisakkati nis(s)akkati^a, parisakkanam; ṭekati, ṭikā; laṃghati ullāṃghati olaṃghati, laṃghako ullāṃghikā pīti.

1076^D ⁵Ke 1076^E ⁶re 1076^F ⁷ge sadde. Kāyati, rāyati, gāyati; jātakam, ⁸rā, gītam; kāyitum rāyitum gāyitum, kāyitvā rāyitvā ⁵gāyitvā. Tattha ⁹jātakan ti jātam bhūtam atītam attano caritam kāyati katheti Bhagavā etenā ti jātakam, Jātakapāḷi hi idha jātakan ti ¹⁰vuttam, aññatra pana jāti^b eva jātakan ti gahetabbā, tathā hi jātakasaddo pariyattiyam pi vattati ¹⁰"Iti-vuttakam Jātakam Abbhutaḍḍhamman" ti ādisu, jātiyam pi vat-tati ¹¹"jātakam samodhānesi" ti ādisu; ⁸rā vuccati saddo; gītan ti gāyanam.

1076^G ¹²Khe 1076^H ¹³je 1076^I ¹⁴se khaye. Khāyati, jāyati, sāyati, khayam gacchati ti attho. || Ettha pana siyā: nanu ca bho khāyati ti padassa khādati ti vā paññāyati ti vā attho bhavati, ¹⁵tathā jāyati ti padassa nibbattati ti attho, sāyati ti padassa rasam assādeti ti attho, evam sante bho kasmā idha evam attho tumhehi kathiyati ti. | Saccam, dhātūnam tu anekatthattā evam attho kathetum labbhati, tathā hi ¹⁶"appassutāyam puriso balibaddo va jirati" ti ettha jirati ti ayam saddo 'jaram pāpu-²⁰ṇāti" ti attham avatvā 'vaḍḍhati' ti attham eva vadati, evam-sampadam idam dātṭhabbam.

1076^K ¹⁶Gu 1076^L ¹⁷ghu 1076^M ¹⁸ku 1076^N ¹⁹u sadde. Gavati, gha-vati, kavati, avati.

1076^P ²⁰Khu 1076^Q ²¹ru 1076^R ²²ku sadde. Khoti, roti, koti. ²⁵

1077 Cu 1077^A ²³ja 1078 pu 1079 plu 1079^A ²⁴gā 1079^B ²⁵se gatiyam. Cavati, javati, ²⁶pavati, ²⁶plavati, gāli, seti; cavanam cuti, javanam (javo)^c, pavanam^d, plavanam, gānam, setu; poto, plavo. Ettha gānan ti gamanam; poto ti pavati gacchati uḍake etenā ti poto · nāvā, tathā plavati na sidati ti plavo · nāvā eva, ³⁰²⁷"bhinnaplavo sāgarassēva majjhe" ti hi Jātakapāḷi dissati; ²⁸"nāvā poto plavo jālayānam taraṇan" ti nāvābhidhānāni.

¹ V30. ² cf. V32. ³ V119. ⁴ ns cit. J VI 23¹⁸ (sed vide Ja VI 23²⁴).
⁵ V4 (206²³ 294²). ⁶ V708. ⁷ V91. ⁸ (422²). ⁹ (321²¹⁻²⁶). ¹⁰ A II 7². ¹¹ Ja I 123⁷. ¹² cf. V37. ¹³ V181. ¹⁴ V868. ¹⁵ (422²⁵). ¹⁶ V110. ¹⁷ V117. ¹⁸ V3.
¹⁹ V14. ²⁰ V39. ²¹ V707. ²² V3. ²³ V180. ²⁴ V109. ²⁵ V870. ²⁶ (Vv 750² et v. l. Vva 278²⁵⁻²⁷). ²⁷ J III 158²⁰. ²⁸ (V1323).

^a Bm nisakkati; ^c CeBemns nisakko. ^b Bems jātam. ^c ita Ce; Bems om. ^d Bm om.

1080 The^a 1080^A ¹the sadda-samghātesu. *Thāyati^a, thāyati*; bhāve *thiyati^a thiyati*; *itthi thi*.

1080^B ²De 1080^C ³te pālāne. *Dāyati, (tāyati)*; *dayā, tāṇaṃ*.

1080^D ⁴Rā 1080^E ⁵lā ādāne. *Rāti, lāti*.

5 1080^F ⁶Ati 1080^G ⁷adi bandhane. *Antati, andati*; *antaṃ, andū*.

1080^H ⁸Juta 1080^I ⁹subha 1080^K ¹⁰ruca dittiyaṃ. *Jolati, sobhati, rocati virocati*.

1080^L ¹¹Aka 1081 ¹²aga kuṭilāyaṃ gatiyaṃ. *Akati, agati*.

1081^A ¹³Nātha 1081^B ¹⁴nāḍha yācanōpatāp'issariyāsimsāsū. *Nāthati,*
10 ¹⁵*nāḍhati*.

1081^C ¹⁶Sala 1081^D ¹⁷hula 1081^E ¹⁸cala kampāne. *Salati, hulati,*
calati; kusalaṃ. Ettha ca kucchite pāpake dhamme salayati
ti kusalaṃ, hetukattuvāsen' idaṃ nibbacanaṃ datṭhabbaṃ,
tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ ¹⁹"kucchite pāpake (dhamme)^b sala-
15 yanti calayanti kampenti viddhamsentī ti ku-salā" ti hetukattu-
vasena attho kathito; idaṃ *saladhātuvasena kusalasaddassa*
nibbacanaṃ, aññesam pi dhātūnaṃ vasena kusalasaddassa
nibbacanaṃ bhavati, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ aññāni pi nibba-
canāni dassitāni, kathaṃ: ²⁰"kucchitena^c ākārena sayanti ti
20 *ku-sā, te akusaladhammasamkhāte kuse lunanti chindanti ti*
kusa-lā; kucchitānaṃ vā sānato tanukaraṇato . . . ñāṇaṃ ku-
saṃ nāma, tena kusena lātabbā ti kusa-lā, gahetabbā pavatte-
tabbā ti attho; yathā vā^d kusā ubhayabhāgagataṃ hatthappa-
desaṃ lunanti, evaṃ ime pi uppannānuppannabhāvena ubhaya-
25 *bhāgagataṃ kilesapakkhaṃ^e lunanti, tasmā kusā viya lunanti*
ti pi kusa-lā" ti evaṃ aññāni pi nibbacanāni dassitāni, tatra
dhammā iti padāpekkhaṃ katvā tadanurūpaliṅga-vacanavasena
"kusalā" ti niddeso kato, idha pana sāmāññaniddesavasena
kusalan ti napuṃsakekavacanāniddeso amhehi kato, puñña-
30 vācako hi *kusalasaddo ārogyavācako* ca ekantena napuṃsaka-
liṅgo, itarattavācako pana tiliṅgiko yathā ²¹"kusalo phasso,
²²kusalā vedanā, ²³kusalaṃ cittan" ti; *kusalasaddo imasmim*

¹ V409. ² V434. ³ V389. ⁴ V704. ⁵ V758. ⁶ V394. ⁷ V447. ⁸ V398.
⁹ V636. ¹⁰ V158. ¹¹ V12. ¹² (cf. V108) = Wg § 19: 31. ¹³ V415. ¹⁴ V508.
¹⁵ (J V 90¹¹). ¹⁶ (V797). ¹⁷ (V807). ¹⁸ V808. ¹⁹ As 39¹⁻². ²⁰ As 39³⁻¹⁰.
²¹ ***. ²² Vibh 4²⁰. ²³ Dhs § 1 (p. 9²).

^a *dedi*; (ṣṭyai, Wg § 22: 14); CeBemns dhe *et dhāyati et dhīyati*. ^b CeBm
om. (ns comp. fecit). ^c Be *ad.* vā. ^d Be *va* (As: vā). ^e As: samkilesa^o.

bhuvādigāṇe^a *lādhātu-saladhātuvasena* nipphattiṃ gato ti ve-
ditabbo.

| | |
|---|-------|
| Iti <i>bhuvādigāṇe</i> samodhānagatadhātuyo samattā. Icc evaṃ vitthārato ca saṃkhepā <i>bhuvādināṃ</i> gaṇo mayā yo vibhatto ¹ sauddeso ² saniddeso yathārahaṃ, | 34 5 |
| upasagga-nipātehi nānāatthayutehi ca yojetvāna padān' ettha dassitāni visuṃ visuṃ | 35 |
| pālinidassanādihi dassitāni sah' eva tu, ³ tvādanāni ^b ca rūpāni, ⁴ syādyantāni ^c ca sabbathā ^d , | 36 |
| ⁵ padānaṃ sadisattaṃ ca tathā visadisattanāṃ | 10 37 |
| codanā-parihārehi sahito c' atthaniccchayo, | 37 |
| ⁶ atthuddhāro, ⁷ bhidhānāni ca, ⁸ lingattayavimissanaṃ | 38 |
| ⁹ abhidheyyakalingesu savisesapadāni ca, | 38 |
| ¹⁰ nānāpada-bahuppadasamodhānāni ca dassitaṃ, | 39 15 |
| ¹¹ rūpānisaddādayo c' eva suvibhattā anākulā, | 39 15 |
| ¹² sabbanāmaṃ sabbanāmasadisāni padāni ca | 40 |
| ¹³ nānāpadehi yojetuṃ dassitāni yathārahaṃ, | 40 |
| ¹⁴ tumantāni ca rūpāni <i>tvādanāni</i> ^e ca, viññanaṃ piṭake pāṭavattthāya sabbam etaṃ pakāsitaṃ. | 41 |
| Ye Saddanītimhi imaṃ vibhāgaṃ | 20 |
| jānanti sammā, munisāsane te atthesu sabbesu pi vitakamkhā acchambhino sihasamā bhavanti. | 42 |
| Vibhūtabhūtaggasayambhucakke subhūtabhūriṃ vadato narānaṃ | 25 |
| yo Saddanītimhi ¹⁵ <i>bhuvādigāṇo</i> vutto mayā, tam bhajat' atthakāmo. | 43 |

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñanaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe cuddasahi^f paric-
chedehi patimaṇḍito *bhuvādigāṇo* nāma soḷasamo^g paricchedo. 30

¹ 3²⁶—4¹⁸. ² 4¹⁹—11²⁴. ³ 13²⁹. ⁴ 59²⁹. ⁵ 192¹¹ vel 45³—48²³. ⁶ atthud-
dhāra ("homonyma") 31⁶ 308²², 342²⁴—341² etc.; abhidhānāni (vel pariyāyavaca-
nāni, "synonyma"): 70¹³ 71¹² 72²¹ 73²⁴—74²³ etc., 322¹¹ 323²² 330³, ³⁰ 334⁶ etc.
⁷ 235²⁵. ⁸ 247²¹. ⁹ 258²¹. ¹⁰ 261²⁶. ¹¹ 266¹⁰. ¹² (296²⁸). ¹³ 308²¹. ¹⁴ 3²⁶—469².

^a B^m bhuvādi-ke. ^b B^c tvādyantāni. ^c C^e syādanāni. ^d B^e ns sabbaso.
^e ns tvādyantāni. ^f ita C^eB^{em}ns (cf. n. g). ^g B^m pannarasamo (cf. subscr.).
cod. B^m inde a p. 246 n. g).

XVII.

Ito param pavakkhāmi *rudhādikagaṇādayo*
sāsanassôpakārāya gaṇe tu chabbidhe, katham: 1

1082 ¹*Rudhi āvaraṇe. Rudhīdhātu āvaraṇe vattati; ettha āvara-*
 5 *ṇaṃ nāma pidahanam vā parirundhanam^a vā^a palibuddhanam*
vā haritum vā appadānam, sabbam etaṃ vaṭṭati. Rundhati
(rundhīti)^b (rundhīti)^a rundheti avarundheti; kammani maggo
purisena rundhiyati; rodho orodho virodho pativirodho^c, viruddho
paṭiviruddho^d pariruddho (avaruddho), rundhitum parirundhitum,
 10 *rundhitvā parirundhitvā. Tatra rodho ti cārako, so hi run-*
dhati pavesitānam kurūrakammantānam sattānam gamanam
āvarati ti rodho ti vuccati; orodho ti rājubbari^e, sā pana
yathākāmacāram caritum appadānena orundhiyati avarun-
dhiyati ti orodho; virodho ti ananukūlatā, pativirodho^c ti
 15 ²*punappunam ananukūlatā, viruddho ti virodham āpanno,*
pativiruddho^c ti patisattubhāvena^c virodham āpanno; pari-
ruddho ti gahaṇatthāya samparivārito, vuttaṃ hi: ³"yathā
arihi pariruddho vijjante gamane pathe" ti; avaruddho ti
⁴pabbājito^f.

20 1083 *Muca mocane. Migam bandhanā muñcati, muñcanam mo-*
canam dukkhappamocanam moco — ⁵moco ti c' ettha atṭhi-
kadalirukkho —, muñcitum muñcivā; kārīte moceti mocetum
mocetvā ti ādīni.

1084 *Rica virecane. Riñcati, riñcanam virecanam vireko virecako,*
 25 *riñcitum riñcivā.*

1085 *Sica paggharaṇe^g. Udena bhūmim siñcati, ⁶"puttaṃ rajje*
abhisiñci"^h, abhiseko, muddhābhisitto khattiyo, ⁷"siñca bhikkhu
imaṃ nāvaṃ sittā te lahum essati", sittaḷḷhānam, siñcitum siñcivā.

1086 *Yuja yoge. Yuñjali anuyuñjali; kammani (yujjati) yuñjiyati ti*
 30 *rūpāni, keci ⁸yuñjate ti icchanti; yuñjanam samyogo anuyogo*
bhāvanānuyutto · saññogo saññojanam · atthayojanā, ⁹"digham

¹ Rūp 495 (Sd § 926—927). ² As 258¹². ³ Bv 2: 16^{ab}. ⁴ (Ja VI 572¹⁰).
⁵ (cf. Sp ad Vin I 246¹⁰). ⁶ ***. ⁷ Dhp 369^{ab}. ⁸ (cf. aparibhuñjamāna, S I
 90¹²). ⁹ Dhp 60^b.

^a Bm om. ^b CeBm om. ^c CeBens paṭi. ^d ita h. l. CeBemns. ^e Bm
 rājupari, CeBens rājuppari. ^f Bm pabbājito. ^g Wg § 28: 140: kṣaraṇe (Mmd
 642) cf. V 470. ^h Bm abhisiñcati.

santassa yojanam", *yuñjitaṃ anuyuñjitaṃ, anuyuñjivā: yojeti*.
Tattha saṃyojanan ti bandhanam · kāmārāgādi; yojanan ti
vidatthi dvādas' aṅgulyo, tadvayaṃ ratanaṃ matam,
sattaratanikā yaṭṭhi, usabham viṣayaṭṭhikam,
gāvutaṃ usabhāsiti, yojanam catugāvutaṃ. 2 5

1087 Bhuja pālanābhyāvaharaṇesu^a. Pālanam rakkhanaṃ, abhyā-
vaharaṇam^b ajjhoharaṇam. *Bhuñjati paribhuñjati sambhuñjati*,
1" dāsa-paribhogena paribhuñji"; kārīte *bhojeti bhojayati* ti ādini
rūpāni, *bhojanam sambhogo mahibhujo gāma-bhojako upabhogo*
paribhogo, bhutto odano bhavatā, 2" sace bhutto bhavēyyāham", 10
3 *odanam bhutto bhuttavā bhuttāvi, tumantādritte bhuñjitaṃ pa-*
ribhuñjitaṃ bhojitaṃ bhojayitaṃ, bhuñjivā^c bhuñjivāna^d bhuñ-
jiya bhuñjiyāna bhojetvā bhojetvāna bhojayivā bhojayivāna icc
ādini *parisaddādihi* visesitabbāni. Tatra bhuñjati ti bhattaṃ
bhuñjati bhojaniyam bhuñjati, tathā hi 4" khādaniyam vā bho- 15
janiyam vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā" ti ādi vuttaṃ, api ca
kadāci khādaniye pi *bhuñjati* ti vohāro dissati, 5" phalāni khud-
dakappāni bhuñja rāja varā varan" e ti hi vuttaṃ; paribhuñ-
jati ti cīvaram paribhuñjati, piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjati, gilāna-
paccaya-bhesajja-parikkhāram paribhuñjati, paṭisevati ti vuttaṃ 20
hoti, ten' eva ca 6" paṭisevati ti paribhuñjati" ti attho saṃvaṇ-
ṇiyati, api ca 7" kāme bhuñjati" ti ca 8" kāmagaṇe paribhuñjati"
ti ca dassanato pana *bhuñjana-paribhuñjanasaddā* paṭiseva-
natthena katthaci samānatthā pi honti ti avagantabbā; sam-
bhuñjati ti sambhogam karoti, ekatovāsam karoti ti attho. 25
|| Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho atra *bhujadhātu* pālanābhyāvaha-
raṇesu^f vutto, so katham ettakesu pi atthesu vattati ti. | Vattat'
eva, anekatthā hi dhātavo, te upasaggasahāye labhitvā pi ane-
katthatarā va honti.

Ito paṭṭhāya *tumantādinī rūpāni* na vakkhāma; yattha 30
pana viseso dissati, tattha vakkhāma.

¹ (cf. Vin III 136¹³). ² Mil 370¹². ³ (cf. Kev 580). ⁴ cf. Vin IV 85²³⁻³⁴. ⁵ J IV 434^{*} = V 324² = VI 85²⁷. ⁶ Vm 30²⁹. ⁷ (Thī 295^b). ⁸ *** (Thīa 226⁴).

^a *dedi*; B^m pālanāvaharaṇesu, B^{ens} pālanābhyāvaharaṇesu; C^e pālanāb-
bhyahar^o (*vide n. b, f*). ^b B^m abyāhar^o; B^{ens} byavahar^o; C^e abbhyāvahar^o.
^c B^m bhuñjita. ^d B^m bhuñjivā. ^e *ita* C^e B^{em}ns [= koṇ³ nui³ rā rā || vā | koṇ³
sañ thak koṇ³ sañ kui] cf. J VI 289²⁶. ^f B^m pālanābhyāvahar^o; B^{ens} pālana-
byavah^o; C^e pālanābbyavah^o.

1088 **Kati cchedane.** *Kantati vikantati, ¹sallakatto.*

1089 **Bhidi vidāraṇe.** *Bhindati, anāgatatthe vattabbe [†]bhejjissati^a bhindissati* ti dvidhā bhavanti rūpāni, ²pāpake akusale dhamme bhindati ti bhikkhu, tenāha: ³"na tena bhikkhu so hoti yāvata^a 5 bhikkhate pare visam^a dhammaṃ samādāya bhikkhu hoti na tāvatā, yo 'dha puññaṃ ca pāpaṃ ca bāhetvā [†]brahmacariyaṃ samkhāya loke carati sa ve bhikkhū ti vuccati", idaṃ ca khināsavaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, sekha-puthujjana-samaṇā pi yathā-sambhavaṃ 'bhikkhū' ti vattabbataṃ pāpuṇanti yeva; samghaṃ 10 bhindati ti samghabhedako; ⁴"Devadattena samgho bhinno", ⁵"bhindiyati ti bhinno" ti hi nibbacanaṃ; ⁶"na te kaṭṭhāni bhinnāni"; bhindati ti bhetā.

1090 **Chidi dvedhakarāṇe^c.** *Chindati ti chedako, evaṃ chettā; ⁷"kese chettum vaṭṭati, ⁸chindiyati ti chinno; ⁹chinno pi rukkho 15 puna-d-eva^d rūhati".*

Idaṃ pana *bhidi-chididvayaṃ ¹⁰divādigaṇaṃ patvā bhijjati chijjati* ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ rūpadvayaṃ janeti, tasmā ¹¹bhijjati ti bhinno ti ādinā suddhakattuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ kātabbaṃ.

20 1091 **Tadi himsānādaresu.** *Tandati, tandi ¹²daddū. Daddū ti kacchū.*

1092 **Udi pasavana-kiledanesu^c.** *Pasavanaṃ sandanaṃ, kiledanaṃ tintatā. Undati, unduro samuddo.*

1093 **Vida lābhe.** *Vindati, Govindo vitti. Ettha vitti ti anubha- 25 vanaṃ vedanā vā.*

1094 **Vida tuṭṭhiyaṃ.** *Vindati nibbindati, nibbindanaṃ, virajjati nibbiṇṇo kāmaratiyā, vitti vittaṃ vedo, ¹³"labhati atthavedaṃ ... dhammavedaṃ". Ettha vitti ti somanassaṃ, ¹⁴"vitti hi maṃ vindati sūta disvā" ti hi vuttaṃ; vittaṃ ti vittiṇṇanattā vitta- 30 samkhātaṃ^f dhanam; ¹⁵vedo ti gantho pi ṇaṇaṃ pi somanas-*

¹ (*vide et* 474²⁰). ² (Nidd I 70²⁷). ³ Dhp 266^a—267^d. ⁴ ***. ⁵ (*cf.* Kev 584). ⁶ J IV 221¹⁰. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Kev 584. ⁹ Dhp 338^b = S I 182¹⁸⁻²¹. ¹⁰ V 1135 1136. ¹¹ (*cf.* 472^{11, 14}). ¹² (; Mmd 669, Rūp 661, Sd § 1313, Uṇādi I 92). ¹³ M I 37²⁰. ¹⁴ J VI 117¹⁰. ¹⁵ Bva ad Bv 2: 6^b.

^a ɔ: bhecchati? ^b sic C^eB^mns (= Dhp cod. Br; codd. C^{kk} vissaṃ); *malin* vissa < ^avi-sva (ɔ: a-kiñcana a-ssaka) cum Dhpa III 393³, *ubi pro* [†]visamaṃ leg. ^avisvaṃ (*forma sanscrita, cf.* [†]sariṇāti [501 n. d] et [†]sammuti [†]sāramati [504 n. a]). ^c Wg § 29: 3: dvaidhikarāṇe; Mmd 663: dvidhako. ^d C^e puna-r-eva. ^e = Mmd 663 (Wg § 28: 20: undi kledane). ^f C^eB^m vittisamkh^o.

sam pi vuccati, ¹"tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū" ti ādisu hi gantho vedo ti vuccati, ²"yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedagaṃ abhijaññaṃ^a akiñcanaṃ kāmabhava asattan" ti ādisu ñāṇaṃ, ³"ye vedaajāta vicaranti loke" ti ādisu somanassaṃ:

vedaganthe ca ñāṇe ca somanasse ca vattati 5

vedasaddo, imaṃ nānādhātuto samudiraye. 3

1095 Lipa limpāne^b. *Limpati, limpako avalepo*. Avalepo ti ahaṃkāro.

1096 Lupa acchedane^c. *Lumpati, vilumpako, vilutto vilopo*, ⁴"vilumpat' eva puriso yāv' assa upakappati, yadā c' aññe vilum-
panti so vilutto vilumpati"^d ti.

1097 Pisa cuṇṇane^e. *Piṃsati, piṃsako, piṣuṇā vācā*, Āgamaṭṭha-kathāyaṃ pana ⁵"attano piyabhāvaṃ parassa ca suññabhāvaṃ yāya vācāya bhāsati, sā pi-suṇā vācā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ niruttī-lakkhaṇena vuttan ti datṭhabbaṃ. 15

1098 Hisi vihiṃsāyaṃ^f. *Hiṃsati vihiṃsati, hiṃsako*: ⁶"Ahimsako ti me nāmaṃ hiṃsakassa pure sato ajjāhaṃ saccaṇāmo 'mhi na naṃ hiṃsāmi kiñcanaṃ"^g, *hiṃsitaḥ*baṃ; hiṃsati ti siho, ādiantakkharavipallāsavasena saddasiddhi yathā ⁷"kantanaṭṭhena takkan"^h ti; *vihesako vihesanaṇi*. 20

1099 Sumbha pahāreⁱ. ⁸"Yo no gāvo va sumbhāti", *parisumbhati* ⁹*sumbhoti*. Atr' ime palīto payogā: ¹⁰"saṃsumbhamānā attānaṃ kalam āgamayāmaṃ" ti ca ¹¹"kesaggahaṇaṃ ukkhepā bhūmyā ca parisumbhaṇā datvā ca no pakkamati bahu dukkhaṃ anappakan" ti ca ¹²"bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā" ti ca ¹³añ-
ñattha^j pana^j aññā pi vuttā, tā idha anupapattito na vuttā. 25

|| Kec' ettha maññeyyaṃ: yathā *bhuvādigāṇe* ¹⁴"saki saṃkāyaṃ, ¹⁵khajī gativekalle" ti ādinaṃ dhātūnaṃ paṭiladdha-vaggantabhāvaṃ^k niggahitāgamassa vasena *saṃkalī khañjati*

¹ D I 88^a (Bv 2: 6b). ² Sn 1059ab. ³ Vv 390b (Vva 156^a). ⁴ S I 85²⁶⁻²⁷ (Spk) = J II 239⁴⁻⁵ (Ja). ⁵ cf. Sv I 74¹. ⁶ Th 879a-d. ⁷ (Uṇādi I 17). ⁸ J VI 549^a. ⁹ Kev 448. ¹⁰ J VI 88²⁸. ¹¹ J VI 508¹⁰⁻¹¹. ¹² J III 185². ¹³ = kyaṃ³ ta pā³ tui¹ nhuik kā³ || aññā pi | kun so || rūpappavattiyo | tui¹ kui || thañ¹ || vuttā || kun eñ¹ || ns. ¹⁴ 325²⁵. ¹⁵ 345¹² (*ib. n. 4 leg.* Vin I 186²⁶; *radicis synonymae* lang [*neo-pers* lang] *testes sunt* As 254²⁵ et Vp apud Wg § 5: 37).

^a B^ens abhijañña (Pj II 592²⁻⁶). ^b cf. Wg § 28: 139. ^c Wg § 28: 137: chedane. ^d B^m viluppati? ^e Wg § 29: 15: saṃcūṇṇane. ^f Wg § 29: 19: hiṃsāyaṃ. ^g *ita* C^eB^mns. ^h B^m kantanatakkam. ⁱ cf. Wg § 11: 40-43. ^j B^m om. ^k C^eB^m ovaggantibhāvaṃ.

- ti rūpāni bhavanti, tathā imasmim *rudhādigaṇe* ¹"muca mocane, ²kati chedane" ti ādinam dhātūnam paṭiladdhavagga-
tabhāvassa niggahitāgamassa vasena *muṇḍali kantati* ti ādirū-
pāni^a bhavanti; evaṃ sante ko imesaṃ tesaṃ ca viseso ti.
5 | Ettha vuccate: ye *bhuvādigaṇasmim* anekassarā asaṃyogantā
īkārantavasena niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattaṃ ca nāmikattaṃ ca patvā
suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato niggahitāgamena nip-
phannarūpā bhavanti, na katthaci pi tesaṃ vinā niggahitāga-
mena rūpappavatti dissati, taṃ yathā *saṃkali saṃkā, khañjali*
10 *khañjo* icc ādi, ayaṃ anekassarānam īkārantavasena niddiṭṭhā-
nam *bhuvādigaṇikānam* viseso; ye ca *rudhādigaṇasmim* ane-
kassarā asaṃyogantā akārantavasena vā ukārantavasena^b vā
niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattaṃ patvā suddhakattuvisaye yeva ekan-
tato niggahitāgamena^c nipphannarūpā bhavanti na hetukattu-
15 visaye, nāmikattaṃ pana (patvā)^d saha niggahitāgamena vinā
ca niggahitāgamena nipphannarūpā bhavanti — yattha vinā
niggahitāgamena nipphannarūpāni, tattha ³sasaṃyogarūpā yeva
bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *muṇḍali muṇḍāpeti moceli mocāpeti, chin-*
dali chindāpeti chedeli chedāpeti chindanam chedo^e, *muṇḍanam*
20 *mocanam, kantati kantanam sallakatto* ⁴"piṭṭhimamsāni attano
sāmaṃ ukkacca khādasī" icc ādini, tattha ukkaccā ti ukkan-
titvā, chinditvā ti attho. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante ākhyāta-
nāmikabhāvaṃ patvā suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato
paṭiladdhaniggahitāgamehi *sakī-khajjādihi* yeva *rudhādigaṇikehi*
25 bhavitabbaṃ, na *muca-chidiādihi* ti. | Tan na, *muca-chidiādihi*
yeva *rudhādigaṇikehi* bhavitabbaṃ ⁵*rudhadhātuyā*^f samāna-
gatikattā, tathā hi, yathā *rudhissa*^g *rundhayati rundhāpeti run-*
dhanam ⁶*rodho virodho* ti ādisu niggahitāgamāniggahitāgama-
vasena^h dvippakārāni rūpāni dissanti, tathā *muca-chidiādinam*
30 pi ti. || Nanu Kaccāyane niggahitāgamassa niccavidhānatthaṃ
⁷*"rudhādito niggahitapubbaṃ cā"* ti lakkhaṇaṃ vuttan ti. | Sac-
caṃ, taṃ pana kiriyāpadattaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ; yadi ca nāmi-

¹ V1083. ² V1088. ³ ns: īkārantadhātui raṇ saṇ || evapud eṇ¹ anuñ-
ñātattha phraṇ¹ orodho ca so asaṃyogarupui yū ||. ⁴ Pv 493ab (Pva 211¹⁹)
cf. J V 10¹⁷. ⁵ Kc 448.

^a Ce ādini rūpāni. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bm niggahitāgamanena. ^d ita
ns; CeBem om. ^e Bm om. ^f ita CeBmns; Be rucadhātuyā. ^g CeB^ens run-
dhissa. ^h (vide 475⁹).

kapadattam pi sandhāya vuttam bhaveyya, *virodho* ti ādinam dassanato *vāsaddam* pakkhipitvā vattabbam siyā, na ca *vā-*saddam pakkhipitvā vuttam, tena nāyati: kiriyāpadattam yeva sandhāya vuttan ti. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante *saki-khaji*ādinam niccam-saniggahitāgamakiriyāpadattam yeva sandhāya ¹"*ru-*dhādito niggahitapubbañ cā" ti idaṃ vuttan ti sakkā mantun ti. | Na sakkā *saki-khaji*ādinam *rudhadhātuyā*^a asamānagatikattā nāmikatte dvippakārassa asambhavato, tathā hi, yesaṃ yā nāmikatte saniggahitāgamāniggahitāgamavasena^b dvippakāravantatā, sā eva tesam *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa*^c lakkhaṇam, ¹⁰tañ ca *saki-khaji*ādinam n' atthi, *saṃkā khañjo* ti ādinā hi nāmatte eko yeva pakāro dissati saniggahitāgamo; ²"kamu padavikkhepe" icc ādinam pana, *kamo kamanam caṃkamo caṃkamanan* ti ādinā nāmikatte dvippakāravantatāsambhave pi, niggahitāgamassa abbhāsaviseya pavattattā sā dvippakāra-¹⁵vantatā *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa*^c lakkhaṇam na hoti, tasmā abbhāsaviseya pavattam niggahitāgamam vajjetvā yā dvippakāravantatā, sā yeva *rudhādigaṇikabhāvassa* lakkhaṇan ti sannitṭhānam kātabbam; ayaṃ nayo ativa sukhumo sammā manasikātabbo. 20

Rudhādī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttes' aññe^d pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 4

— *Rudhādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

1100 ³Divu *kiḷa-vijigī(m)sā*^c-vyavahāra-juti-thuti-kanti-gati-sattisu. Ettha ca *kiḷā* ti laḷanā viharo vā, laḷanā ti ca laḷitānubhavana-²⁵vasena ramaṇam^f, viharo iriyāpathaparivattanādinā vattanam, *vijigī(m)sā*^c ti vijayicchā, vyavahāro ti vohāro, juti ti sobhā, thuti ti thomanā, kanti ti kamanīyatā, gati ti gamanam, satti ti sāmattiyaṃ — imesu atthesu *divudhātu* vattati. *Dibbatī, devo devī devatā*. Ettha *devo* ti ⁴tividhā devā: sammutidevā ³⁰upapattidevā visuddhidevā ti; tesu Mahāsammatākālato paṭṭhāya lokena 'devā' ti sammatattā rāja-rājakumārādayo sam-

¹ (474³¹). ² V⁶⁵⁹. ³ Rūp 496—497. ⁴ cf. Ps I 33²² Pj I 123¹⁰ Vva 18⁷⁻²⁰ (Dp ad Mhbv 40²⁷).

^a *ita* C^eB^mns; B^c rucadhātuyā. ^b B^cns om, sa- (474²⁸). ^c *ita* C^eB^mns (vide 475¹⁸). ^d C^eB^c suttesv aññe. ^e B^emns vijigisā (skr. vijigīṣā). ^f C^eB^m ramaṇam.

- mutidevā nāma, devaloke upapannā upapattidevā nāma, khi-
 ṇāsavā visuddhidevā nāma, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ¹"sammutidevā
 nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā, upapattidevā nāma Bhummadeve
 upādāya taduttari(m) devā, visuddhidevā nāma buddha-pacce-
 5 kabuddha-khiṇāsavā" ti, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: dibbanti
 kāmagaṇa-jhānābhīññā-cittissariyādihi kiṇanti tesu vā viharanti
 ti devā, dibbanti yathābhilāsitaṃ^a visayaṃ appaṭighātena gac-
 chantī ti devā, dibbanti yathicchitanipphādane sakkonti ti devā,
 atha vā: taṃtaṃvyasanā^b nittaraṇatthikehi 'saraṇaṃ parāya-
 10 nan' ti devaniyā abhitthavaniyā ti devā, sobhāvisesayogena
 kamanīyā ti vā devā — ettha ca thuti-kantiatthā kamasādhā-
 navasena daṭṭhabbā, kiṇādayo cha atthā kattusādhanavasena.
 Keci pana "divu kiṇā-vijigimsā^c-vyavahāra-juti-thuti-gatisū" ti
 paṭhanti, keci *gati* ti padaṃ vihāya "juti-thutisū" ti paṭhanti,
 15 keci *thuti* ti padaṃ vihāya "juti-gatisū" ti paṭhanti, keci pana
divudhātum satti-thuti-kantiatthe pi icchanti, tenāha Abhidham-
 massa ²anuṭikākāro: ³"devasaddo yathā kiṇā-vijigimsā^c-vohāra-
 juti-gatiattho, evaṃ satti-abhitthava-kamanattho pi hoti · dhātu-
 saddānaṃ anekatthabhāvato" ti ādi. Idaṃ pana yathāvuttesu
 20 sammutidevādisu paccekaṃ nibbacanaṃ: dibbanti kiṇanti attano
 visaye issariyaṃ karonti ti devā · rājāno; dibbanti kiṇanti
 pañcahi kāmagaṇehi, paṭipakkhe vā vijetum icchanti, voha-
 ranti ca lokassa yuttāyuttaṃ, jotanti paramāya sarirajutiyā,
⁴thomiyanti tabbhāvattthikehi, kāmiyanti daṭṭhum sotuñ ca
 25 sobhāvisesayogena, gacchanti yathicchitaṭṭhānaṃ appaṭihata-
 gamanena, sakkonti ca ⁵ānubhāvasampattiyaṃ taṃ taṃ kiccaṃ
 nipphādetun ti devā · Cātumahārājikādayo^d; kiṇanti para-
 māya jhānakīlaya, vijetum icchanti paṭipakkaṃ, paramasukhu-
 maññāvisesavisayaṃ atthañ ca voharanti, jotanti sabbakile-
 30 sadosakalusābhāvā^e paramavisuddhāya ñāṇajutiyā, thomiyanti

¹ cf. Vibh 422²⁻⁴. ² ns: anuṭikākāro | anuṭikā-charā sañ || Yamakaṭṭhākāyaṃ
 | nhuik || thañ¹ ||. ³ ad Yamakaṭṭhakathā 52²? ⁴ ns: thomiyanti "abhirūpo
 ... [D I 114⁴⁻⁶] ... samannāgato" ca sa phrañ¹ khi² mvam³ ap kun eñ¹ ||
 "bhāvo padatthe" [Abh 807^{a-d}] ca sa phrañ¹ min¹ ap so anak tui¹ tvañ¹ ī
 "tabbhāvattthikehi" nhuik *bhāvasadda* līla-anak nhuik phrac eñ¹ ||. ⁵ = tej'-
 ussāha-manta-pabbhusatti hū so ānubho² eñ¹ prañ¹ cuṃ khrañ³ kroñ¹, ns.

^a ita CeBemns. ^b ita Bm; CeBens ovyasana-. ^c CeBemns -vijigimsā-.
^d Bm Catu°. ^e Bm om. -bhāvā (= khap sim³ so kilesā khap sim³ so aprac
 tañ³ hū so mañ³ ñac khrañ³ ma rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns).

ca viññātasabhāvehi paramanimmalaguṇavisesayogato, kāmī-
yanti ca anuttarapuññakkhattatāya datṭhuṃ sotuṃ pūjituṃ ca,
gacchanti ca amatamahānibbānaṃ apaccāgamaṇīyāya gatiyā,
sakkonti ca cittācāraṃ ṇatvā te te satte hite niyojetuṃ amata-
mahānibbānasukhe ca paṭiṭṭhāpetuṃ ti devā · visuddhīdevā; ⁵
devasaddo ¹"viddhe vigatavalāhake deve" ti ādisu aṇaṭṭakāse
āgato, ²"devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ^a phusāyati" ti ādisu meghe,
³"ayaṃ hi deva kumāro" ti ādisu khattiye, ⁴"ahaṃ deva sakala-
Jambudīpe aññassa rañño santike kiñci bhayaṃ na passāmi"
ti ādisu issarapuggale, ⁵"pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito sam- ¹⁰
aṅgibhūto paricāreti devo maññe" ti ādisu upapattideve,
⁶"devātidevaṃ naradammasārathin" ti ādisu visuddhīdeve
āgato; devī ti rājabhariyā pi devadhītā pi devī ti vuccati,
devassa bhariyā ti hi devī, sā pi atthato dibbati ti devī ti vat-
tabbā yathā ⁷"bhikkhatī ti bhikkhuni" ti, tathā hi vuttaṃ Vimā- ¹⁵
navatthuatṭhakathāyaṃ: ⁸"dibbati attano puññiddhiyā kilāti
... ti devī" ti; ⁹devatā ti devaputto pi brahmā pi devadhītā
pi, ¹⁰"atha kho aññatarā devatā^b ... abhikkantavaṇṇā" ti ādisu
hi devaputto devatā ti vutto · devo yeva devatā ti katvā, tathā
¹¹"tā devatā satta satā ulārā brahmā vimānā abhinikkhamitvā" ²⁰
ti ādisu brahmāno, ¹²"abhikkantena vaṇṇena yā tvam tiṭṭhasi
devate obhāsenti disā sabbā osadhī viya tārakā" ti ādisu de-
vadhītā; imāni upapattidevānaṃ ¹³nāmāni:

devo suro ca vibudho nijjaro amaro maru

sudhāsī tidaso saggavāsī animiso pi ca

25

divoko 'matapāyī ca saggatṭho devatā pi ca^c.

5

1101 *Khi khaye. Khīyatī, khayo khīyanam rāgakkhayo.*

1102 *Khi* ¹⁴nivāse, ¹⁵kodha-¹⁶himsāsu ca. *Khīyatī*, ¹⁷"na gacchasi^d
Yamakkhayaṃ; ¹⁸nāgadānena khīyanti". Tattha khīyatī ti
nivasati, Yamakkhayan ti Yamanivesanam; khīyanti ti kuj- ³⁰
jhanti himsanti vā.

¹ It 20^a (Ita). ² Ud 5¹. ³ D II 16¹⁰ ... 19². ⁴ Ja VI 392²⁶. ⁵ D I 60¹².

⁶ Mh 111¹⁰ = Dhpa I 147¹⁴. ⁷ cf. Vin IV 214⁴. ⁸ Vva 18¹⁷⁻²⁰. ⁹ (Dp ad Mh bv 32⁷). ¹⁰ S I 1⁹ (Spk). ¹¹ (304²³). ¹² Vv 75^{a-d}. ¹³ cf. Amk I 1: 7-8. ¹⁴ cf.

Wg § 28: 114 (*vide supra* 327⁹⁻¹⁷). ¹⁵ khīyanti = kujjhanti Ja VI 493⁶; *alliter* Sp (I) 296¹² et Sp ad Vin IV 38¹⁰ Sv ad D III 92²⁸ < V^khya prakathane(?).

¹⁶ Wg § 27: 29. ¹⁷ J V 304¹⁹. ¹⁸ J VI 493².

^a *ita* C^eB^{em}ns; Ud: ekam ekam (*supra* 453⁹). ^b B^e *suppl.* abhikkantāya rattiya.

^c B^ens devatāni ca (ns: devatāni | nat || pi ca laṅ³ rhi kra eṇ¹). ^d J: gañchisi.

- 1103 Ghā gandhopādāne. ¹"Ghāyati ti ghānaṃ; ²ghānena gandham [ghāyitaṃ] ghāyitvā".
- 1104 Ruca rocane^a. Rocanaṃ ruci. *Bhattaṃ me ruccati*, ³bhattaṃ pi tassa na ruccati, ⁴"pabbajjā mama ruccati", *ruccitaṃ ruccitvā*.
- 5 Keci pana imasmiṃ *divādigane* ⁵"ruca ditti[ya]mhi"^b ti paṭhanti; taṃ na yuttaṃ katthaci pi dittisaṃkhātasobhanatthavācākassa *rucadhātuno ruccati* ti rūpābhāvato; tasmā evaṃ sallakkhetabbaṃ: ⁶ditti-rucinaṃ vācako *rucadhātu bhuvādiganaṃ*iko, tassa hi *rocati virocati* ⁷"ekattaṃ uparocitan" ti rūpāni yeva bhavanti,
- 10 na *ruccati*^c ti^c rūpaṃ, ruciya yeva vācako pana *divādiganaṃ*iko pi hoti *curādiganaṃ*iko pi, tassa hi *divādiganaṃ*ikakāle ⁸"gamaṇaṃ mayhaṃ ruccati" ti rūpaṃ, *curādiganaṃ*ikakāle ⁹"kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi" ti rūpaṃ. *Āpubbo* ce, ācikkhane vattati, *āroceli ārocayati* ti rūpāni dissanti.
- 15 1105 Muca mukkhe^d. *Dukkhaṭo muccati*, ¹⁰"saddhāya adhimuccati", *mutti vimutti adhi[vī]mutti*^e, *muccamāno*.
- 1106 Uca samavāye. *Uccati, oko ukā ukkā*. *Oko* ti udakam pi āvāso pi, ¹¹"okapuññehi civarehi" ti ca ¹²"vārijo va thale khitto okam-okata-m-ubbhato" ti c' ettha payogo; ukā ti sise
- 20 nibbattakimiviseso; ukkā ti dīpikādayo vuccanti, ¹³"ukkāsu dhāriyamānāsū" ti hi āgataṭṭhāne dīpikā ukkā ti vuccati, ¹⁴"ukkāṃ bandheyya ukkāṃ bandhitvā ukkāṃ mukhaṃ ālepeyyā"^f ti āgataṭṭhāne āṅārakapallaṃ, ¹⁵"kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā anto jhāyati no bahi" ti āgataṭṭhāne ¹⁶kammāruddhanaṃ, ¹⁷"evaṃ-
- 25 vipāko ukkāpāto bhavissati" ti āgataṭṭhāne vātavego ukkā^g vuccati, ¹⁸"saṇḍāsena jātārūpaṃ gahetvā ukkāṃ mukhe pakkhipati" ti āgataṭṭhāne suvaṇṇakārānaṃ mūsā ukkā ti veditabbā; icc evaṃ dīpikā-vātavegesu kammārānaṃ ca ¹⁹uddhane mūsāyaṃ pi ca āṅārakapalle^h cā ti pañcasu
- 30 visayesu paṇ' etesu *ukkāsaddo* pavattati. 6

¹ As 310²⁸. ² M I 180²². ³ ns cit. Sv I 212¹⁶ (*supra* 132²²). ⁴ J VI 18⁹.
⁵ Rūp 577 (Ce 241¹⁵). ⁶ V 158. ⁷ (338¹⁴). ⁸ (338¹⁵). ⁹ (338¹⁷). ¹⁰ (cf. S III 225⁹).
¹¹ Vin I 253¹⁴. ¹² Dh 34^{ab}. ¹³ D I 49²¹ (Sv; cf. Ps I 10²²). ¹⁴ M III 243¹³ (Ps), cf. A I 257¹⁰. ¹⁵ J VI 437¹⁰. ¹⁶ ns: kammāruddhanaṃ | paṇ' bhāi phui taṃ phui nhut sī³ kui || vuccati | eñ¹ || rutti [o: dṛti?] hu tika tui¹ nhuik bhvañ¹ so kroñ¹ || rvat ti² [vide n. 19; cf. 443 n. 7] lañ³ samban kra eñ¹ ||. ¹⁷ D I 10²⁷ (Sv, pt). ¹⁸ cf. M III 243¹⁵ (Ps). ¹⁹ = rvat ti³, ns.

^a (Wg § 18: 5: dīptāy abhiprītau ca). ^b CeBe ns dittimhi; Bm dittiyamhi.
^c Bm om. ^d Wg § 28: 136: mokṣaṇe. ^e CeBm adhimutti; Be ns adhimutti (cf. Nidd I 84¹⁴⁻¹⁵). ^f ita CeBm; Be ns alimp^o. ^g Be ad. ti. ^h (Bm okappale).

1107 ¹Cho^a chedane. *Chiyati chiyanti, avacchitaṃ avacchātaṃ, 2''*chotvāna^b molīṃ varagandhavāsitaṃ''.

1108 Saja saṅge. Saṅgo laganam. *Sajjati, sajjanam sajjiṭo satto.*

1109 Yuja samādhimhi. ³Samādhānam samādhi, kāyakammādīnam sammā payogavasena avippakiṇṇatā ti attho. *Yujjati, 5 yogo yogi.* Ettha yogo ti viriyam, tam hi ⁴''vāyameth' eva^c puriso na nibbindeyya paṇḍito passāmi vo 'haṃ attānam yathā icchiṃ tathā ahū'' ti^d vacanato avassam kātum yujjati upa-pajjati ti yogo ti vuccati.

1110 Ranja^e rāge. *Rajjati virajjati, rajjamāno rajjam rajjanto rāgo 10 virāgo rajjanam virajjanam rajanīyam;* upasaggavasena añño attho bhavati: ⁵''samhā ratthā nirajjati'', attano ratthā nigga-chati ti attho. Tattha virāgo ti virajjanti ettha saṃkilesa-dhammā ti virāgo nibbānam maggo ca.

1111 Viji bhaya-calanesu. ⁶*Vijjati samvijjati, samvego samvejani- 15 yam; ubbijjati, ubbego 7*ubbiggahadayo.

1112 Luja vināse. ⁸''Lujjati ti loko'', lopo lutti lujjanam, lutto.

1113 Thā gatinivattiyam. *Thāyati, thāyī thili thānam thito tatra- 20 ttho tiṭṭham kappatthāyī āsabhaṃ-thānam thāyī¹, 9''*sukham sayāmi thāyāmi² sukham kappemi jīvitam āhatthapāso Mārassa aho 20 satthānukampako''^h ti pālī nidassanam ¹⁰''lāpam gocarathāyi-nan'' ti ca. Tattha thāyāmi² ti tiṭṭhāmi.

1114 Di gatiyam¹. *Ḍiyati, ḍemāno ḍīno 11''*ucce sakuṇa ḍemāna pattayāna vihaṅgama vajjesi kho tvam vāmūrun'' ti nidassanam. Ettha ḍiyati ti ḍemāno ti nibbacanam gahe- 25 tabbam.

1115 ¹²Tā pālāne. *Tāyati, 12''*aghasa tātā; ¹⁴so nūna kapaṇo tāto ciraṃ rucchati^k assame'', *tānam parittaṃ gottam, 15''*tvam kho 'si upāsaka katakalyāṇo . . . katabhiruttāṇo''. Tatra parittan ti mahātejavantatāya samantato sattānam bhayam upaddavam 30

¹ cf. V 164. ² Ja I 65°. ³ cf. Vm 84²⁵—85². ⁴ J VI 43¹⁷—18. ⁵ J VI 502²⁴ (Ja). ⁶ (349¹⁸). ⁷ (J III 313⁹). ⁸ cf. S IV 52⁵. ⁹ Th 888^a—d. ¹⁰ J II 60⁹. ¹¹ J II 443¹⁰—11. ¹² (421²⁹). ¹³ (359⁵). ¹⁴ J VI 550¹⁷. ¹⁵ Vin III 72⁵—6.

^a ita Bm; CeBems che. ^b CeBems chetvāna. ^c (Bems vāyameth' eva). ^d Bems ahun ti. ^e Ce rañja. ^f ita CeBm; Bems āsabhatthānamthāyī. ^g Bm thassāmi. ^h ita CeBems (= mrat evā bhurā³ eñ¹ acañ sa nā³ to² mū khrañ³ sañ || aho || am¹ bhvay rhi eva). ⁱ = Kt apud Wg § 26: 26. ^j dedi; CeBm ḍīno ḍīne vā; Bems ḍīno vā. ^k ita J cod. B^d (E^c rucchitī); Ce ruccati; Bems rujjati.

upasaggañ ca tāyati rakkhati ti parittam; ¹gam tāyati ti gottam.

1116 **Nata gattavināme.** Gattavināmo gattavikkhepo. *Naccati, naccam*, ²"Nigantho Nātaputto"^a.

5 1117 **Dā sodhane.** *Dāyati, dānam*, ³"anuyogam^b dāpanattham; ⁴anuyogam datvā; ⁵dānam datvā".

1118 **Dā supane.** *Dāyati niddāyati, niddāyanam niddāyamāno niddāyanto*.

1119 **Dā dane.** *Puriso dānam dāyati; āpubbo gahaṇe: ⁶"adinnam ādiyati"; ⁷silaṃ samādiyati; kamme purisena dānam diyati, adinnam ādiyati; kārite ādapeti samādapeti ādapayati samādapayati: ⁸"ye dhammam evādapayanti santo"*.

1120 **Dā avakhaṇḍane.** ¹⁰*Diyati diyanti, parittam*. Ettha ca parittan ti samantato khaṇḍitattā parittam, appamattakam hi 15 gomayapiṇḍam ¹¹"parittan"-ti vuccati; tasmā parittan ti appakassa nāmam, ¹²kāmāvacarassa ca dhammassa appesakkhattā.

1121 **Dā ¹³suddhiyam.** *Dāyati vodāyati, vodānam*. Akammako 'yam dhātu, tathā hi ¹⁴"vodāyati sujhati etenā ti vodānam samathavipassanā" ti Nettisaṃvaṇṇanāyam vuttam.

20 1122 **Di khaye.** *Diyate, dīno ādinavo*. Tatra dīno ti parikkhīṇāṇātidhanādibhāvena dukkhito; ādinavo ti ādinam dukkham vāti adhigacchati etenā ti ādina-vo doso.

1123 **Dū paritāpe.** *Dūyate, dūno dūto*.

1124 **Bhidi ¹⁵bhijjane.** ¹⁶*Bhijjanadhammam bhijjati; ¹⁷"bhijjati ti 25 bhinno", bhijjanam bhedo*.

1125 **Chidi ¹⁵chijjane.** *Suttam chijjati; ¹⁸"chijjati ti chinno", evam chiddam; chijjanam chedo*.

1126 **Khidi dīniye.** *Dīnabhāvo dīniyam, yathā dakkhiyam. Khijjati, khinno akhinnamati khedo: ¹⁹"khedaṇ gato lokahitāya 30 nātho"*. Ettha khedaṇ gato ti kāyikadukkhasamkhātam parissamam patto, dukkham anubhavī ti attho.

1127 **Pada gatiyam.** *Pajjati, maggam paṭipajjati paṭipattim paṭi-*

¹ (359^c). ² D I 49¹. ³ 374²¹. ⁴ 374¹⁸. ⁵ 374²⁹. ⁶ Sn 119c. ⁷ Rūp 497 (C^c 205²⁹). ⁸ M II 104²⁹ = Th 874^d (*supra* 367²⁴). ⁹ Wg § 26: 39 (> Vm 60¹⁹). ¹⁰ (*vide* 367³¹). ¹¹ S III 144¹⁰. ¹² cf. Vibha 129¹. ¹³ cf. V 1117 et V 1124 1125 1196. ¹⁴ Netta ad Nett 13². ¹⁵ cf. V 1121 etc. ¹⁶ (Ja III 156²⁹). ¹⁷ 472¹⁷. ¹⁸ cf. 472¹⁴. ¹⁹ Sp I 1^a (Vjb).

^a ita Bemns (= sa bhañ sañ sā³); C^c Natha^o, D(E^c): Nata^o (Amg, Naya^o).

^b B^cns anuyoga^a.

pajjati, ¹"addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti"; *phalasamāpallim samāpajjati*; ²*āpattim āpajjati*; akammakam pi bhavati: ³"tesam adhammo āpajjati"; *pajjo Vyagghapajjo sampadāyo*. Ettha ca pajjo ti maggo, ⁴vyagghapajje saddulāpathe jāto ti Vyagghapajjo · evaṃnāmakō kulaputto^a; sampadīyati ñāpiyati dhammo ⁵⁵etenā ti ⁶sampadāyo · akkhātā^b.

1128 *Vida sattāyaṃ*. Sattā vijjamānakāro. *Vijjati samvijjati, jātavedo vijjā avijjā vidito*. Tattha jātavedo ti aggi, so hi jāto va vedayati^c dhūmajāluttāhānena paññāyati, tasmā jātavedo ti vuccati; vijjā ti dhammānaṃ sabhāvaṃ viditaṃ karoti ti vijjā · ¹⁰ñānaṃ; ⁷avijjā ti khandhānaṃ rāsattāṃ āyatanānaṃ āyatanattāṃ dhātūnaṃ suññattāṃ saccānaṃ tathattāṃ indriyānaṃ adhipatīyattāṃ^d aviditaṃ karoti ti avijjā, dukkhādināṃ piḷanādivasena vuttaṃ catubbidhaṃ atthaṃ aviditaṃ karoti ti avijjā · moho. 15

1129 ⁸*Mada ummāde*. Ummādo nāma muyhanaṃ vā sativippavāso vā cittavikkhepo vā. *Majjati pamajjati, matto surāmada-matto*, ⁹"matto ahaṃ mahārāja puttamaṃsāni khādayim", *malahatthi pamatto ummatto*, ¹⁰"appmādo amatapadaṃ^e pamādo maccuno padaṃ appamattā na miyyanti ye pamattā yathā matā". ²⁰

1130 *Mida sinehane*. *Mejjati, mettā metti mittaṃ mitto*.

1131 *Antaradhā adassane*. *Antarapubbo dhādhātu vijjamānassa vatthuno adassane vattati. Antaradhāyati, antaradhānaṃ antaradhāyanto*, ¹¹"sā devatā antarahitā; ¹²antarā pi dhāyati".

1132 *Budha avagamane*. Avagamanam jānanam. *Bujjhati, buddho ²⁵buddhi buddham bodho bodhi [bujjhī]^f, ¹³"bujjhita saccāni"; sakalaṃ buddho buddhavā buddhā, bodheti bodhetā buddho vibuddho icc ādini. Tatra buddho ti ¹⁴"bujjhita saccāni ti buddho bodhetā pajāyā ti buddho", atha vā pāramitāparibhā-*

¹ D I 1⁵. ² (Vin I 164⁷). ³ Netta ad Nett 52¹⁸. ⁴ Mvu I 355¹³ [sed cf. Sv I 262⁸ Pj II 356¹² Mp ad A II 194²⁷⁻³¹]. ⁵ = I dhammakathika sañ, ns. ⁶ (ns: susampadāyena hu charā-Buddhaghosa nigum⁸ nhuik min¹ eñ¹). ⁷ (Pariccheda 19 str. 50, Ce 510¹). ⁸ Mmd 546. ⁹ Ja II 193²¹. ¹⁰ Dhṛ 21a-d. ¹¹ ***. ¹² Vin IV 54³⁴ (= adassanam pi gacchati, Sp, unde radix; de tmesi cf. ajjha so vasi infra § 132; supra 202 n. e; ussīs'-amhi-karo Ap 31⁶). ¹³ Nidd I 457²¹, Paṭis I 174⁷.

^a (cf. Kolīyaputta A II 194²⁹). ^b (Be akkhāto). ^c ita Ce Bemns. ^d (Bm suññattam . . . tathattam . . . adhipatīyattam). ^e Bemns amatam padam. ^f Be ns om.

vitāya paññāya sabbam pi ñeyyam abujjhī ti buddho; keci
 pana kammena pi *buddhasaddassa* siddhiṃ^a icchantā evaṃ
 nibbacanaṃ karonti: ¹"sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā ti
 adhigataguṇavisesehi khīṇāsavehi bujjhitabbo ti buddho" ti,
⁵ vitthāro pana Niddese vuttanayena gahetabbo; buddhī ti
 bujjhati ti buddhi, evaṃ buddhaṃ bodho bodhi ca; atha
 vā bujghanam buddhi^b, evaṃ bodho bodhi ca. Idāni *bo-*
dhisaddassa atthbuddhāraṃ vadāma: ²bodhi ti hi rukkho pi
 maggo pi sabbaññutañāṇam pi nibbānam pi evaṃpaññattiko
¹⁰ puggalo pi vuccati, tathā hi ³"bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhi-
sambuddho" ti ca ⁴"antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan" ti
 ca āgataṭṭhāne rukkho, ⁵"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇan"
 ti āgataṭṭhāne maggo, ⁶"pappoti bodhiṃ varabhūrimedhaso"
 ti āgataṭṭhāne sabbaññutañāṇam, ⁷"patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ
¹⁵ asaṃkhatan" ti āgataṭṭhāne nibbānam, ⁸"Bodhi bhante rāja-
kumāro Bhagavato pāde sīrasā vandati" ti ⁹"ariyasāvako bodhi
vuccati" ti ca āgataṭṭhāne evaṃpaññattiko puggalo; atr' idam
 vuccati:

rukkhe magge ca nibbāne ñāṇe sabbaññutāya ca
²⁰ tathāpaññattiyañ c' eva *bodhisaddo* pavattati; 7
 bujjhati ti bujjhitā, bodheti ti bodhetā.

Ettha ca koci payogo *tumantādini* ca rūpāni vuccante:
¹⁰"guyham attham asambuddhaṃ sambodhayati yo naro; ¹¹pa-
ram^c sambuddhum arahati" *bujjhitum^d buddhum, bujjhitvā buj-*
²⁵ *jhītvāna bujjhitūna^d bu[d]dhiya bu[d]dhiyāna · buddhā buddhāna*
 iti bhavanti. Tatra ¹²"asambuddhan ti parehi aññātam, asam-
 bodhan ti pi pāṭho, ¹³paresam bodhetum ayuttan ti attho";
 sambuddhun ti sambujjhitum; buddhā ti bujjhitvā, evaṃ
 buddhānā ti etthā pi. || Keci pana Nāmarūpaparicchede ¹⁴"bo-
³⁰ *dhimaggena budhvā*" ti ca ¹⁵"budhvā bodhitale yam āha sugato"
 ti ca *dhakāra-vakārasaññogavato* padassa dassanato *tvāpac-*
cayantabhāvato ca *dhakāra-vakārasaṃyogavasena budhvā* ti

¹ ***. ² cf. Uda 274⁹. ³ Vin I 1⁶. ⁴ cf. Vin I 8¹¹. ⁵ Nidd I 456⁹ (> Mhv 1¹⁸, *supra* 21¹⁵). ⁶ D III 159⁴. ⁷ ***. ⁸ M II 91¹¹. ⁹ cf. Pj I 84²².
¹⁰ J V 81¹⁸ = VI 388²² (Mvu I 276²⁰). ¹¹ S IV 128⁰ = Sn 765^b. ¹² Ja VI 389⁰.
¹³ ns: paresam | tui¹ ā³ || bodhetum | āhā ||. ¹⁴ Nāmar 878^a. ¹⁵ Nāmar 479^c.

^a *dedi*; C^eB^mns siddham (= pri^a khrañ³). ^b C^e bujjhi. ^c *ita* C^eB^m (ns: param | sū ta pā³ kui || padam | nibbān kui ||). ^d B^m om.

padasiddhi icchitabbā ti vadanti. | Taṃ tādissassa padarūpassa buddhavacane ¹adassanato ca, buddhavacanassa ananukūlatāya ca, parisuddhe ca porāṇapotthake *vakārasaṃyogarahitassa* ²"bodhimaggena buddhā" ti ca "buddhā bodhitale" ti ca padassa dassanato na gaheṭabbam, tathā hi na tādiso pāṭho buddhava- ⁵canassa anukūlo hoti ti, na hi buddhavacane vassasatam pi vassasahassam pi pariyesantā tādissam *vakāra-dhakārasaṃhō-gapadam* passissanti; evaṃ *budhvā* ti padarūpassa buddhavacanassa ananukūlatā dātṭhabbā, taṃ hi sakkaṭaganthe ³kata-paricayabhāvena vañcitehi vidūhi icchitam, na saddhammanī- ¹⁰tividūhi. Ettha imāni nidassanapadāni veditabbāni: ²"ko maṃ viddhā niliyasi"; ³laddhā macco yad icchati ⁴; ⁴laddhāna pubbāpariyaṃ viṣesaṃ adassanaṃ maccurājassa gacche; ⁵Ummā-dantim ⁶ahaṃ diṭṭhā āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalam ⁷na supāmi divarattim sahaṃsaṃ vā parājito" ti; tattha viddhā ti vijjhivā, laddhā ¹⁵ti labhivā, laddhāna ti labhivāna, diṭṭhā ti disvā, iti *viddhā laddhā laddhāna diṭṭhā* ti padāni *tvāpaccayena* saddhim gatāni pi saṃhōgavasena *vakārapaṭibaddhāni* na honti, tasmā *buddhā buddhāna* icc etāni pi *laddhā laddhāna* icc ādini viya parihīna- *vakārasaṃhōgāni* eva gaheṭabbāni; ye *budhvā* ti rūpaṃ icchanti ²⁰paṭhanti ca, maññe te *tvāpaccayo* vañceti tena te vañcanaṃ pāpuṇanti, tasmā tādissam rūpaṃ agahetvā, yo Saddanitiyaṃ sad-davinicchayo vutto, so yeva āyasmantehi sārato paccetabbo.

1133 Budha bodhane. Sakammakākamako 'yaṃ dhātu, tathā hi *bodhanasadduccāraṇena* jānanaṃ vikaṣanaṃ niddakkhaya ca ²⁵gaṇito, tasmā 'budha ñāṇe, budha vikaṣane, budha niddakkhaye' ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Bujjhati Bhagavā dhamme, bujjhati pabujjhati padumaṃ, bujjhati pabujjhati puriso, buddho pabuddho, bodheti pabodheti* ¹icc ādini.

1134 ⁶Sandhā sandhimhi. *Saṃpubbo dhādhātu sandhimhi* vattati. ³⁰"N' ev' assa ¹Maddibhakuṭi na sandhiyati na rodati". Na

¹ ns *cīl.* madhvāsavo Vin IV 110¹⁶. ² J VI 77⁶. ³ Sn 766^d. ⁴ J V 151¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ⁵ J V 215²⁸⁻²⁹ (Ja). ⁶ *deest* Wg Mmd; (na sandhiyati = na maṅku ahoṣi, Ja VI 570²³). ⁷ J VI 570¹³ (ns: assa | thui Vessantara maṅ³ kṛ² ā³ || Maddi | Maddi mi bhurā³ saṅ | bhakuṭi | myak mhoṇ krut saṅ || vā | naphū⁸ re tvan¹ saṅ || n' eva hoti | ma phrac lhyān taṅ² || na sandhiyati | nha lum³ ma sā khraṇ³ nhaṇ¹ ma cap).

^a C^e *ovirahitassa*; B^{ens} *ovigatassa*. ^b C^eB^m *sakkata*^o. ^c C^eB^{em}ns *h. l.* niliyati (*vide* 484²²). ^d *ita* B^{ens} (= Sn); C^eB^m *yadicchakam*. ^e *ita* C^eB^{em}ns.

^f *ita* C^e; B^m *bodheti pabodhati*; B^{ens} *bodhati pabodhati*.

sandhiyatī ti idam aññehi pakaraṇehi ¹asādhāraṇaṃ *divā*-
dirūpaṃ.

1135 [†]Dhanu^a yācane. ²"Mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa ha-
dayaṃ dhaniyyati"^b; idam pi ³asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

5 1136 Dhi anādare^c. *Dhiyate, dhīno*.

1137 Yudha sampahāre. *Yujjhati, yodho yuddhaṃ caraṇāyudho*,
⁴yakārassa vakārabhāve āvudhan ti rūpaṃ. Tatra caraṇāyu-
dho ti kukkuṭo.

1138 Kudha kope. *Kujjhati*, ⁵"kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattam; ⁶kuddho
10 atthaṃ na jānāti kuddho dhammaṃ na passati".

1139 Sudha soceyye. Soceyyaṃ sucibhāvo. *Sujjhati*, ⁷suddhi
visuddhi saṃsuddhi^d, sujghanam, suddho visuddho parisuddho;
kārite sodheti sodhako icc ādini.

1140 Sidhu samrādhane. *Sijjhati, siddhi*.

15 1141 Radha himsāyaṃ^e. *Rajjhati virajjhati aparajjhati, aparādhō*.

1142 Rādha 1143 sādha saṃsiddhiyaṃ. [†]Rādhayati, [†]sādhayati;
ārādhanam, sādhanam; saparahitaṃ sādheti ti sādhu · sappu-
riso, accantaṃ sādhetabban ti sādhu · latthakaṃ sundaraṃ
dānasilādi.

20 1144 Vidha vijjhane^f. *Vijjhati paṭivijjhati*, ⁸"khaṇa viddha"^g,
vidhu vijjhanako viddho paṭividdho, vijjhanam vedho paṭivedho,
vijjhita viddhā viddhāna: ⁹"ko maṃ viddhā niliyasi"^h.

1145 Idha vuddhiyaṃ. *Ijjhati samijjhati, iddhi ijghanam samijjha-*
nam iddho. Tattha iddhī ti ijghanam iddhi, ijjhanti vā sattā

25 etāya iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā honti ti iddhi.

1146 Gidhu abhikaṃkhāyaṃ. *Gijjhati, gijjho gaddho*: ¹⁰"gaddha-
bādhipubbo; ¹¹kāmagiddho na jānāsi", *gedho*.

1147 Rudhi āvaraṇe. *Rujjhati virujjhati paṭivirujjhati, virodhako*
viruddho rodho, ¹²"virodho paṭivirodho".

30 1148 Anuvīdhā ¹³anukaraṇeⁱ. *Anu-vipubbo dhādhātu anukiriya-*

¹ (484⁴ 485³; 411 n. 3). ² J VI 264¹⁻². ³ vide n. 1. ⁴ (§ 94; *supra* 395²⁰). ⁵ Dhs § 1060 (As 367²⁰). ⁶ A IV 96²². ⁷ cf. Nidd I 84¹³⁻¹⁴. ⁸ (cf. Ja VI 450²⁰?). ⁹ (483¹¹). ¹⁰ M I 130⁴ (*infra* V1508). ¹¹ J VI 416¹². ¹² Dhs § 1060. ¹³ (anuvīdhīyati = anusikkhati Ja II 98²⁴).

^a vide V1517 (Wg § 30: 8: vanu yācane). ^b ita CeBemns. ^c = Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 26: 27. ^d Bens om. ^e addendum ca? (Wg § 26: 84: radha himsā-samrāddhyoḥ). ^f Rūp 497 (Ce 205²³): vidha tālāne, cf. V1150. ^g ita Bem; Ce khaṇaṃ (viddha (ns: khana | tū⁸ chva lo¹ || viddha | thui⁸ bhok lo¹ ||). ^h Bm niliyasiti > niliyati < niliyasi; CeBe niliyati (483¹²). ⁱ Bm anuvīdhānukaraṇe.

yaṃ vattati. *Puriso aññassa purisassa kiriyaṃ anuvīdhiyyati*, atrāyaṃ pālī: "dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā tass' evānuvīdhiyyati" ti; idam pi ²asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

1149 ³Anurudha kāme. Kāmo icchā; *anupubbo rudhadhātu icchā* ⁵yaṃ vattati. *Anuruddho anurodho*. *Anusmā* ti kim: *virodho*.

Tattha Anuruddho ti anurujjhati paṇitaṃ paṇitaṃ vatthum kāmeti ti Anuruddho; anurodho ti anukūlatā. Ayam pālī: "so uppannaṃ lābhaṃ anurujjhati alābhe paṭivirujjhati" ti.

1150 Vyadha taḷane. [†]*Vyajjhati, vyādho*. Vyādho ti luddo ^a, ¹⁰taṃ taṃ migam [†]vyajjhati tāleti himsati ti vyādho.

1151 Gudha pariveṭhane. *Gujjhati, godho* ^b.

1152 Mana ñaṇe. *Maññati avamaññati*, "seyyādivasena maññati ti māno maññanā maññitattaṃ"; māno ahaṃkāro unnati ketu paggaho avalepo ti pariyāyā. ¹⁵

1153 Jana janane. Sakammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Jaññati* t' imassa rūpaṃ, karoti ti attho; kārite ⁶"janesi Phusati mamaṃ", *janayati*, sukhaṃ janeti janayati ti janako · pitā yo koci vā nibbattaḥ ^c; ⁷puthu kilese janeti ti puthujjano. Tattha *janeti janayati* ti rūpāni ⁸*curādiganaṃ* patvā suddhakatturūpāni bhavanti, karoti ti hi tesam attho, hetukattuvaseṇa pi tadattho vattabbo: nibbatteti ti. ²⁰

1154 Jani pātubhāve. *Īkāraṇto* 'yaṃ akammako dhātu; *vīpubbo* ce, sakammako. *Putto jāyati · jāto*; ⁹puthu kilesā jāyanti etthā ti puthujjano; jananaṃ ¹⁰jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti ²⁵khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo ti pariyāyā; *itthi puttam vijāyati · itthi puttam vijātā*. ¹¹"so puriso vijātamātuyā pi amanāpo", ¹²*upavijāññā itthi*; kārite ¹³*jāpeti jāpayati*, ¹⁴"atthajāpikā paññā" ti rūpāni.

1155 Hana himsayaṃ. Idha *himsāvacanena ghaṭṭanaṃ gahetabbaṃ*. *Saddo solamhi haññati paṭihaññati*: ¹⁵"buddhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññati" imāni kattupadāni; *bhuvā*- ³⁰

¹ J II 98²⁰⁻²¹ (*infra* Ce 522¹). ² cf. 484¹ ³ Wg § 26: 65. ⁴ A IV 158²². ⁵ cf. Dhs § 1116. ⁶ Cp I 9: 10^d. ⁷ cf. Nidd I 146¹⁸ (*vide* Sv I 59⁸⁻²⁰). ⁸ (Kev 643). ⁹ cf. Nidda (Ce 192²⁰) *ad* Nidd I 146¹⁸. ¹⁰ cf. Vibh 99¹³. ¹¹ cf. Spk *ad* S I 94². ¹² (M I 384¹² Ps). ¹³ Vibha 409¹⁴. ¹⁴ Vibh 324²⁵. ¹⁵ Kv 221⁸ (*supra* 399¹⁸).

a Bm luddho. b B^{ens} godhā. c ita Bm; C^e nibbattiko; B^{ens} nibbatteta.

digaṇaṃ pana patvā ¹"lokena ve haññati jātarūpaṃ na jātarūpena hananti lohan" ti pāḷiyaṃ *haññati* ti padaṃ kamma-padaṃ, jātarūpaṃ lokena kammārehi haññati ti attho, *hananti* ti padaṃ kattupadaṃ, lohaṃ jātarūpena kammārā hananti ti
5 attho, ettha hananaṃ paharaṇaṃ ti gahetabbaṃ.

1156 Rūpa^a ruppāne. Ruppanaṃ kuppanaṃ ghaṭṭanaṃ pīḷanaṃ. *Ruppati, rūpaṃ ruppanaṃ.* Imassa pana ²"rūpa^a rūpakiriyāyaṃ" ti *curādigaṇe* t̥hitassa *rūpeti rūpayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha rūpaṃ ti ³ken' at̥thena rūpaṃ: ruppānat̥thena rūpaṃ, vuttaṃ
10 h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁴"kiñ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ . . . ruppati ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati, kena ruppati^b: sītena pi ruppati uñhena pi ruppati jighacchāya pi ruppati^c . . . dāṃsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīṃsapasamphassena pi ruppati, (ruppati ti)^d kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati" ti; . . . tattha ruppati
15 ti kuppati ghaṭṭiyati pīḷiyati, bhijjati ti attho — ⁵bhijjati ti vikāraṃ āpajjati, vikārāpatti ca sitādisannipāte visadisarūpāpatti^e yeva. Ettha ca kuppati ti etena kattuātthe *rūpāpada-*siddhiṃ dasseti, ghaṭṭiyati pīḷiyati ti etehi kammaṭthe, kopādi-kiriya yeva hi ruppānakiriya ti, 'so pana kattubhūto kammabhūto
20 ca attho bhijjāmāno nāma hoti' ti imassa at̥thassa dassanātthaṃ ⁶"bhijjati ti attho" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā "ruppati ti rūpaṃ" ti kamma-kattutthe *rūpāpadasiddhi* vuttā, vikāro hi ruppānaṃ ti vuccati, ten' eva "bhijjati ti attho" ti ⁷kamma-⁸kattut̥thena *bhijjati* ti saddena at̥thaṃ dasseti — tattha yadā kammaṭthe *ruppati*
25 ti padaṃ, tadā sītenā ti ādi kattuātthe karaṇavacanaṃ, yadā pana *ruppati* ti padaṃ kattuātthe kammakattuātthe vā, tadā hetumhi karaṇavacanaṃ dat̥ṭhabbaṃ. ⁹*Rūpasaddo* khandha-bhava-nimitta-paccaya-sarira-vaṇṇa-saṇṭhānādisu^f at̥thesu vat-tati, ayañ hi ¹⁰"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ" ti
30 ettha rūpakkhandaṃ vattati, ¹¹"rūpāpattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti" ti ettha rūpabhava, ¹²"ajjhataṃ arūpasāññi bahiddhā rūpāni passati" ti ettha kasiṇanimitte, ¹³"sarūpā bhikkhave uppañjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā no arūpā" ti ettha paccaye, ¹⁴"ākāso

¹ J IV 102¹⁻⁸. ² V 1523. ³ Vibha 3³⁰—4⁵, 4⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁴ S III 86²²⁻²⁸. ⁵ cf. m̥ ad Vibha 4¹⁸. ⁶ (486¹²). ⁷ V 1089. ⁸ V 1124. ⁹ Mp I 21⁸⁻²⁵. ¹⁰ Vibh 1⁹.
¹¹ Vibh 263²³. ¹² M III 222¹². ¹³ A I 83¹. ¹⁴ M I 190¹⁹.

^a CeBm rūpa. ^b Bm ad. ti. ^c Bens suppl. pipāsāya pi ruppati. ^d ita Bens (= Vibha); CeBm om. ^e Ce orūpappatti; Bens orūpappavatti. ^f Mp ad. anekesu.

parivārito rūpan t' eva^a saṃkhaṃ gacchati" ti ettha sarīre,
 "cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇan" ti
 ettha vaṇṇe, "rūpappamāṇo rūpappasanno" ti ettha saṇṭhāne;
 icc evaṃ

khandhe bhawe nimitte ca sarīre paccaye pi ca 5
 vaṇṇe saṇṭhānaādimhi rūpasaddo pavattati. 8

1157 Kupa kope^b. Kuppati: "kuppanti vātassa (pi)^c eritassa;
 "kopo pakopo; "vacīpakopaṃ rakkheyya".

1158 Tapa santāpe. Tappati santappati, santāpo.

1159 Tapa piṇane. Tappati, tappanaṃ. 10

1160 Dapa hāse. Dappati.

1161 Dīpa dittiyaṃ. Dippati, dīpo^d.

1162 "Lupa adassane. (Luppati), luppanaṃ lopo lutti.

1163 Khīpa peraṇe. Khippati, khippaṃ.

1164 Lubha giddhiyaṃ^e. Lubbhati, "attano yeva jaṇṇukaṃ olub- 15
 bha tiṭṭhati", lubbhanāṃ lobho, lubbhivā lubbhivāna lubbhiya
 lubbhiyāna olubbhitvā olubbhitvāna olubbhiya olubbhiyāna, lub-
 bhituṃ olubbhituṃ. Tattha lobho ti "lubbhanti tena sattā,
 sayāṃ vā lubbhati, lubbhanamattam eva vā tan ti lobho",
 ettha pana "lobho lubbhanā lubbhittattam; "rāgo ... tanhā 20
 tasiṇā ... mucchā ... ejā ... vanaṃ vanatho" icc ādini lo-
 bhassa bahu nāmāni veditabbāni.

1165 Khubha sañcalane. Khubbhati saṃkhubbhati: "khubbhittha
 nagaraṃ", saṃkhobho; kārite khobheti khobhayati.

1166 Samu upasame. Cittaṃ sammali^f vūpasammali, samaṇo sanli 25
 santo. Ettha "samaṇo ti sammati santacitto bhavati ti samaṇo,
 kāritavasena pana "kilese sameti upasameti ti samaṇo" ti nib-
 bacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tathā hi "yaṃ sameti [ti] idaṃ ariyaṃ;
 "samaya(n)tidha sattānan" ti dve kāritarūpāni.

1167 Samu "khede, "nirodhe ca. Khedo kilamanaṃ, nirodho 30
 abhāvagamaṃ. Addhānamaggapaṭipannassa kāyo sammali,

¹ M III 281¹⁸. ² A II 71¹². ³ J V 43². ⁴ Dhs § 1060 (As 367²¹). ⁵ DhP
 232². ⁶ < Pāṇ I 1: 60. ⁷ As 211²⁸⁻²⁹. ⁸ Vm 468²⁴. ⁹ Dhs § 389. ¹⁰ Dhs §
 1059. ¹¹ J VI 489¹³ (*supra* 409²⁰). ¹² (*cf.* Sp I 111¹⁷ Sv I 246²¹ Uda 378⁶).
¹³ (Pj II 428⁴). ¹⁴ Vm 10¹¹. ¹⁵ Vm 10¹⁰. ¹⁶ Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 95. ¹⁷ (488³).

^a B^{em}ns tv eva. ^b Rūp 497 (C^e 206⁴). ^c C^eB^m om. ^d C^e *ad.* paṭipo.
^e Wg § 26: 128: gārdhye. ^f B^{em}ns *ad.* upasammali (*cf.* Nidd I 352², 15).

aggi sammati, santo. ¹*Santasaddo* ²"dīghaṃ santassa yojanan" ti ādisu kilantabhāve^a āgato, ³"ayañ ca vitakko ayañ ca vicāro santā honti samitā" ti ādisu niruddhabhāve, ⁴"adhigato kho^b my āyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo
5 pañito" ti ādisu santañāṇagocaratāyaṃ, ⁵"upasantassa sadā satimato" ti ādisu kilesavūpasame, ⁶"santo have sabbhi pavedayanti" ti ādisu sādhusu, ⁷"pañc' ime bhikkhave mahācorā santo saṃvijjamānā" ti ādisu atthibhāve; etth' etaṃ vuccati:
kilantatte niruddhatte santadhi-gocarattane
10 kilesūpasame c' eva atthibhāve ca sādhusu
imesu chasu ṭhānesu *santasaddo* pañāgato. 9

1168 Damu damane^c. *Dammati, danto damo damanaṃ^d*; kārite *cittaṃ dameti damayati* ti rūpāni. Tattha damo ti indriyasamvarādīnaṃ etaṃ nāmaṃ, ⁸"saccena danto damasā upeto vedanta-gū vusitabrahmacariyo" ti ettha hi indriyasamvarado damo ti vutto, ⁹"yadi saccā damā cāgā khantiyā bhiyyo 'dha vijjati" ti ettha paññā damo ti vuttā, ¹⁰"dānena damena saṃyāmena saccavajjenā"^e ti ettha uposathakammaṃ damo ti vuttaṃ, ¹¹"damūpasamenā" ti ettha khanti damo ti vuttā;
20 icc evaṃ

indriyasamvarado paññā khanti cā pi uposatho
ime atthā pavuccanti *damasaddena* sāsane ti. 10

1169 Yā gati-pāpuṇesu^f. *Yāyati yāyanli, pariyaṃ,* ¹²"yāyamāno mahārājā addā Sīdantare nage", *yāyanlo*: ¹³"yāyantam anuyāyati", ¹⁴*yātānuyāyī, yāyitum yāyitvā* icc ādini. Ettha *pariyaṃ* saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ¹⁵*pariyaṃ*saddo vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu samantato gantabbatṭhāne ca sadise ca vattati, ¹⁶"kassa nu kho Ānanda ajja pariyaṃ bhikkhuniyo ovaditum" ti ādisu ¹⁷hi vāre vattati, ¹⁸"Madhupiṇḍikapariyaṃ ti naṃ dhārehi" ti ādisu desanāyaṃ, ¹⁹"iminā pi kho te rājāñña pariyaṃ evaṃ hotū" ti ādisu kāraṇe, ²⁰"pariyaṃpatho" ti ādisu

¹ cf. Ps ad M I 341³. ² Dh 60^b. ³ Vibh 258³. ⁴ Vin I 4³². ⁵ Ud 30¹⁰.
⁶ Dh 151^d. ⁷ Vin III 89³⁴. ⁸ Sn 463^{ab}. ⁹ Sn 189^c. ¹⁰ D I 53¹. ¹¹ M III 269¹⁶.
¹² J VI 125⁵. ¹³ cf. J VI 499²³ ... 500². ¹⁴ (ns cit. Ja VI 311³). ¹⁵ cf. Sv I 36¹⁶⁻²⁰.
¹⁶ M III 270²². ¹⁷ hi | atthuddhāra mha ta pa³ paduddhāra ka² || ns. ¹⁸ M I 114¹⁶.
¹⁹ D II 319²⁵. ²⁰ cf. D III 101⁴.

^a Bm kilanti⁰. ^b Bm om. ^c Mmd 630 (Ce 481⁷). ^d Bm dammanāṃ.
^e Bm saccavacanenā (< Sv I 160¹⁰). ^f Mmd 630 (Ce 481¹²); yā gati-pāpuṇe.

samantato gantabbatṭhāne, ¹"kōpasaddo khobhapariyāyo" ti ādisu sadise vattati; icc evaṃ

pariyāyaravo vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu ca

samantato va^a gantabbatṭhāne ca sadise siyā. 11

1170 Ri [†]vasane^b. *Riyati*. 5

1171 Vili vilinabhāve^c. *Sappi vilīyati*; kārite *vilāpayati*.

1172 Va gati-gandhanesu. *Vāyati*, *vāyo vāto*.

1173 Sivu tantasantāne. *Sibbati saṃsibbati*, *sibbaṃ sibbanto*; kārite *sibbati sibbayati* *sibbāpeti* *sibbāpayati*.

1174 Sivu gati-sosanesu. *Sibbati*. 10

1175 Thivu^d 1176 khivu nirasane^e. *Thibbati^d*, *khibbati*.

1177 Sā ²tanukaraṇe. *Siyati siyanti*.

1178 Sā^f antakammani. *Siyati*, ³"anavasesato mānaṃ siyati sam-ucchindati ti aggamaggo māna-saṇ" ti hi vuttaṃ.

1179 ⁴Sā assādane. *Rasaṃ sāyati*, *sāyitaṃ sāyanam*. 15

1180 Sū pānippasave^g. *Sūyati pasūyati*, *pasūtā gāvi*.

1181 [†]Kusu haraṇa-dittisu^h. *Kussa[ya]tiⁱ*.

1182 Silisa ālingane. *Silissati*, *silesa*.

1183 Kilisa upatāpe. *Kilissati saṃkilissati*, *kilesa saṃkilesa*. *Ikā-ralope klissati* ⁵kleso icc ādini. Api ca malinatā pi *kilisasaddena* ²⁰vuccati ⁶"kiliṭṭhavatthaṃ paridahati; ⁷cittena saṃkiliṭṭhena saṃkilissanti mānavā" ti ādisu ⁸dhātunaṃ anekatthatāya.

1184 Masa appibhāve^j, khamāyaṇ^k ca. *Massati*.

1185 Lisa appibhāve. *Lissati*, *leso*. "Lisa lesane" ti pi paṭhanti ācariyā. 25

1186 Tasa pipāsāyaṃ. *Tassati paritassati*, *paritassanā tasiṇā tasito*.

1187 ⁸Dusa dosane. *Dussati*, *doso dosanaṃ dosito*.

1188 Dusa appitiyaṃ^m. *Dussati padussati*, ⁹"doso padoso", *duḷḷho paduḷḷho*, *dūsako dūsito dūsanā*.

¹ anuṭṭikā, ns (*ad* As 367²¹). ² *vide* 433³⁰. ³ *cf.* As 140¹⁷. ⁴ sāyitaṃ = assāditaṃ, mḥ *ad* Vm 258²². ⁵ (446 n. e). ⁶ *cf.* Dhpa II 261¹¹. ⁷ ***.

⁸ dūsikā = dosakārikā, Ja III 179¹⁸. ⁹ Dhs § 1060.

^a *leg.* ca? [ns: samantato || .. || avagant^o ||]. ^b Wg § 26: 29: rīṇ sra-vaṇe. ^c B^m *ad.* na; Wg § 26: 30: śleṣaṇe (ca). ^d C^eB^{em}ns dhiv^o (Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 4: sṭhivu kṣivu nirasane). ^e C^eB^{em}ns nidassane (*vide* n. d). ^f 3: so(?), Pariccheda 19 *str.* 64. ^g (Wg § 26: 23). ^h Wg § 26: 6: knasu hvaraṇa-dīptyoḥ; ns: karaṇa-dittisu laṇ⁹ rhi eṇ¹. ⁱ C^eB^m kussayati; B^{em}ns kusayati. ^j *cf.* V 1185. ^k *cf.* Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 55. ^m Rūp 529: dusa appittimhi (Wg § 24: 3: dviṣa apritau, *vide* Wg § 26: 75+76).

- 1189 **Asu khepe.** Khepo khipanaṃ. *Assati*, ¹"nirassati ādiyati ca dhammaṃ", *issāso*. Ettha ca nirassati ti chaḍḍeti ²sathāraṃ tathā dhammakkhā(nā)dini^a; *issāso* ti usum assati khipati ti *issāso* · dhanuggaho.
- 5 1190 **Yasu payatane.** *Yassati*, *niya(s)sakammaṃ*. Ettha ca, yena vinayakammena ³"nissāya te vatthabban" ti niyassiyati ⁴bhājāpiyati ti niya(s)so bāl(y)an, taṃ niya(s)sakammaṃ nāma, ⁵"karohi^b me yakkha niya(s)sakamman" ti ettha pana ⁶nigga-hakammaṃ niya(s)sakammaṃ nāma.
- 10 1191 **Bhas[s]a bhassane.** *Bhassati*, *bhassaṃ bhassakārako*.
 1192 **Vasa sadde.** ⁷*Sakuṇo vassati*, ⁸"adhamo migajātānaṃ sigālo tūta vassati", ⁹*maṇḍūko vassati*.
 1193 **Nasa adassane.** *Nassanadhammaṃ nassati panassati vinassati*, ¹⁰"nassa vasali; ¹¹cara pi re vinassa"^c, *naḷḷho vinaḷḷho^d*; *kārite*
- 15 *nāseti nāsayati*.
 1194 **Susa sosane.** *Paṇṇaṃ sussati*; *kārite vālo paṇṇaṃ soseti sosayati*; *kamme vālena paṇṇaṃ sosiyati*; bhāve kiriyāpadam appasiddhaṃ; *soso*, ¹²"sukkaṃ^e kaṭṭhaṃ", *sussaṃ sussanto sus-samāno rahado^f*.
- 20 1195 **Tusa tuṭṭhiyaṃ^g.** *Tussati santussati*, *santutṭhi santoso tosa-naṃ*, *tuṭṭhabbaṃ tussitabbaṃ Tusitā*; *kārite toseti* icc ādini.
 1196 ¹³**Hā parihāniyaṃ.** *Hāyati parihāyati*: ¹⁴"hāyanti tattha vāḷavā"^h; bhāve ¹⁵"bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahiyissati" ti ca *rāgo pahiyati* ti ca rūpaṃ; *kamme*
- 25 *kiriyāpadam appasiddhaṃ*, *rāgo pahiyati* ti idaṃ pana ¹⁶"hā cāge" ti vuttassa *bhuvādiganaṭikadhātussa* rūpaṃ · ¹⁷"rāgaṃ pajahati" ti kattupadassa dassanato.
 1197 **Naha bandhane.** *Nayhati upanayhati sannayhati*, *sannāho sannaddho*.
- 30 1198 **Muha vecitte.** *Muyhati sammuyhati pamuyhati*, ¹⁸"moho pamoho", *mūḷho*, *momuho puriso* · *momuhaṃ cittaṃ*; *kārite*

¹ Sn 785^d. ² vide Nidd I 76²⁸—77³. ³ Vin II 8¹, ⁴ (*leg.* niyassako, *cf.* Vin I 49²⁹ v. I., A I 99⁵, Mp *ad loc.*; *re vera* ni + Vās). ⁴ ns: tajjāpiyati lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (ns *cit.* Sp¹ *ad loc.* = Vjb). ⁵ Pv 520^d. ⁶ Pva 223¹⁴. ⁷ J VI 560⁴. ⁸ J II 67¹⁸. ⁹ (Ja IV 248²). ¹⁰ Dhpa III 119¹⁵. ¹¹ Vin IV 139³, ¹² M III 95⁴ (Kev 585). ¹³ *cf.* V 1121 *etc.* ¹⁴ J I 181²⁹. ¹⁵ S I 219³ (*supra* 8¹⁸). ¹⁶ V 995. ¹⁷ *cf.* S III 27¹⁴. ¹⁸ Dhs § 1061.

^a Ce B^m dhammakkhādini. ^b Pv: kareyyāsi [— — —; *leg.* kayirāsi].
^c B^m om. vi-. ^d B^m om. ^e B^m sukkaṃ. ^f Bemns dahado. ^g Wg § 26: 75: prītau. ^h Ce Bemns vāḷavā.

moheti-pamohako^a. Ettha ca momuho ti ¹"avisadatāya momuho, mahāmūlho ti attho".

1199 Saha 1200 suha sattiyam. *Sayhati. suyhati.*

1201 Nhā soceyye. *Nhāyati*, ²appakkharānam bahubhāve^b *nahāyati, nahāyitvā nhāyitvā, nahānam nhānam*, ³"sisam nhāto". ⁵Ettha ca sisam nhāto ti sisam dhovitvā nhāto ti attho gahe-
tabbo · ⁴porāṇehi anumatattā.

1202 Siniha pitiyam. *Siniyhati, sinehako sinehito siniddho*, ⁵"putte sineho ajāyatha", *ikāralopena sneho*, tathā hi ⁶"nisneham abhi-
kamkhāmī" ti pālī dissati. 10

1203 Viriḷa lajjāyam^c, *codane ca. Viriḷito*. Lajjāvasena attho
pasiddho, na codanāvasena, tathā hi "viriḷito ti lajjito" ti attha-
samvannakā ⁷garū vadanti "lajjanākārappatto" ti ca.

Divādī ettakā dīṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 12 15

— *Divādigaṇo* 'yam.

1204 ⁸Su savane. *Suṇoti · suṇāti, suṇimsu paḷissuṇi paḷissuṇimsu ·*
assosi assosum paccassosi paccassosum icc ādini; *suṇissati sossati*
icc ādini ca bhavanti; *abbhāsavisaye sussūsati sussūsā* icc ādini,
anabbhāsavisaye sāvako soto; suṇam suṇanto suṇamāno suyya- 20
māno; ⁹"savanam sutam, asūyitthā ti vā sutam", *sutavā solam*
soṇo, suṇitum solum suṇitvā (suṇitvāna) suṇiya suṇiyāna sutvā
sutvāna; *kārite sāveti sāvayati*; kamme *saddo suygiati sūgiati vā*;
bhāve padarūpam appasiddham. Tattha sāvako ti antevāsiko,
so duvidho: āgataphalo anāgataphalo ca, tattha āgataphalo 25
savanante ariyāya jātiyā jāto ti sāvako ti vuccati, itaro garū-
nam ovādam suṇāti ti sāvako ti; sāvako antevāsiko sisso ti
pariyāyā. Ettha *sutasaddassa atthuddhāram vadāma saddhim*
sotasaddassa atthuddhārena: ¹⁰*sutasaddo saupasaggo anupa-*
saggo ca ¹¹*anupapadena, sutasaddo* ca 30

gamane vissute tinte 'nuyogōpacite pi ca
sadde ca sotadvārānusārañātesu dissati, 13

¹ Ppa 249³. ² § 161. ³ cf. M II 47²¹ (: J VI 578¹). ⁴ cf. Ps (S^c) III 261⁴⁻⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ J IV 10³². ⁷ = Jāt-ṭikā-charā tui¹ sañ, ns; cf. Ja I 131⁸ (ṭhi-
lito) = As 126³¹ (ṭpilīto, S^c ṭnilīno). ⁸ cf. Rūp 498 (C^c 206¹²—207²⁹). ⁹ ***.
¹⁰ cf. Sv I 28¹⁴ Ps I 4³⁴ Spk ad S I 1⁷ Mp I 6¹⁷ Pj I 101²² Uda 11²². ¹¹ = anī²
pud ma rhi khrañ² kroñ¹, ns.

^a B^m < pamohanako. ^b ns bahubhāvena. ^c cf. Ātreya apud Wg § 26: 18.

- tathā hi ¹"senāya pasuto" ti ādisu gacchanto ti attho, ²"sutadhammassa passato" ti ādisu^a vissutadhammassā ti attho, ³"avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassā" ti ādisu tintassā ti attho, ⁴"ye jhānapasutā dhīrā" ti ādisu anuyuttā ti attho, ⁵"tumhehi puññaṃ pasutaṃ anappakan" ti ādisu upacitan ti attho, ⁶"diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātan" ti ādisu saddo ti attho, ⁷"bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo" ti ādisu sotadvārānusāraviññātadhammadharo ti attho; *sotasaddo* pi anekatthappabhedo, tathā h' esa maṃsa-viññāṇa-ñāṇesu taṇhādisu ca dissati
- 10 dhārāyaṃ ariyamagge ca cittasantatiyaṃ pi ca, 14
⁸"sotāyatanam . . . sotadhātu . . . sotindriyaṃ" ti ādisu *sotasaddo* maṃsasote dissati, ⁹"sotena saddaṃ sutvā" ti ādisu sotaviññāṇe, ¹⁰"dibbāya sotadhātuyā" ti ādisu ñāṇasote, ¹¹"yāni sotāni lokasmin ti yāni (etāni)^b sotāni mayā kittitāni pakittitāni ācikkhitāni^a desitāni paññāpitāni^c paṭṭhapitāni vivaritāni vibhattāni uttānikatāni pakāsītāni, seyyathidaṃ taṇhāsoto diṭṭhisoto kilesasoto duccaritasoto avijjāsoto" ti ādisu (taṇhādisu)^d pañcasu dhammesu, ¹²"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānan" ti ādisu udakadhārāyaṃ, ¹³"ariyass' etaṃ āvuso aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanam yadidaṃ soto" ti ādisu ariyamagge, ¹⁴"purisassa ca viññāṇasotaṃ pajānāti ubhayato abbocchinnaṃ: idha loke patitṭhitaṃ ca paraloke patitṭhitaṃ cā" ti ādisu cittasantatiyaṃ ti; soṇo ti sunakho, so hi sāmikassa vacanam suṇāti ti soṇo
- 25 ti vuccati, imāni tadabhidhānāni:
 sunakho ¹⁵sārameyyo ca suṇo sūno^b ca kukkuro
 soṇo svāno suvāno ca sālūro ¹⁶migadaṃsano 15
 sā ¹⁶sunidhā t' ime saddā pumānesu pavattare,
 sunakhi kukkurī sī ti ime itthisu vattare, 16
 30 sunakhā sārameyyā ti ādī bahuvaco pana
 pavattati pum-itthisu, aññatrā pi ayaṃ nayo; 17
kukkuro ti ayaṃ tattha bālakāle ravena ve
 mahallake pi sunakhe rūḷhiyā sampavattati, 18

¹ ***. ² Vin I 327. ³ Vin IV 233⁸. ⁴ Dh 181^a. ⁵ Khp VII 13^d. ⁶ A II 23²¹.
⁷ A II 22²⁴—23¹. ⁸ Dh 5 (585) 601. ⁹ M I 180²². ¹⁰ D I 79⁸. ¹¹ Nidd II ad Sn 1035^a. ¹² S IV 179⁸. ¹³ cf. S V 347³⁰. ¹⁴ D III 105¹⁰⁻¹⁷. ¹⁵ Amk II 10; 21 ^{cd}.
¹⁶ ns: sunidhā | khve³ ||.

^a Bm om. ^b Ce Bm om. ^c Ce paññāpo; Bm pavattapitāni. ^d ita Ce (< ns); Bm om.

tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyā Kukkurajātake ¹"ye kukkurā rājakulambhi vaḍḍhā koleyyakā vaṇṇabalūpapannā" ti imasmiṃ padese evaṃ atthaṃ vaṇṇayimsu: ¹"ye kukkurā ti ye sunakhā, yathā hi dhāruṇho pi passāvo pūtimuttan ti, tadahujāto pi sigālo jarasigālo ti, komalā pi galocilatā pūtilatā ti, suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ⁵ pi kāyo pūtikāyo ti vuccati, evaṃ evaṃ vassasatiko pi sunakho kukkuro ti vuccati, tasmā mahallakā kāyūpapannā pi te kukkurā t' eva vuttā" ti.

1205 Ki himsāyaṃ. *Kiṇoti, kiṇāti kiṇanti.*

1206 Saka sāmattiye^a. Samatthassa bhāvo sāmattiyaṃ, yathā ¹⁰ dakkhiyaṃ. *Sakkuṇāti sakkuṇanti, asakkhi sakkhissati, Sakko ²sakkī.* Ettha Sakko ti devarājā, so hi parahitaṃ sakahitaṃ ca kātuṃ sakkuṇāti ti Sakko; api ca Sakyaputtakulajāto^b yo koci pi, tathā hi ³"atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko" ti ādi vuttaṃ, Bhagavantaṃ ca ⁴†Saṅgiyo^c ⁴"maṃ Sakka samuddharāhi" ti ¹⁵ ālapi, ⁵"sakyā vata bho kumārā paramasakyā vata bho kumārā" ti vacanam upādāya sabbe pi Sakyakule jātā Sakyā ti ca Sākiyā ti ca Sakkā ti ca vuccanti. Ettha svādित्ते pi anekassaradhātuto eko va *uṇāpaccayo* hoti, na *uṇāpaccayā*^d ti datṭhabbo^e.

20

1207 Khi khaye. *Khiṇoti · khiṇāti*, ¹"khiṇā jāti" *khiṇo*, ²"ayogā bhūrisaṃkhaṇḍo".

1208 Ge sadde^f. *Giṇoti · giṇāti.*

1209 Ci caye. *Nakārassa ^anakārattaṃ: pākāraṃ cinoti, citam kusalam, Celo puggalo.*

25

1210 [†]Ru^g upatāpe. *†Ruṇoti · †ruṇāti.*

1211 Rādha 1212 sādha saṃsiddhiyaṃ. *Rādhuṇāti, sādhuṇāti^h; rā-dhanaṃ ārādhanam, sādhanam.*

1213 Pi pitiyaṃ. *Piṇoti · piṇāti, piti piyo.*

1214 Apa pāpuṇeⁱ, 1215 ⁹sambhu ca. *Pāpuṇoti · pāpuṇāti*, ¹⁰"patto ³⁰sabbaññutaṃ satthā", [*patto*]¹¹"samppatto Yamasā-dhanam"; *sam-*

¹ J I 177¹⁻² et Ja I 177²⁻³ (cf. Pj II 40²⁶⁻²⁹ etc.). ² = acvama³ rhi sañ, ns.

³ Vin IV 101¹³. ⁴ ***. ⁵ D I 93¹. ⁶ D I 84¹¹. ⁷ Dhṛp 282^b. ⁸ vide 494^{10, 14, 21} (: 495¹⁰). ⁹ (Sv I 268²⁷). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ J IV 405¹².

^a Mmd 585; saka sāmattiye (Rūp 498; saka sattimhi). ^b ita Bm; Ce Sakyaputtakule jāto; B^{em}ns Sakyakulajāto. ^c sic C^eBm; B^{em}ns Piṇgiyo. ^d Ce oyo. ^e B^e obbam. ^f cf. Wg § 22: 20 + § 31: 28. ^g 3: du (Wg § 27: 10). ^h (ns sādhuṇāti). ⁱ Rūp 498: apa pāpuṇane; (cf. Sd V 1287).

- bhūṇāti*: ¹"na kiñci atthaṃ abhisambhūṇāti", *sambhūṇanto abhisambhūṇamāno*. Tattha patto ti *pasaddo* upasaggo, *pa-*
hottā ti ettha *pasaddo* viya, tathā hi *patto* ti ettha 'pāpuṇi' ti
 atthe *papubbassa apadhātussa pakāre* lutte *tappaccayassa* dvi-
 5 *bhāvo bhavati*. Tattha na abhisambhūṇāti ti na sampāpu-
 ṇāti, na sādhetī ti vuttaṃ hoti.
- 1216 ²*Khīpa khepe. Khīpuṇāti, khīpaṃ*. Khīpan ti maccha-
 pañjaro.
- 1217 *Āpa vyāpane*^b. ³*Āpuṇāti, āpo*.
- 10 1218 *Mi pakkhepane. Minoti, mitto*. Ettha ca sabbaguyhesu mi-
 nīyati pakkhipīyati ti mitto, ⁴"mitto have sattapadena hoti"
 ti vacanaṃ pana vohāravasena vuttaṃ na atthavasena; vuc-
 ceyya ce, yo koci avissāsiko attano paṭiviruddho pi ca mitto
 nāma bhaveyya, na c' evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, evañ ca pana daṭ-
 15 ṭhabbaṃ: sattapadavītiḥāramattena pi saha gacchanto saha
 gacchantassa piyavācānicchāraṇena aññamaññaṃ allāpasallā-
 paṃ karaṇamattena mitto nāma hoti ti vattabbaṃ, kiṃkāraṇā:
 daḥavissāso mitto nāma na bhaveyyā ti mittassa guṇapasam-
 sāvasena evaṃ vuttan ti.
- 20 1219 *Vu saṃvarane*^c. *Vuṇoti · vuṇāti, saṃvuṇoti · saṃvuṇāti*, ⁵"paṇ-
 ḍito silasaṃvuto".
- 1220 *Su abhisave*^d. Abhisavo nāma pīḷanaṃ manthanaṃ ⁶*san-*
dhānaṃ sin[h]ānaṃ vā. Suṇoti · suṇāti.
- 1221 *Si bandhane. Sinoti*.
- 25 1222 *Si nisāne. Siṇoti · siṇāti, nisitasatthaṃ*, ⁷"na hi nūṇāyaṃ
 sā khujjā^e labhati jivhāya chedanāṃ sunisitena satthena evaṃ
 dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ". Ettha bhaṇan ti bhaṇanti.
- 1223 [†]*Vusa^f pāgabbhiye. Pāgabbhiyaṃ nāma kūya-vācā-manehi*
pāgabbhabhāvo. †Vusuṇāti[†].
- 30 1224 *Asu vyāpane*^g. *Asuṇāti, assu*.
- 1225 *Hī gati-buddhisu, upatāpe ca*^h. *Hinoti*.

¹ Sp I 2⁹ (Vjb). ² ***. ³ (cf. V 1214, 1287). ⁴ J I 365¹¹ (Ja). ⁵ Dh 289^b.
^a = chak cap khraṇ³ || vā || kṇ³ || sinhānaṃ | re khyui³ khraṇ³ taṇ³ || ns (c): sināna
 vel nhāna). [†] J V 299¹⁻².

^a *ita* B^m; C^eB^{em}ns pappoti. ^b Wg § 27: 14: vyāptau. ^c = Rūp 498 (Wg §
 27: 8: varaṇe). ^d B^m abhibhave. ^e *ita* B^{em}s (= J); C^eB^m nāsā nūṇāyaṃ khuje.
^f C^e (conī.) dhu^o (Wg § 27: 21). ^g Cāndra-dh V 24: aśū vyāptau (Wg §
 27: 17 *ad.* saṃghāte ca). ^h Wg § 27: (10: ṭḍu upatāpe) 11: hī gatau vṛddhau.

Ettha pana ¹asamānantatte pi samānatthānaṃ samodhā-
naṃ vuccati:

1226 Tika^a 1227 tiga^a 1228 sagha^b 1229 [†]dikkha^c 1230 kivi^d 1231
eiri 1232 jiri 1233 dāsa 1234 du^e hiṃsayaṃ. *Tikuṇāti, tiguṇāti,*
saghuṇāti, [†]dikkhuṇātiⁱ, kivuṇāti, ciruṇāti, jiruṇāti, dāsuṇāti, du-
ṇoti · duṇāti ti rūpāni hiṃsāvācakāni bhavanti.

Suvādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 19

— Svādigaṇo 'yaṃ.

1235 Ki dabbavinimaye. Dabbavinimayo kayavikkayavasena bhaṇ- 10
ḍassa parivattanaṃ. ²*Kināti^g kinanti · vikkināti vikkinanti, ke-*
tum kinitum · vikketum vikkinitum, kinitvā vikkinitvā, kilaṃ
bhaṇḍaṃ, kayo, ³"vikkiṇeyya^h haneyya vā".

1236 ⁴Khi gatiyaṃ. *Khiṇāti, atikhiṇo saro, khaṃ khāni; nakā-*
rassa ⁵ṇakārattaṃ. Tattha khiṇāti ti gacchati; atikhiṇo ti 15
atigatoⁱ, atrāyaṃ pālī: "senti cāpātikhīṇā va purāṇāni anu-
thunan" ti, tattha cāpātikhīṇā ti cāpato atikhiṇā atigatā, atṭha-
kathāyaṃ pana ⁷"cāpātikhīṇā ti cāpato atikhiṇā, cāpā vinim-
muttā ti attho" ti padatthavivaranaṃ kataṃ, tam pi gatatthañ
ñeva sandhāya adhippāyatthavasena katan ti datṭhabbaṃ. 20
Tatra ⁸khan ti saggo, so hi katapuññehi gantabbattā khan ti
vuccati; khāni ti [†]saggā.

1237 Ci caye. *Puññaṃ cināti, pākaraṃ cināti, ⁹pāramiyo vicināti*
vicināti vā, pupphaṃ ocināti ocināti vā, pacināti pacinitvā, cilaṃ
kusalaṃ, cayo sañcayo, cilo pākāro; cināti ti celo · iṭṭhakavaḍ- 25
ḍhaki; ¹⁰"yo satto puññasañcayo"; sañcayo rāsi samūho piṇḍo
gaṇo saṃgho kadambo vaggo karo ghaṭā icc evamādayo
pariyāyā.

1238 Ji jaye. *Jināti vijināti, jinīyati, jetā jīno, ¹¹"jīto Māro, Mā-*
raṃ-jīto", jītavā ¹²jītāvi, jītabboⁱ jeygo, jayaṃ, jilaṃ vijitaṃ jayo 30

¹ Vide 461¹²⁻¹⁵. ² § 1066 (cf. n. g). ³ J VI 544²⁸ = 570³¹. ⁴ (495¹⁸).

^a (: 493²⁴). ^b DhP 156^{cd} (*supra* 391⁴). ^c DhPa III 132²⁴⁻²⁵. ^d (241²). ^e (Bv
2: 117ab). ^f ***. ^g (*supra* 344¹¹). ^h (jītavint, J V 407¹⁴).

^a Kt *apud* Wg § 27: 19. ^b = Wg § 27: 20. ^c 5: rikkha (*Durga etc.*
apud Wg § 27: 28—29). ^d W *apud* Wg § 15: 89. ^e V 1231—1234 = Wg
§ 27: 30—33. ^f Bm bhikkhuṇāti. ^g Bc kiṇ^o fere ubique. ^h (Bc h. l. vikki-
neyya). ⁱ Bm om. atī-. ^j ita C^eB^{em}ns.

parājayanaṃ parājayo, ¹"yassa jitaṃ nāvajiyati jitaṃ assa no yāti^a koci loke; ²jayo hi buddhassa sirimato ayaṃ Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo". Tattha jetā ti jināti ti jetā · yo koci puggalo; ajini ti jino · sabbaññū dhammarājā, kiṃ so ajini: 5 pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādiarayo ca, iti pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādayo ca arayo ajini ti jino, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ³"mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ, jita me pāpakā dhammā tasmāhaṃ Upaka jino" ti ⁴"tathāgato bhikkhave abhi-bhū anabhibhūto" ti ca, *jīnasaddo* hi kevalo sabbaññumhi pa-
10 vattati, sopapado pana paccekabuddhādisu tamhi ca yathāra-haṃ pavattati, ⁵"paccekajino; ⁶odhijino ⁷anodhijino, ⁸vipākajino ⁹avipākajino" ti imān' ettha nidassanapadāni.

1239 ⁸Ji jāniyaṃ, *Jināti*: ⁹"na jināti na jāpaye^b; ¹⁰jino rathas-saṃ maṇikuṇḍale ca putte ca dāre ca tath' eva jino; ¹¹jino
15 dhanān ca dāse ca".

1240 *Ñā avabodhane. Jānāti, nāyati · nāyati*: ¹²"animittā na nāyare; ¹³jaññā so yadi hāyaye^c; ¹⁴mā maṃ jaññā^d ti icchati"; 'ime amhākan' ti nātābbaṭṭhena nātī; *nātako*: ¹⁵"nātimitthā suhajjā ca; ¹⁶nātako no nisinno ti; ¹⁷nātābbaṃ ñeyyaṃ · saṃ-
20 khāra-vikāra-lakkhaṇa-nibbāna-paññatti-dhammā" — idisesu ṭhānesu ñeyyasaddo ekantena napumsako, vāccaliṅgatte sabba-liṅgiko, yathā ¹⁸ñeyyo phasso · ñeyyā vedanā · ñeyyaṃ cittaṃ, ñeyyo puriso · ñeyyā itthi · ñeyyaṃ dhanan ti ca.

1241 ¹⁹Thu abhiṭṭhave. *Thunāti abhiṭṭhunāti, thuti abhiṭṭhuti, tha-
25 vanā abhiṭṭhavanā, thulo abhiṭṭhulo*.

1242 ²⁰Thu nitthu(na)ne^e. *Thunāti*: ²¹"utṭhehi Revāte supāpa-dhamme apārutadvāre adānasile, nessāma taṃ yattha thunanti duggatā samappitā nerayikā du[k]khena; ²²purāṇāni anutthun-
nan[tī]" ti^f ca payogo^g.

¹ Dhṛ 179ab. ² Ja I 75^{d-e}. ³ Vin I 8²⁸⁻²⁹ = M I 171¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ⁴ cf. A II 24¹¹.
⁵ (Ap 4²⁰: paccekajina-sāvaka?). ⁶ Ps ad M III 219¹⁰. ⁷ M III 219¹⁰. ⁸ (Ja IV 72⁴). ⁹ J IV 71³⁴. ¹⁰ J III 153¹²⁻¹³. ¹¹ J VI 544³⁹. ¹² Vm 236¹⁶ (Kev 511 Sd § 1022). ¹³ J VI 36¹⁴. ¹⁴ Sn 127^b. ¹⁵ Dhṛ 219^c. ¹⁶ J III 65²⁴. ¹⁷ ***.
¹⁸ (cf. Paṭi I 22¹⁹⁻²³). ¹⁹ (cf. Nettia ad Netti 161³¹). ²⁰ Vva 223²⁵⁻²²⁴.
²¹ Vv 592^{a-d}. ²² Dhṛ 156^d.

^a sic CeBemns. ^b ns: Dhammapada nhuik [Dhṛ 166^b] ha kui ja ma pru bhai "na hāpaye" rhi eñ¹. ^c B^{ns} hāpaye. ^d B^{ms} jaññā (= si ce kun lañ¹). ^e B^m nitthune. ^f CeB^m oṭṭhunanti ti; B^{ns} oṭṭhunan ti (= Dhṛ). ^g Ce payogā.

1243 *Dū himsāyaṃ. Dunāti, mīttaddu dumo.* Ettha mīttaddū ti mīttam dunāti himsati dubbhatī^a ti mīttaddu, atra ¹"vedā^b na tāṇāya bhavanti tassa^c mīttadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti paḷi nidassanaṃ; dumo ti duniyati gehasambhārādiatthāya himsiyati chindiyati, paṇṇapupphādiatthikehi vā paṇṇapupphādi-⁵ haraṇena pīliyati ti dumo.

1244 *Dhū kampāne.* ²*Dhunāti, dhūmo dhonā dhono dhuto,* ³"dhu-
nanto vākacīrāni gacchāmi ambare tadā". Tattha dhūmo ti ⁴dhunāti kampatī ti dhūmo, ⁵dhūmasaddo kodhe taṇhāya vitakke pañcasu kāmagaṇesu dhammadesanāyaṃ pakatidhūme ti imesu ¹⁰atthesu vattati, ⁶"kodho dhūmo †bhasmāni^d mosavajjan" ti ettha hi kodhe vattati, ⁷"icchādhūmayitā sattā"^e ti ettha taṇhāyaṃ, ⁸"tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato avidūre dhūmayanto nisinno hoti" ti ettha vitakke, ⁹"paṃko ca kāmā palipā^f ca kāmā bhayaṇ ca m' etaṃ timūlaṃ^g pavuttaṃ ¹⁵rajo ca dhūmo ca mayā pakāsito hitvā tuvaṃ pabbaja Brahmadattā" ti ettha pañcasu kāmagaṇesu, ¹⁰"dhūmaṃ kattā hoti" ti ettha dhammadesanāyaṃ, ¹¹"dhajo rathassa paññāṇo dhūmo paññāṇaṃ aggina" ti ettha pakatidhūme; icc evaṃ

kodha-taṇhā-vitakkesu pañcakāmagaṇesu ca

desanāyaṇ ca pakatidhūme *dhūmo* pavattati;

dhonā ti paññā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Niddese: ¹²"dhonā vuccati paññā, yā paññā pajānanā | la | sammādiṭṭhi, kiṃkāraṇā^h dhonā [ti]ⁱ vuccati paññā: yaṃⁱ tāya paññāya kāyaduccaritaṃ dhutaṇ ca dhotaṇ ca sandhotaṇ ca niddhotaṇ ca, vacīduccaritaṃ ... ²⁵manoduccaritaṃ dhutaṇ ca dhotaṇ ca sandhotaṇ ca niddhotaṇ ca ..., taṃkāraṇā^h dhonā vuccati paññā, atha vā sammādiṭṭhi(yā) micchādiṭṭhi^j dhutā ca dhotā ca sandhotā ca niddhotā ca, taṃkāraṇā^h dhonā vuccati paññā" ti, ¹³"dhonassa hi n' atthi kuhiñci loke pakappitā^k diṭṭhi bhavābhavesu" ti ayam ettha ³⁰

¹ J VI 206⁵⁻⁶. ² § 1074. ³ Bv 2: 38^{cd}. ⁴ (cf. et 401⁸: nidhana).
⁵ 497⁹⁻¹⁰ = Ps (E^c) II 130¹²⁻¹⁶. ⁶ S I 169²⁵. ⁷ cf. S I 40⁷ = Th 448^d (cf. Nett 22²⁹ et Netta). ⁸ ***. ⁹ J III 241⁴⁻⁷ (Ja). ¹⁰ M I 222²². ¹¹ J VI 508¹⁹ = S I 42¹. ¹² Nidd I 77²²—78¹². ¹³ Sn 786^{ab} (*supra* 248²⁹).

^a ita CeBems. ^b ita B^{ens} (= J); CeB^m devā. ^c J: bhavantir assa (bhavantid assa). ^d S: bhasmani (*metr.*). ^e B^{ens} icchādhūmayito sadā; Ps: icchādhūmayitā sadā. ^f B^{ens} palipo. ^g ns: timulaṃ nhuik u rassa(l). ^h B^m oṇa. ⁱ Nidd om. ^j B^{ens} oṭṭhim. ^k ita h. l. CeBems.

pāḷi nidassanaṃ, atra 'dhonā assa atthi ti dhono, tassa dho-nassā' ti nibbacanaṃ, dhātūnaṃ anekatthatāya *dhūdhātu* kampanatthe pi dhovanatthe pi vattati.

- 1245** ¹Muna ñāṇe. *Munāti, monaṃ muni.* Imasmiṃ ṭhāne dhā-
 5 tuyā ākhyātatte ekantena antalopo bhavati, Sobhitattheragā-
 thāyaṃ^a pana anāgatavacane ukārassa vuddhivasena^b ²"ahaṃ
 monena monissan" ti rūpantaraṇ ca dissati — tattha ³"mo-
 nissan ti jānissam"; nāmatte antalopo na hoti. Tattha monan
 ti kiñcā pi ⁴"na monena muni hoti" ti ettha tuṇḍibhāvo monan
 10 ti vuccati, tathā pi idha "ñāṇe" ti vacanato na so adhippeto,
 ñāṇam evādhippetaṃ, tasmā ⁵moneyyapaṭipadāsamkhātaṃ mag-
 gañāṇamonam pi gahetabbam; muni ti munāti jānāti hitāhitaṃ
 paricchindati ti muni, atha vā ⁶khandhādiloke tulaṃ āropetvā
 minanto viya 'ime ajjhakkā khandhā, ime bāhirā' ti ādinā
 15 nayena^c ubho atthe munāti^d ti muni, tenāha Bhagavā: ⁷"na
 monena muni hoti mūḥharūpo aviddasu, yo ca tulaṃ va pag-
 gayha varam ādāya paṇḍito pāpāni parivajjeti sa muni tena
 so muni, yo munāti ubho loka muni tena pavuccati", aparā
 p' ettha bhavati atthavibhāvanā: ⁸muni ti monaṃ vuccati ñā-
 20 ṇaṃ kāyamoneyyādisu vā aññataram, tena samannāgatattā
 puggalo muni ti vuccati, so pan' esa agāriyamuni anagāriya-
 muni sekhamuni asekhamuni paccekamuni munimuni ti anekā-
 vidho, tattha agāriyamuni ti gihi pi āgataphalo viññātasāsano,
 anagāriyamuni ti tathārūpo va pabbajito, sekhamuni ti satta
 25 sekhā, asekhamuni ti khīṇāsavo, paccekamuni ti paccekabud-
 dho munimuni ti sammāsambuddho, tathā hi āyasmā pi Sāri-
 putto āha: ⁹"muni ti ¹⁰vuccati tathāgato araham^e sammāsam-
 buddho" ti.

- 1246** Pū pavane. Pavanaṃ sodhanaṃ. *Punāti, puññaṃ pullo*
 30 *dantapoṇaṃ.* Ettha ca ¹⁰puññaṃ ti attano kārakaṃ punāti
 sodheti ti puññaṃ, atha vā yattha sayam uppannaṃ, taṃ san-
 tānaṃ punāti visodheti ti puññaṃ, kin taṃ: sucariṃ^f kusala-

¹ Rūp 663 = Mmd 671. ² Th 168^c. ³ Tha *ad loc.* (C^e 293¹¹). ⁴ Dh^p 268^a. ⁵ (Dh^pa III 395⁹). ⁶ (Dh^pa III 396⁹). ⁷ Dh^p 268^a—269^d. ⁸ *cf.* Nidd I 57⁷—58¹⁸. ⁹ Nidd I 58¹⁷—18. ¹⁰ (402²⁷).

^a *sic* C^eB^mns (Th 167—168: Valliya; Th 165—166: Sobhita). ^b (B^m vuddhavasena). ^c B^ens *ad.* ime (= Dh^pa). ^d Dh^pa: mināti. ^e B^m arahanto (Nidd: munimunayo vuccanti oṭā oṇto oḍdhā). ^f (B^m—sucari).

kammaṃ, sakammakattā^a dhātussa kārītavasena atthavivara-
 ṇaṃ labbhati; putto ti attano kulāṃ¹ punāti sodhetī ti putto,
 'evaṃ ca sati hinajaccānaṃ caṇḍālādīnaṃ putto putto^b nāma
 na bhaveyyā' ti na vattabbaṃ · saddānaṃ atthakathanassa
 nānappakārena pavattito, tasmā 'attano pitu hadayaṃ pūreti⁵
 ti putto' ti evamādinā pi nibbacanaṃ gahetabbam eva, nānā-
 dhātuvaseṇa pi hi padāni siddhiṃ samupagacchanti, — putto
 ca nāma² atrajo khetrajo^c antevāsiko dinnako ti catubbidho,
³tattha attānaṃ paṭicca jāto atrajo nāma, sayanapiṭṭhe^d pal-
 laṃke ure ti evamādisu nibbatto khetrajo nāma, santike sip-
 puggaṇṇanako antevāsiko nāma, posāvanatthāya^e dinno dinnako
 nāma; dantapoṇaṃ ti dante punanti^f visodhenti etenā ti dan-
 tapoṇaṃ · dantakaṭṭhaṃ.

1247 Pi tappana-kantisu. *Pināti*^g ti *pīti*. Ettha ca pīti ti pīna-
 naṃ pīti, tappanaṃ kanti ti ca vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ bhāvavasena¹⁵
 nibbacanaṃ; idaṃ pana hetukattuvasena: ⁴"pīnayaṃ ti pīti",
 tappeti ti attho; ⁵"sā pan' esā khuddakā^h pīti khaṇikā pīti
 okkantikā pīti ubbegā pīti pharaṇā pīti ti pañcavidhā hoti,
 tattha khuddakā^h pīti sarīre lomahaṃsanamattam eva kātuṃ
 sakkoti, khaṇikā pīti khaṇe khaṇe vijjuppādasadisāⁱ hoti, okkan-
 tikā pīti samuddatire^j vici viya kāyaṃ okkamitvā okkamitvā²⁰
 bhijjati, ubbegā pīti balavati hoti kāyaṃ uddhaggaṃ katvā
 ākāse laṃghāpanappamāṇā^k ... pharaṇāpītiyā pana uppa-
 nāya sakalasariraṃ dhamitvā pūritavatti viya mahatā udako-
 ghena pakkhannapabbatakucchi^m viya ca anuparipphuṭaṃ hoti",²⁵
 evaṃ pañcavidhā pīti; sā ⁶sampiyāyanalakkaṇatā pināti ti
 pīti ti suddhakattuvasena pi vattum yujjati. Ettha *piyāyati*,
pītā piyo ⁷pemo ti ādini piⁿ pīdhātuyā eva rūpāni. Tattha
 "puttaṃ piyāyati ti pītā" ti vadanti; piyāyitabbo ti piyo, pe-
 manaṃ^p pemo.

1248 Mā ⁸parimāṇe. *Mināti, mānaṃ parimāṇaṃ mallaṃ malla*

30

¹ Rūp 650 (Ce 272²³). ² Nidd I 247²¹. ³ 499⁹⁻¹² < Ja I 135¹⁵⁻¹⁷. ⁴ Vm 143¹⁴. ⁵ Vm 143¹⁶⁻²² 144²³⁻²⁵. ⁶ (Vm 143¹⁴). ⁷ Kev 629 (Sd § 1234). ⁸ Mmd 658 (Ce 505²⁹) = Rūp 650 [mā māne, Mmd 504].

^a B^{mns} sakammikattā. ^b B^e om. ^c Ce khettajo (vide § 76). ^d ita Ja; Ce B^{mns} opīthe (= ip rā añ³ pyañ nhuik). ^e B^{ens} posāpano. ^f B^m punanti. ^g B^{ens} pin^o. ^h Vm: khuddikā. ⁱ Vm: vijjuppāta^o. ^j B^{ens} otīraṃ (= Vm). ^k (B^m oppamāṇo). ^m Ce B^{mns} pakkhanda^o. ⁿ B^m pa; B^e om. ^p ita Ce B^{mns} (cf. § 1234).

mano vimānaṃ, minitabbaṃ metabbaṃ: ¹"chāyā metabbā",
²idisesu ṭhānesu *anīyapaccayo* na labbhati. Ettha mano ti
³ekāya nāliyā ekāya ca tulāya minamāno viya ārammaṇaṃ
 mināti paricchindatī ti mano; ⁴visesato miniyate paricchindiyate
 5 ti vimānaṃ · devānaṃ puññabalena nibbattavyamhaṃ deva-
 nikaṭaṃ, yaṃ ⁵"vimānaṃ upasobhitaṃ; ⁶pabhāsati-m-idam
 vyamban" ti ca ādinā thomiyyati.

1249 Mi himsayaṃ. *Mināti, mīno kuminaṃ.* Ettha mīno ti
 maccho, macchassa hi "mīno maccho ambujo vārijo vāricaro"
 10 ti anekāni nāmāni, visesanāmāni pana ⁷amarā^a ⁸khaliso can-
 dakulo kandaphalī indaphalī indavalo kuliso vāmī kuṃkūṭalo
⁹kaṇṭiko^b sakulo ¹⁰maṅguro ¹¹siṅgī ¹²satavaṃko ¹³roḥito ¹⁴pā-
 ṭhīno ¹⁵kāṇo ¹⁶savaṃko ¹⁷pāvuso icc evamādinī timi timiṅgalo
 icc evamādinī ca bhavanti; kuminan ti kucchitenākārena
 15 macche minanti etenā ti ku-minaṃ · ¹⁸macchabandhanapañjaro,
 so pana pāliyaṃ *kuminasaddena* vuccati, tathā hi ¹⁹"vārijas-
 sēva me sato baddhassa kumināmukhe akkosati paharati piye
 putte apassato" ti pālī dissati.

1250 Mū bandhane. *Munāti, muni.* Ettha ca muni ti attano
 20 cittaṃ munāti ²⁰mavati bandhati rāgadosādivasaṃ gantaṃ na
 detī ti muni.

1251 Ri gati[†]desanesu^c. *Riṇāti, reṇu; nakārassa ṇattaṃ.*

1252 Li silese. *Lināti nilināti, linaṃ nilinaṃ sallinaṃ paṭisallānaṃ.*

1253 Vi tantasantāne^d. *Vatthaṃ vināti*: ²¹"iminā sutteṇa cīvaraṃ
 25 vināhi"; kamme ²²"idaṃ kho āvuso cīvaraṃ maṃ uddissa
 viyyati", *vītaṃ suvītaṃ*, ²³"appakaṃ hoti vetabbaṃ"; kārīte
vāyāpeti: ²⁴"tantavāyehi cīvaraṃ vāyāpessamā ti; ²⁵cīvaraṃ
 vāyāpesuṃ" icc evamādinī bhavanti.

¹ Vin I 95²⁰. ² cf. § 1129. ³ As 123¹⁸. ⁴ vide 509⁸. ⁵ *** (cf. Vv 595^b).
⁶ J VI 119⁹. ⁷ = āṇ³ caṇ³ || vā | āṇ³ cun³, ns. ⁸ = āṇ³ raṇ³, ns (+
 candakū³ āṇ³, kandaphuīl, indaphuīl, indava, kulisa, vāmi, kuṇkūṭala). ⁹ =
 chū³ rhi so āṇ³, ns. ¹⁰ = āṇ³ khu, ns. ¹¹ = āṇ³ man³, ns. ¹² = āṇ³
 rhañ³, ns. ¹³ = āṇ³ krañ³, ns. ¹⁴ = āṇ³ phay, ns. ¹⁵ = āṇ³ kan³, ns.
¹⁶ = āṇ³ mrve, ns. ¹⁷ = āṇ³ tan, ns. ¹⁸ ns: mhrum³ hū so Mraṇ-mā vohāra
 kui lañ³ "macchā maranti ettha" ti mhrum³ hu pru ap eñ³. ¹⁹ J VI 552⁷⁻⁸.
²⁰ (V 648). ²¹ Vin III 257²⁴. ²² Vin III 259⁸. ²³ J VI 26¹⁹. ²⁴ Vin III 256⁷
 (r, l.). ²⁵ Vin III 256⁹.

^a B^m amaro < amarā; C^eB^mns amaro. ^b cf. n. 9. ^c ɔ: res^o (Wg § 31: 30). ^d C^e tantu^o (Wg § 23: 37: veñ tantasantāne).

1254 Vⁱ hīṃsāyaṃ. *Vināti, veṇu. Veṇū ti vaṃso.*

1255 Lū chedane^a. *Lunāti, loṇaṃ kusalaṃ bālo lūto.* Ettha ca loṇaṃ ti lunāti vitarasabhāvaṃ vināseti sarasabhāvaṃ karoti ti loṇaṃ¹ lavaṇaṃ; ¹kuso viya hatthappadesaṃ akusaladhamme lunāti ti kusa-laṃ² anavajjaiṭṭhavipākalakkhaṇo dhammo; diṭṭhādharmika-samparāyike dve atthe lunāti ti bā-lo³ avidvā; lūto ti makkatāko vuccati, tassa hi suttaṃ lūtasuttan ti vadanti, yūsaṃ pātuṃ paṭaṅga-makkhikādināṃ jīvitāṃ lunāti ti ²lūto.

1256 Si bandhane. *Sināti, ³sīmā ⁴sisāṃ.* Ettha sīmā ti siniyate samaggena saṃghena kammavācāya bandhiyate ti sīmā, sā¹⁰ duvidhā: baddhasīmā abaddhasīmā ti, tāsū abaddhasīmā mariyā-dakaraṇavasena sīmā ti^b veditabbā; sināti bandhati kese moḷikaraṇavasena etthā ti sisāṃ; aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

1257 Sā^c pake. *Sināti.*

1258 Su hīṃsāyaṃ^d. *Suṇāti, parasu^e.* Paraṃ suṇanti hīṃsanti¹⁵ etenā ti para-su^e.

1259 Asa bhojane. *"Vuttānaṃ phalaṃ asnāti", asanaṃ.* Ettha asanan ti āhāro, so hi asiyaṭi bhuñjīyaṭi ti asanan ti vuccati, *"asnātha khādatha pivathā"* ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.

1260 Kilisa vibādhane. *Kilisināti, kilesa.* Ettha ca kilesa ti rāgā-²⁰ dayo pi dukkham pi vuccati.

1261 ⁷Uddhasa uñche. *Uñcho pariyesanaṃ. Uddhasnāti.*

1262 Isa abhikkhaṇe^f. *Isnāti.*

1263 Visa vippayoge. *Visnāti, visaṃ^g.*

1264 Pusa sineha-savana^h-pūraṇesu. *Pusnāti.*

25

1265 Pusa posane. *Pusnāti.*

1266 Musa theyye. *Musnāti, musalo.*

*Kīyādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttessv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito;* 21

¹ cf. As 39⁸. ² ns: naḷo va harito luto [J VI 25⁹] hū so Temijāt ca saññā kui rhu rve¹ rit phrat ap so vatthu kui laṇ² yū ap eñ¹; (vilūta, Mvu II 181¹⁵).
³ ns: Rūpasiddhiṃ nūhik [Rūp 637 C^e 268²²] i dīgha prū eñ¹ || i nūhik laṇ²-koṇ³
Nās nūhik laṇ²-koṇ³ [Mmd 630 C^e 481¹²] athū³ ma chui ra kā³ rassa laṇ² sañ¹
eñ¹ ||! ⁴ Kev 675. ⁵ J VI 14²¹. ⁶ cf. D II 170¹² (Ja I 3⁹); khādatha pivathā
Bv 2: 3^a. ⁷ cf. V 1645 (Wg § 31: 52).

^a mutandus ordo: 1252 1255 1253 1254. ^b Bm om. ^c = W apud Wg § 31: 3.
^d Wg § 31: 18: s^r hīṃsāyaṃ (p^res. s^rṇāti, unde Sv I 265¹² †sariṇāti > *sriṇāti?
cf. *visvaṃ 472 n. b, *smruti 504 n. a). ^e C^e pha^o. ^f Wg § 31: 53: abhikkṇye.
^g ita C^eBemns (leg. visuṃ?). ^h Wg § 31: 55: secana (v. ll. mocana, sevana).

sāsanā lokato c' ete dassitā, tesu lokato
sāsanassōpakārāya vuttā tadanurūpākā.

22

— *Kīyādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

Idāni *gahādigaṇo* vuccate. || Etth' ¹eke evaṃ maññanti:

- 5 *gahādinam* gaṇo nāma paccekam nūpalabbhati,
katham eko *gahadhātu* *gahādinam* gaṇo siyā; 23
yato *ppa-ṇhā* parā heyyuṃ dhātuto jīnasāsane,
te pi aññe na vijjanti aññatra *gahadhātuyā* 24
— iti cintāya ekacce *gahadhātuṃ kīyādinam*
10 *pakkhipiṃsu* gaṇe, evaṃ na vadiṃsu *gahādikaṃ*. 25
| Na tesam gahaṇam dhīro gaṇheyya^a suvicakkaṇo,
yato Kaccāyane vutto *gahādinam* gaṇo visuṃ, 26
²"gahādito ppa-ṇhā" iti lakkaṇam vadatā hi so^b
Kaccāyanena garuṇā dassito nanu sāsane; 27
15 sace visuṃ *gahādinam* gaṇo nāma na labbhati,
gahādipake sutte hitvāna ³bāhiram idam^c 28
'gahato ppa-ṇhā' icc eva vattabbam, atha vā pana
'kiyādito nā-ppa-ṇhā' ti kātabbam ekalakkaṇam, 29
yasmā tathā na vuttañ ca na katañ c' ekalakkaṇam,
20 tasmā 'ayaṃ visuṃ yeva gaṇo' icc eva ñāyati 30
⁴"sarā sare lopam" iti ādini lakkaṇān' iva
gambhīralakkaṇam^d etaṃ dujjānam takkaḡāhinā. 31
⁵Usādayo pi sandhāya ādiggaho kato^e tahiṃ,
tathā hi ⁶uṇhāpeti ti ādirūpāni dissare. 32
25 Idāni pākāṭam katvā ādisaddaphalaṃ ahaṃ
sappayogaṃ *gahādinam* gaṇam vakkhāmi, me suṇa¹: 33
1267 Gaha upādāne. Upādānam gahaṇam, na kilesūpādānam;
upasaddo h' ettha na kiñci atthavisesaṃ vadati, atha vā 'kāyena
cittena vā upagantvā ādānam gahaṇam upādānam' ti samīpattho
30 *upasaddo*, katthaci hi *upasaddo*^g ādānasaddasahito daḡhagahaṇe

¹ = akhyui¹ kum so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns [Rūp C^e 214⁷⁻⁸ > Dhā-
tumañjūsā 151^{a-d}]. ² Kc 452. ³ bāhiram | apa phrac so || idam ādiggā-
haṇam | I ādisaddā kui || hitvāna . . . ||, ns. ⁴ Kc 12 (Sd § 30). ⁵ V1268.
⁶ (505¹⁰).

^a Bm gaheyya. ^b Bm ti bho (cf. nanu ca bho). ^c ita B^ens (conī.?).
C^e jahitvāna katham idam, B^m (sutte)hitvā ti tam idam. ^d B^ens gambhīram
lakkh°. ^e B^m om. ^f ns: me | eñ¹ || vacanam | kui || suṇa . . . ||; (vakkhām ime
suṇa?). ^g B^m upasaggo.

vattati ¹"kāṃupādānaṃ" ti ādisu, idha pana daḥhagahaṇaṃ vā hotu sithilagahaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ kiñci gahaṇaṃ upādānaṃ eva, tasmā 'gahadhātu gahaṇe vattati' ti attho gahetabbo. *Gheppati gaṇhāti vā, pariggaṇhāti paṭigaṇhāti adhigaṇhāti paggaṇhāti niggaṇhāti, ²padhānagaṇhanako, gaṇhitaṃ uggaṇhitaṃ gaṇhitaṃ vā ³uggaṇhitaṃ; aññathā pi rūpāni bhavanti: ⁴"ahaṃ Jāliṃ gahesāmi"^a, gahetaṃ gahetvā, uggaṇhako saṅgaṇhako ⁵ajjhogaḷho; kārite gaṇhāpeti gaṇhāpayati. ⁶"aññataraṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ uggaṇhāpenti; ⁷saddhiṃ amaccasahassena gaṇhāpetvā; ⁸upajjhaṃ gāhāpetabbo, upajjhaṃ gāhāpetvā", gāheti gāhayati gāhāpessati: ⁹"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvaṃ" gāhako gāhe[ṇ]vā icc ādini; kammani gayhati saṅgayhati * gaṇhīyati vā, tathā hi ¹⁰"gaṇhiyanti uggaṇhiyanti" ti Niddesaṇṇi dissati; gehaṃ gāho pariggaho saṅgaṇhako saṅgahetā^b icc ādini yojetabbāni.*

Tatra akārānantaraṭyaṇṭapadānaṃ ¹⁰gheppati gheppanti, ¹⁵gheppasi ti ca gaṇhati gaṇhanti, gaṇhasi ti ca ādinā nayena sabbāsu vibhattisu sabbathā padamālā yojetabbā, ākār'-ekār'-[okār']ānantaraṭyaṇṭapadānaṃ^c gaṇhāti gaṇhāpeti ti ādinā^d ya-thāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā * vajjetabbaṭṭhānaṃ vajjetvā. Imāni pana pasiddhāni kānici ajjatanirūpāni: ¹¹"aggahi(ṃ)"^e ²⁰mattikāpattaṃ", aggahaṃ aggahiṃsu aggahesun ti; bhavissanti-ādisu gahessati gahessanti sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātabbhaṃ, agga-hissā agga-hissamsu sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātabbhaṃ.

1268 Usa dāhe. Dāho uṇhaṃ. ¹²Usati dahati ti uṇhaṃ. Uṇha-saddo ¹³"uṇhaṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjati" ti ādisu dabbhaṃ apekkhati, ²⁵¹⁴"sītaṃ uṇhaṃ paṭihanati" ti ādisu pana guṇaṃ * uṇhabhāvassa icchitattā, uṇhabhāvo hi sītabhāvo ca guṇo.

1269 Tasa pipāsāyaṃ. Tanhā. Ken' atṭhena tanhā: ¹⁵tassati paritassati ti atthena.

¹ cf. Vibha 181¹⁻² Vm 569². ² = u³ kuiñ tañ³ || vā | paṭṭhāna prū rve¹ sañ eñ¹ yū eñ¹ || ns. ³ J VI 513⁴. ⁴ = sak vañ eñ¹, ns. ⁵ Ps I 228^{1a}. ⁶ Ja I 264⁵. ⁷ Vin I 94⁶. ⁸ Khuddasikkhā 8: 19^a (*supra* 68⁷). ⁹ Nidd I 420^{1a}. ¹⁰ § 931. ¹¹ J VI 54² (cf. Th 862^c = 97^c). ¹² (: 505²²). ¹³ cf. Ja II 8^a. ¹⁴ Vin II 147³¹ = J I 93¹⁷ (*supra* 398²⁵). ¹⁵ cf. Vibha 135²⁸.

^a (*legendum cum cod. Lk* [J VI 513³⁻⁴]: tvaṃ Maddi Kaṇhaṃ gaṇhāhi . . . ahaṃ Jāliṃ gahessāmi . . .). ^b B^m saṅgāhetvā (cf. 503¹¹). ^c B^e ns om. okār-. ^d C^eB^m ādināṃ. ^e C^eB^m aggahi (= āh Mahājanaka mañ³ sañ || vā | āh Bhaddiya-mather sañ || aggahiṃ | . . .).

1270 Jusi piti-sevanesu. *Junho samayo*: ¹"kāle vā yadi vā junho yadā vāyati māluto". Tattha junho ti joseti lokassa pītiṃ somanassaṃ ca uppādeti ti junho.

1271 Juta dittiyaṃ. *Junhā ratti*. Jotati sayaṃ nippabhā pi sa-
5 mānā canda-tārakappabhāsenā pi dippati virocati sappabhā hoti ti junhā.

1272 Sā tanukaraṇe. *Sanhā vācā*. Siyati tanukariyati na pharusabhāvena kakkasā kariyati ti saṇhā.

1273 So antakammani. *Sanhaṃ ṇāṇaṃ*. Siyati sayaṃ sukhuma-
10 bhāvena atisukhumam pi atthaṃ antaṃ-karoti nipphattiṃ pāpeti ti saṇhaṃ.

1274 Tija nisāne. Nisānaṃ tikkhatā. *Tiṇho parasu*. Titikkhati ti tiṇho.

1275 ²Si sevāyaṃ. Attano hitam āsimsantehi seviyate ti sippaṃ ·
15 yaṃ kiñci jivitaheṭṭu sikkhitabbaṃ sippāyatanam; api ca sippaṃ ti atthārassa mahāsippāni: ³suti ⁴sūramati^a vyākaraṇaṃ chandoviciti nirutti jotisatthaṃ sikkhā mokkhaṇṇaṃ kiriyāvidhi dhanubbedo hatthisikkhā kāmātantaṃ assalakkhaṇaṃ purāṇaṃ itihāso niti takko vejjakaṇ cā ti.

20 1276 ⁴Ku kucchāyaṃ. Kucchā garahā. ⁵"Kaṇhā dhammā", *kaṇho puriso*. Tattha kaṇhā ti ⁶apabbassarabhāvakaraṇattā paṇḍitehi kucchitabbā garahitabbā ti kaṇhā · akusaladhammā; kālavaṇṇattā suvaṇṇavaṇṇādikam upanidhāya kucchitabbo ninditabbo ti kaṇho · kālavaṇṇo, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ⁷"kaṇho vatāyaṃ
25 puriso kaṇhaṃ bhuñjati bhojanaṃ kaṇhe bhūmipadesasmim, na mayhaṃ manaso piyo" ti ca ⁸"na kaṇho tacasā^b hoti antosāro hi brāhmaṇo, yasmiṃ pāpāni kammāni sa ve kaṇho Sujam-pati" ti ca.

Icc evaṃ

30 *gahādi*ke dhātugaṇe sandhāya ⁹*lasādayo ādigga*ho kato; *ppa-ṇhā gahādisu* yathārahaṃ, 34
gahato dhātuto hi *ppo* ākhyātatte va dissati,
ākhyātatte ca nāmatte *ṇhāsaddo* ¹⁰*usato* tathā, 35

¹ J I 165¹⁸. ² (Wg § 21: 31). ³ cf. Mil 3²⁰; ns cit. Mil et Ja-ṭ ad Ja I 259¹². ⁴ Amk III 3: 239^{c1}. ⁵ Dhs p. 7⁹. ⁶ (As 51²²). ⁷ J IV 9¹²⁻¹³. ⁸ J IV 9¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁹ (503²⁸). ¹⁰ (503²⁴).

^a ɔ: smṛti (Mil E^c sammuti, ɔ: ^asmṛuti; vide 501 n. d; Hinaṭ: smṛtiśas-traya; ns; dhamma-sat). ^b B^m tacaso.

usa-gahehi aññasmā nāmatte va duve matā

— *evaṃ visesato ñeyyo gahādigāṇanicchayo.* 36

Ettha pana kiñcā pi sāsane ¹"taṇhāyati" ti kiriyāpadam pi dissati, tathā pi tassa *pabbatāyati mettāyati* ti ādini viya nā-masmā vihitassa ²*āyapaccayassa* vasena siddhattā kiriyāpadatte ⁵pi *'ñhāpaccayo mukhyato labbhati'* ti na sakkā vattum, *taṇhāyati* ti hi idam *ñhāpaccayavatā tasadhātuto* ³nippanna-*taṇhāsaddasmā* parassa *āyapaccayassa* vasena nippannaṃ; tathā kiñcā pi Rūpiyaṃvohārasikkhāpadavaṇṇanāyaṃ ⁴"vā-siphalaṃ tāpetvā udakaṃ vā khiraṃ vā uṇhāpeti" ti imasmiṃ ¹⁰padese *uṇhāpeti* ti hetukattuvācakaṃ kiriyāpadam dissati, tathā pi tassa *ñhāpaccayavatā usadhātuto* nippanna*uṇhasaddato* vihitassa kārītasaññassa *ñāpēpaccayassa* vasena nippannaṃti kiriyāpadatte pi *'ñhāpaccayo mukhyato labbhati'* ti na sakkā vattum, *uṇhāpeti* ti idam vuttappakāra*uṇhasaddato* *ñāpēpac-* ¹⁵*cayavasena* nippannaṃ, etasmiṃ diṭṭhe *uṇhāpayati* ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, kiñcā bhiyyo Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵*uṇhāpeti* ti kārītapadassa diṭṭhattā yeva *uṇhāti* ti kattupadam pi nayato diṭṭham eva hoti kattu-kārītapadānaṃ ekadhātumhi upalab-bhamānattā yathā *gaṇhāti gaṇhāpeti, gacchāti gacchāpeti* ti, ²⁰tasmā "usa dāhe" ti dhātussa *uṇhāti* ⁶ti rūpaṃ upalabbhati ti mantā ⁷"uṇhāti ti uṇhan" ti nibbānaṃ kātābbaṃ.

Iti *ppapaccayo gahato* ca aññato ca ekadhā labbhati; *ñhāpaccayo* pana *gahato usato* ca dvidhā, aññato ekadhā labbhati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kiñcā p' ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā ²⁵pi sātṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane aññāni pi ekekassa dhātussa nāmikapadāni dve dve kiriyāpadāni vicinītabbāni; yena pana buddhavacanaṇurūpena nayena *gahādigāṇe ādisaddena tasīdhātādayo* ⁸amhehi gahitā, imasmā nayā añño nayo pasatthataro ⁹n' atthi, ayam eva pasatthataro ¹⁰tasmā ayam nīti ³⁰sāsanatṭhitiyā āyasmantehi sādhuṃ dhāretabbā vācetaṭṭhā ca.

Gahādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv ¹¹aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 37

— *Gahādigāṇo* 'yaṃ.

¹ cf. S II 13²² (v. l.). ² Ke 437 (Sd § 911). ³ Sp (Se II 235³) ad Vin III 239—40. ⁴ (: 503²⁴). ⁵ ns: mānaṃ jappeti | daḥhaṃ daḥhassa khīppati [J II 3²⁶ cod. B] || khīppati hu so prayug tui¹ kui laṇ² yū ap eñ¹ ||.

⁶ ita C^eB^{em}ns (vide 503²⁸ 505²⁹). ⁷ B^{em} oṣabbhāro (427¹²⁻¹³). ⁸ (B^m uṇhāti). ⁹ B^{em} ns mantvā. ¹⁰ B^{em} ns tasadhā (cf. n. a.). ¹¹ B^m pasatthataro.

- 1277 Tanu vitthāre^a. Tanoti, āyatanam tanū; kammani taniyyati taniyyanti · vitaniyyati ti rūpāni, atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹"yathā hi^b āsabbhaṃ cammaṃ pathavyā vitaniyyati" ti, garū pana ²patāyale ³pataññati ti rūpāni vadanti; tanilum tanilvāna tumantādirūpāni.
- 5 Tattha^c ⁴āyabhūte dhamme tanoti vitthāreti ti āya-tanam; tanū ti sarīraṃ, taṃ hi kalalato paṭṭhāya kammādihi yathā-sambhavaṃ taniyyati vitthāriyati mahattaṃ pāpiyati ti tanū ti vuccati; tanū vapu sarīraṃ puṃ kāyo deho ti ādayo sarīra-vācakaṃ saddā, sarīraṃ khandhapañcakaṃ, yaṃ hi mahājano
- 10 "sarīran" ti vadati, taṃ paramatthato khandhapañcakamattam eva, ⁵na tato attā^d vā attaniyaṃ vā upalabbhati; ⁶"kāmarāga-vyāpādānaṃ tanuttakaraṃ^e sakadāgāmimaggacittan" ti ādisu pana tanusaddo appatthavācako, appatthavācakassa ca tassa kiriyāpadaṃ na passāma, tasmā nipātapadena tena bhavitab-
- 15 baṃ; 'tanusaddo nipātapadan' ti vuttatṭhānam pi na passāma, nicchayena pana anipphannapātipadiko ti gahetabbo.

Tanoti tanonti, tanosi tanotha, tanomi tanoma; tanute tanunte, tanuse tanuvhe, tane tanumhe.

- Sesaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ vitthāretabbam: tanolu tanontu; ta-
- 20 neyya lane · laneyyum; vitana vitanu; atanā atanu: ⁷"ammāya patanū kesā"; atani ataniṃsu^f; tanissati tanissanti; atanissā atanissamsu; kammani taniyyati taniyyanti, taniyyasi ti ādinā vitthāretabbam.

- 1278 ⁸Saka sattiyaṃ. Satti samatthabhāvo. Sakkoti, Sakko; ⁹"viñ-
- 25 ñāpetum asakkhi", sakkhissati sakkhili^g; ¹⁰"tvam pi amma pab-bajitum sakkh[iss]asi ti"; ¹¹kammani ¹²"sakkate jarāya paṭikam-maṃ kātun" ti pālī. Tattha Sakko ti devarājā, so hi atthānaṃ sahasam pi muhuttana cintanasamatthatāya sa-parahitaṃ kātuṃ sakkoti ti Sakko ti vuccati, aññatra pana dhātūnaṃ avisaye
- 30 taddhitavasena; 'sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsī ti Sakko' ti evam pi atthaṃ gahetvā Sakkasaddo niruttinayena sādhetabbo, vuttaṃ

¹ J VI 453⁹. ² (J III 283¹⁰). ³ cf. Rūp 665 (Ce 278¹). ⁴ cf. Vm 481¹⁰.

⁵ tato | . . . | añño | so || thañ¹ || attā vā || . . . || ns. ⁶ (cf. Vm 676¹¹; Abhidh-av 127¹²⁻¹³) Rūparūpavibhāga 152¹³. ⁷ J VI 578²³. ⁸ (V 1206). ⁹ cf. D I 236⁴⁻⁵.

¹⁰ Sp I 51¹⁷ (v. l.; sakkhasi ti sakkhissasi Sp-ṭ). ¹¹ ns: i nhuik kammani hu rhi kra eñ¹ || sakkate pud katturup phrac so kroñ¹ ma sañ¹ ||. ¹² Nett 23³.

^a B^m ad. tabbaṃ (< 506²²⁻²³), Ce ad. dhammaṃ. ^b J: pi. ^c B^{em}ns ad. āyatanan ti. ^d B^m na tattho. ^e Rūparūp^o: tanukaraṃ. ^f B^m atanisum. ^g B^{em}ns sakkhati.

hi Bhagavatā: ¹"Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussa-
bhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi, tasmā Sakko ti vuccati"
ti. *Sakkonto · sakkonti · sakkontaṃ kulaṃ.*

1279 †Khuṇu^a 1280 khiṇu himsāyaṃ. †Khuṇoti^a, khiṇoti.

1281 Iṇu gatiyaṃ. *Iṇoti, iṇaṃ iṇāyiko.*

1282 Tiṇu adane. *Tiṇoti, tiṇaṃ.* Ettha tiṇaṃ ti yavasāṃ, taṃ
hi tiṇiyate tiṇabhakkhehi goṇādihi adiyate khādiyate ti tiṇaṃ.

1283 Ghiṇu dittiyaṃ. *Ghiṇoti.*

1284 Hanu apanayane. ²Apanayanaṃ anālāpakaraṇaṃ nibbaca-
natākaraṇaṃ. *Hanoti hanute^b.*

1285 †Panu^c dāne. †Panoti^c †panute^c.

1286 Manu bodhane^d. *Manoti manute, mano manaṃ mānaṃ*
(*manu*) *manusso mānava māṇavo.* Ettha mano ti manute buj-
jhati ti mano, evaṃ manaṃ, imesaṃ pana dvinnaṃ *manasad-*
dānaṃ ³"yasmaṃ mano nivisati; ⁴santaṃ tassa manaṃ hoti" ti ⁵
ādisu pun-napumsakalingatā daṭṭhabbā; ⁶mānasaṃ ti rāgo pi
cittam pi arahattam pi, ⁷"antalikkhacaro pāso yv āyaṃ carati
mānaso" ti ettha hi rāgo mānaṃ, ⁸"cittam mano mānasaṃ"
ti ettha cittam, ⁹"appattamānaso sekho kālaṃ kayirā jane-
suto"^e ti ettha arahattam, etth' etaṃ vuccati:

rāgo cittam arahattaṃ ca mānasaṃ ti samīritam

sattuno sāsane ⁹pāpasāsane ⁹khilasāsane

— tattha sampayuttamanasi bhavo ti rāgo mānaso, mano eva
mānasaṃ ti katvā cittam mānaṃ, ¹⁰anavasesato mānaṃ siyati
samucchindati ti aggamaggo mānaṃ taṃ nibb(atta)attā^f pana ²⁵
arahattassa mānasatā daṭṭhabbā; manū ti satto, ¹¹"yena cakkhu-
pasādena rūpāni manu passati" ti ettha hi manū ti satto vutto,
atha vā Manū ti paṭhamakappikakāle manussānaṃ mātā-pi-
tutthāne tito Manunāmako puriso, yo sāsane Mahāsammatarājā
ti vutto, so hi sakalalokassa hitaṃ kātuṃ manute jānāti ti Manū ³⁰

¹ S I 230²⁶⁻²⁷. ² cf. Mmd 279 (Ce 224³⁰). ³ J IV 217¹⁹. ⁴ Dh 96^a.
⁵ cf. As 140¹²⁻¹⁷. ⁶ Vin I 21¹⁷ = S I 111²⁸. ⁷ Dhs § 6. ⁸ S I 121¹⁹. ⁹ ns:
pāpasāsane | mā koṇ³ mhu kui chuṃ³ ma tat so || vā | apāpasāsane | mā yut
mā so achuṃ³ ap phrac so || khilasāsane | nha luṃ³ taṃ saṇ³ kui chuṃ³ ma
tat so || vā | akhilasāsane | ... ||. ¹⁰ (489¹³⁻¹⁴). ¹¹ Vm 446³ As 307²⁵ (Abhidh-av
66¹⁸; As-mṭ: rūpāni-m-anupassati).

^a ɔ: khaṇ^o (Wg § 30: 3). ^b Bm (*recte?*) hunute. ^c ɔ: san^o (Wg § 30: 2
infra Ce 320²⁴). ^d = Cāndra-dh VIII 9. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f CeBm ^onibbatta.

ti vuccati; yathābalaṃ attano hitaṃ manute jānātī ti manusso,
¹manassa vā ussannattā man-usso, atha vā vuttappakāraṣsa
²Manuno apaccaṃ manusso, evaṃ māṇavo māṇavo ca,
 nakāraṣsa hi *ṇakāre* kate *māṇavo*^a ti rūpaṃ sijjhati. || Keci pa-
⁵nāhu: danta¹janakārasahito māṇavasaddo sabbasattasādhāraṇa-
 vacano, muddhaja²ṇakārasahito pana *māṇavasaddo* kucchita-
 mūlhāpaccavacano ti. | Taṃ vimaṃsitvā, yuttañ ce, gaheṭṭabbhaṃ,
 na pan' ettha vattabbhaṃ '*māṇavasaddassa* atthuddhāravaca-
 nena idaṃ vacanaṃ virujjhati' ti. ³*antarasaddassa* atthuddhāre
¹⁰*antara-antarikāsaddānam* pi āharaṇassa dassanato, — tatra
 paṇāyaṃ vimaṃsanā: Cūlakammavibhaṅgasuttasmiṃ hi ⁴"Su-
 bho māṇavo Todeyyaputto" ti imasmiṃ padese aṭṭhakathāca-
 riyeḥi ⁵"Subho ti so kira dassanīyo ahosi pāsādiko, ten' assa
 aṅgasubhatāya Subho t' eva^b nāmaṃ akaṃsu, māṇavo ti pana
¹⁵taṃ taruṇakāle vohariṃsu, so mahallakakāle pi ten' eva vohā-
 rena vohariyati" ti evaṃ muddhaja²ṇakāraṣsa *māṇavasaddassa*
 attho pakāsito, taṭṭikāyaṃ pi garūhi ⁶"yaṃ apaccaṃ kucchitaṃ
 muddhaṃ vā, tattha loka *māṇavavohāro*, yebhuyyena ca satta
 daharakāle muddhadhātukā honti ti vuttaṃ: taruṇakāle voha-
²⁰riṃsū" ti evaṃ muddhaja²ṇakāraṣsa *māṇavasaddassa* attho pa-
 kāsito. Idāni *māṇavasaddassa* atthuddhāro bhavati: ⁷"māṇavo
 ti satto pi coro pi taruṇo pi vuccati, ⁸"coditā devadūtehi ye
 pamajjanti māṇavā" ti ādisu hi satto māṇavo ti vutto, ⁹"mā-
 ṇavehi samāgacchanti katakammehi pi" ti ādisu coro, ¹⁰"Am-
²⁵baṭṭho māṇavo" ti ādisu taruṇo māṇavo ti vutto.

1287 Ap[p]a pāpuṇe^c. Appoti, āpo. Ettha ¹⁰āpoti appoti taṃ
 taṃ ṭhānaṃ visarati ti āpo.

1288 Ma parimāṇe^d. Minoti, upamā upamānaṃ vimānaṃ aññāni
 pi yojetabbāni. Ettha ca yā accantāya^e na minoti na vicchin-
³⁰dati, sā 'mānassa samipe vattati' ti upamā yathā ¹¹"goṇo
 viya gavaḷo" ti; upamānaṃ ti upamā eva, tathā hi ¹²"vitopa-
 mānaṃ apamānaṃ anāthanāthan" ti ettha *vitopamānaṃ* ti

¹ 508²⁻³ < Pj I 123¹⁶. ² (Nirukta III 7). ³ Sv I 34²⁰⁻³⁵. ⁴ M III 202¹⁴
 (= D I 204⁵). ⁵ Ps III 648¹² et Ps-pt. ⁶ 508²¹⁻²² < Sv I 36⁶⁻¹¹. ⁷ A I 142¹⁴. ⁸ M I
 448²⁰. ⁹ D I 88⁴. ¹⁰ cf. Vm 350¹ (*supra* 111²²). ¹¹ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 397¹¹ etc.
¹² *** (ns: ya khu akhā Sihūi-¹namakkāra tui¹ nhuik cittopamāna rhi kra eñ¹).

^a Bm ad. vā. ^b Bens tv eva. ^c vide Vī214. ^d cf. Vī248. ^e Bens
 accantāṃ (cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 397¹⁰).

imassa vitopamaṃ nirupamaṃ ti attho, atha vā upamānaṃ ti upametabbākāro, "siho viya Bhagavā" ti ettha hi siho upamā^a Bhagavā upameyyo · tejo-parakkamādihi upametabbattā, tejo-parakkamādayo upametabbākāro, ettha pana sātisaṃyattā kiñcā pi sihassa tejādihi Bhagavato tejādi upametabbākāro n' atthi, ⁵ tathā pi hīnūpamāvasena "siho viya Bhagavā" ti vuttan ti^b daṭṭhabbaṃ; ¹vimānaṃ ti utusamutṭhānante pi kamma-paccaya-utusamutṭhānattā kammena visesato miniyyati paricchindiyati ti vimānaṃ.

1289 Kara karaṇe. *Karoti kayirati^c kubbati krubbati^d, pakaroti^e 10 upakaroti apakaroti patikaroti^c (paṭikaroti)^f vā^g nikaroti^h nirākaroti paṭisaṃkharoti abhisamkharoti^d icc evamādinī kattari bhavanti; kamme pālinayavasena ikārāgamatṭhāne yakārassa dvebhāvo, tasmim yeva ṭhāne ra-yakārānaṃ vipariyayeⁱ sati na dvebhāvo tathā ikārāgamanatṭhāne^j: kariyyati kayirati kariyati¹⁵ ²kayyati, pakariyyati parikariyyati^k paṭisaṃkharīyyati abhisamkharīyyati icc evamādinī kammani bhavanti, — ettha kayirati ti^d padaṃ dvīsu ṭhānesu dissati: kattari kamme ca, tesu kattavasena puriso kammaṃ kayirati ti yojetabbam, kammavasena pana ayaṃ pāḷi: ³"kuṭi . . . me kayirati adesitavattukā" ti, ²⁰ tatha ca kattavasena vuttaṃ kattupadaṃ ⁴yirapaccayena siddham, kammavasena pana vuttaṃ kammapadaṃ ikārāgamaṃ ādi-antabhūtānaṃ ra-yakārānaṃ vipariyayenāⁱ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ; kāreṭi kārayati kāreṭi kārapayati ti cattāri kāritarūpāni, yāni hetukatturūpāni ti vuccanti · taddipakattā.*

25

Idāni pana padamālā vattabbā; tatra^m paṭhamam kubbati ti padass' eva padamālam yojeṣṣāma · sabbāsu vibhattisu ekākāreṇa yojetabbattā, karoti ti okārānantaratyaṃ antapadassa pana kāreṭi ti ekārānantaratyaṃ antapadassa ca padamālam yathāsam-bhavam pacchā yojeṣṣāma · ekākāreṇa ayojetabbattā. Tatra ³⁰ kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi kubbatha, kubbāmi kubbāma; kubbate kubbante, kubbase kubbavhe, kubbe kubbāmheⁿ vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni; pañcamīyādinaṃ vasena pana kub-

¹ (cf. 500⁴). ² § 921, 922. ³ Vin III 153³⁶. ⁴ (Kc 453; Sd § 1079).

^a ita CeBems. ^b Bm vuccanti (s: vuccati > vuttan ti). ^c ita CeBems (vide 509¹⁷). ^d Bm om. ^e Bems om. ^f CeBm om. ^g CeBems om. ^h Bems om. ⁱ Bems vipariyāyo. ^j Bems ikārāgamatṭhāne (cf. 509¹⁸). ^k Bm pakariyati pakariyyati. ^m ns atra. ⁿ CeBem kubbāmhe (ns comp. fecit).

batu kubbantu, kubbeyya kubbeyyūṃ sesaṃ bhavati bhavanti
 ti vuttanayānusārena sabbattha vitthāretabbam. *Karīyaṭi* ti
 ādini pi *akārānantaratya*ntapadāni evam eva yojetabbāni. Ettha
 ca *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti ādinā vuttā ayaṃ padamālā
 5 *pālinayadassanato* edisī vuttā, saddasatthavidū pana ¹sāsanikā
 saddasatthe yeva ādaraṃ katvā *'kubbati [kubbanti] kubbasi* ti
 evaṃpakārāni rūpāni pāliyaṃ n' atthi² ti maññantā na icchanti,
 te hi ³'saddasatthe viya pāliyaṃ pi⁴ ⁵"asanto nānukubbanti" ti
 ādisu *okārapaccayassādesabhūto* ⁶ukāro sare yeva pare *vakā-*
 10 *raṃ pappoti*⁷ ti maññamānā *kubbanti kubbante* ti ādini yeva
 rūpāni icchanti, parasarassābhāvato *kubbati kubbasi* ti ādini
 pāliyaṃ n' atthi ti na icchanti; mayaṃ pana pālinayadassanato
 tāni rūpāni icchāma, atra sotārānaṃ kaṃkhāvinodanattam
 kiñci pālinayaṃ vadāma: ⁸"silavanto na kubbanti bālo silāni
 15 *kubbati*" ti ca; ⁹"kasmā^b bhavaṃ vijānam araṇṇa^c nissito tapo
 idha krubbati" ti ca ¹⁰"pharusāhi vācāhi pakrubbamāno" ti ca,
 idisesu pana thānesu *akārāgamo* katabbo, acinteyyo hi pālinayo
 yebhuyyena saddasatthanayaviduro^d ca, tathā hi, yathā ¹¹"ag-
 gini sampajjalitaṃ^e pavisanti" ti pāligatidassanato *aggini · aggini*
 20 *agginayo, agginim · agginī agginayo, agginā* ti padamālā katabbā
 hoti, evam eva ¹²"bālo silāni kubbati" ti pāligatidassanato
kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, yathā
 ca ¹³"bahu p' etaṃ^f asabbhi jātavedā" ti pāligatidassanato
¹⁴"santo sabbhihi saddhiṃ satam dhammo na jaram upeti ti^g
 25 *pavedayanti*" ti atthakathāgatidassanato ca *sabbhi · sabbhi sab-*
bhayo, sabbhiṃ · sabbhi sabbhayo, sabbhinā ti padamālā yoje-
 tabbā hoti, evam eva ¹⁵"bālo silāni kubbati" ti pāligatidassanato
¹⁶*kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, tathā
krubbati krubbanti, krubbasi ti ādi sabbam sabbattha yoje-
 30 tabbam.

Idāni yathapaṭiññātā padamālā anuppattā:

¹ = sāsanā-kyam³ nhuik limmā kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ (Rūp 508
 Ce 210³⁴ 211¹³, 12). ² S I 19⁴. ³ Rūp Ce 210³¹⁻³² (< Paṇ VI 4: 108). ⁴ J III 118¹⁰.
⁵ S I 181⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁶ J IV 47¹² (vide 517¹²). ⁷ (185⁴). ⁸ (510¹⁴). ⁹ (175⁴). ¹⁰ Spk
ad S I 71²². ¹¹ § 1026, 1078.

^a Bm *om.* ^b CeBm *tasmā*. ^c (Bm *vijānaṃ maññe*). ^d *sic* CeBm; Bms
ovidūro (= saddā-kyam³ nañ³ mha ve³ eñ¹); *leg.* *ovidhuro*. ^e *sic* CeBemns
 (= 185⁵, 6, 7). ^f Bm *bahum etaṃ*. ^g Spk *ad.* evaṃ.

karoti karonti, karosi karotha, karomi ¹*kummi* · *karoma kumma*; ²*kurule kubbante, kuruse kuruvhe, kare karumhe* ³vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni.

Karotu ³*kurulu*^b · *karontu, karohi karotha, karomi kummi* · *karoma kumma*; *kurutaṃ kubbantaṃ, karassu kurussu* · ⁵*kuruvho, kare kubbāmase* pañcamīvasena vuttarūpāni.

|| ⁴Ettha pana koci vadeyya: ⁵"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanam, taṃ vivāham asaṃyuttaṃ^c katham amhe karomase" ti pāḷidassanato *karomase* ti padaṃ kasmā idha na vuttaṃ, nanu *karadhātuto* paraṃ *okāraṃ* paṭicca *āmasevaca-* ¹⁰*nassāvayavabhūto ākāro* lopam pappoti ti. | Tan na · *karomase* ti ettha *āmase* ti vacanassa abhāvato *mavacanassa* sabbhāvato^d, ettha hi *sekāro* āgamo, tasmā *karomā* ti vattamānavacanavasena attho gahetabbo na pana pañcamīvacanavasena, evaṃbhūto ca *sekāro* katthaci [pana]^e nāmikapadato paro hoti: ¹⁵"ye keci buddham saraṇam gatāse", ⁷"yaṃ balaṃ ahuvamhase" ti ādisu katthaci panākhyātikapadato, sādesa-nirādesavasena ⁸"akaramhasa te kiccaṃ; ⁹okkantāmasi^f bhūtāni; ¹⁰su-
taṃ ¹¹n' etaṃ abhiñhaso tasmā evaṃ vadema se" ti ādisu.

Kareyya ¹²*kare*^g · *kareyyuṃ, kareyyāsi kareyyātha, karey-* ²⁰*yāmi kareyyāma; kubbetha kubberaṃ, kubbetho kubbeyyavho, kareyyaṃ kare* · *kareyyāmhe* sattamīvasena vuttarūpāni.

Kara karu, kare karittha, kara^h *karimha; karittha karire, karittho karivho, kari*ⁱ *karimhe* parokkhāvasena vuttarūpāni. Ettha karā ti puriso kammaṃ ¹³*karī* ti paṭhamapuri- ²⁵*sayojanāya* yojetabbaṃ, ¹⁴"āguṃ kara^j mahārāja ¹⁵akaraṃ kammaṃ^k dukkaṭaṃ" ti etthā pi mahārāja bhavaṃ āguṃ ¹⁶*karī* ti

¹ (ns *cit.* J VI 499¹⁰). ² § 1025, 1077. ³ (D II 240¹⁷). ⁴ 511⁷⁻¹⁹ (513¹⁹⁻²²) > § 1102. ⁵ J VI 163²⁶⁻²⁸. ⁶ D II 255³. ⁷ J III 26^{18b} (*supra* 455¹²). ⁸ J III 26^{18a}. ⁹ J VI 555¹. ¹⁰ D III 197²¹⁻²² (*infra* 513¹⁴). ¹¹ = no etaṃ, ns. ¹² § 1088. ¹³ (ns: karitī kui kara iti phrat). ¹⁴ J VI 84¹². ¹⁵ ns: akaraṃ nhuik chandānurakkhaṇa-niggahitā || yañ¹ sui¹ chan² kroñ¹ lā khrañ³ kbye khrañ³ phrac so² 'kammaṃ akara dukkaṭaṃ' ma ho koñ³ lā hū mū || desanāvillāsa-veneyyajjhāsayā a³ phrañ¹ ho to² mū sañ hū lui ||. ¹⁶ (ns: ī nhuik karitī kui lañ³ kara iti phrat *cf.* n. 13).

a *ita* C^eB^m; B^e karambe (ns *comp. fecit*). b C^eB^m karutu (*cf.* "argha" — "kuruta", *Grundr iPh III 2 p.* 79³⁰). c B^m apasaṃyuttaṃ. d (C^eB^m sambhāv^o). e B^e ns *om.* f *ita* C^eB^mns. g B^e *om.* h B^em karam. i B^em karim. j *ita* B^e(*conī*) *cf.* 512⁴; C^eB^m kari. k B^ens kamma (ns: kamma nhuik niggahit kye).

paṭhamapurisayojanāya yojetabbaṃ, evañ hi sati ayaṃ payogo
 1 "maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibbatan" ti
 ādayo viya paṭhamapurisappayogo bhavati, Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ
 pana majjhimapurisappayogo vutto: 2 "āguṃ karā ti mahārāja
 5 tvaṃ mahāparādhaṃ mahāpāpaṃ kari, dukkaṭan ti yaṃ kataṃ
 dukkaṭaṃ hoti taṃ lāmakāṃ kammaṃ akaran" ti, tasmā Jāta-
 katṭhakathāvasenā pi kadāci *kara* iti ca *kari* ti ca *akaran* ti
 ca majjhimapurisappayogo bhavati ti datṭhabbaṃ, yebhuyya-
 vasena pana *puriso kammaṃ kara* * *puriso kammaṃ kari, ahaṃ*
 10 *kammaṃ akaran* ti paṭham'-uttamapurisappayogo datṭhabbo,
 ettha ca *kara* iti yathāvuttavibhattivasena, *kari* ti ajjatanī-
 vasena, *akaran* ti hiyyattanivasena vuttaṃ. Tattha karittho
 ti padaṃ 3 "aññaṃ bhattāraṃ pariyesa mā kisittho mayā vinā"
 ti ettha *kisittho* ti padena samaṃ * *parokkhāy* attanopadamaj-
 15 jhimapurisekavacanavasena, ediso pana nayo aññaṭṭrā pi yathā-
 sambhavaṃ yojetabbo.

4 *Akā akarā akara* iti rassapāṭho pi * *akaru* — ettha 5 "sab-
 bārivijayaṃ akā" ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ; *akarā* ti *puriso kam-*
mam akāsi ti atitakiriyāvācako paṭhamapurisappayogo daṭ-
 20 ṭhabbo, tathā hi 6 "rajjassa kira so bhūto akarā ālaye bahū" ti
pālī dissati, 7 "mā me tvaṃ^a akarā^b kammaṃ mā me udakam
āhari" ti ettha pana sante pi atitavācakaṃ paṭhamapurisappayo-
 gabhāve *māsaddayogato* hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattiyo pañcamī-
 vibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'tvaṃ mā karosi mā āharāsi'^c
 25 ti majjhimapurisappayogārahā bhavanti, kiñca bhiyyo 8 "jarā-
dhammaṃ mā jiri ti alabbhaneyyaṃ^d *ṭhānan*" ti ādisu pi sante
 pi atitavācakaṃ paṭhamapurisappayogabhāve *māsaddayogato* ajja-
 tanivibhatti pañcamīvibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'mā jiratu'
 ti ādinā paṭhamapurisappayogārahā bhava[n]ti, tenāhu atṭhaka-
 30 *thācariyā*: 9 "jarādhammaṃ mā jiri ti yaṃ mayhaṃ jarāsabhā-
vaṃ taṃ mā jiratu, esa nayo sesesu pi^e ti; yaṃ^f *pan* amhehi
 10 "akara iti rassapāṭho pi" ti vuttaṃ, tassa 11 "atikaram akara

¹ J VI 533⁷. ² Ja VI 84¹²⁻¹⁷. ³ J VI 495⁶ (*supra* 373¹). ⁴ § 1089.
⁵ Mhbv 1². ⁶ J VI 20¹⁸. ⁷ J VI 523⁶. ⁸ A III 54¹¹. ⁹ Mp *ad loc.* ¹⁰ (512¹⁷).
¹¹ J I 431¹.

^a B^c tam. ^b B^m akara. ^c B^{ens} āharasi (*leg.* mā karohi mā āharāhi).
^d B^m labbhan^o. ^e Mp (S^c): sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo. ^f (B^c ayaṃ).

ācariya^a mayham p' etam na ruccati" ti imāya pāliya vasena atthitā veditabbā, tassāyaṃ attho 'ācariya bhavaṃ atikkanta-karaṇaṃ^b akara' ti paṭhamapurisavasena gahetabbo, api ca 'bhavan' ti vattabbe atthe *tvam* ti vacanaṃ vattabbam evā ti adhippāyavasena 'ācariya tvam atikkantakaraṇaṃ karosi' ti 5 yojanā pi kātabbā va —, *akaro* · *akattha* ¹*akaroṭha*, *akaraṃ* *akam* · *akaramha* *akamha* — ettha ²"saṃvaddhayitvā puṇaṃ akam puṇnacetiyaṃ" ti pāli nidassanaṃ —; *akattha* *akattham*, *akuruse* *akaravham*, *akarim* *akaraṃ* · *akaramhase* hiyyattanivasena vuttarūpāni. Ettha ca pañcavidho ³*sekāro* āharitvā 10 dassetabbo, tathā hi pañcavidho *sekāro* · padāvayava-apadāvayava-anekantapadāvayava-sosaddattha-ādesavasena; tattha padāvayavo *sekāro* *tvam* *kammaṃ* *kuruse*, *tvam* *atthakusalo* ⁴*abhavase* ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo; apadāvayavo pana ⁵"tasmā evaṃ vadema se; ⁶"mūlā akusalā samūhatā se" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo; 15 anekantapadāvayavo ⁷"arogā ca bhavāmase; ⁸"maṇiṃ tāta gaṇhāmase"^c ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo, ettha hi *sekāro* yadi pañcamivibhattiyaṃ *āmasevacanassāvayavo*, tadā pañcamivibhattiyuttanaṃ patthanāsiṃsanatthānaṃ *bhavāmase* *gaṇhāmase* ti padānaṃ avayavo hoti, yadi pana āgamo, pañcamivibhattiyut- 20 tanaṃ patthanāsiṃsanatthānaṃ *bhavāma* *gaṇhāmā* ti padānaṃ avayavo na hoti, evaṃ *bhavāmase* ti ādisu *sekārassa* anekantapadāvayavattaṃ veditabbaṃ; *sosaddattho* ⁹"ese se eke ekatthe"^d ti ettha daṭṭhabbo, ese se ti imassa hi eso so eko ekattho ti attho; ādeso^e ¹⁰"akaramhasa te kiccan" ti ettha 25 ¹⁰"okkantāmasi^f bhūtāni" ti c' ettha daṭṭhabbo · *ekārassa* *ākār* · *īkārādesakaraṇavasena*, tattha *akaramhasa* te kiccan ti imassa *akaramhase* te kiccan ti attho, *akaramhase* ti c' ettha sace *sekāro* āgamo, tadā *akaramhā* ti padaṃ hiyyattani-parassapade uttama-purisa-bahuvacanantaṃ, sace pana *amhasevacanassāva*- 30 yavo, tadā *akaramhase* ti padaṃ hiyyattani-attanopade uttama-purisa-bahuvacanantaṃ — evaṃ pañcavidho *sekāro* bhavati ti avagantabbaṃ.

¹ ns: *tasamyug* kui khye sañ (455⁵). ² Ap 437²⁹ = Tha C^e 258⁴⁰.
³ (511¹³⁻¹⁹). ⁴ (29¹⁰). ⁵ (511¹⁹). ⁶ Sn 14^b. ⁷ J VI 567¹⁸. ⁸ J VI 182¹². ⁹ Kv 26²⁰ (cf. Mp ad A I 173¹⁴: vuttaṃ Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ; Mp I 71¹²). ¹⁰ (511¹⁸).

^a C^eB^e akarācariya. ^b Ja I 431⁶: atirekakaraṇaṃ. ^c B^e tāta; J: gaṇhāmase maṇiṃ tāta (*metr.*). ^d B^ens otthe. ^e (B^m adesavasā). ^f (*vide* 511¹⁸).

Akari kari ¹*akāsi* · *akarum akarimsu akamsu akāsum*^a,
akaro · *akarittha akāsittha* — ettha ca akaro ti tvaṃ
 akaro ti yojetabbam, *akaro* iti hi padam ²"varaṇ ce me ado
 Sakkā" ti ettha majjhimapurisavacanantam *ado* ti padam iva
 5 *daṭṭhabbam* · *pāliyam* ³*avijjamānante* pi ⁴*nayavasena* gahetab-
 battā, garū pana *akaro* ti vuttaṭṭhāne *akāsi* ti majjhimapurisa-
 vacanam icchanti, tādisaṃ hi padam yebhuyyena paṭhama-
 purisavacanam eva hoti, tathā hi ⁵"adāsi me akāsi me" ti
 paṭhamapurisapāliyo bahū sandissanti, ⁶"mākāsi mukhasā pā-
 10 pam mā kho sūkaramukho ahū" ti pana *māsaddayogato* 'tvaṃ
 pāpam mā akāsi, mā sūkaramukho ahosi' ti padayojanā kā-
 tabbā hoti ti *daṭṭhabbam* —

akarim karim akāsim · *akarimha karimha akāsimha*; *akarā*
akaru, *akaruse akarivham*, *akara*^b *akarimhe* ajjatanīvasena
 15 vuttarūpāni.

Karissati karissanti, *karissasi karissatha*, *karissāmi karis-*
sāma; *karissate karissanle*, *karissase karissavhe*, *karissam*
⁷*kassam* icc api, tathā hi pāli dissati: ⁸"kassam purisa-
 kiccāni"^c ti · *karissāmhe*. Tathā *kāhati kāhanti*, *kāhasi*
 20 *kāhatha*, *kāhāmi kāhāma*; *kāhiti kāhinti*, *kāhisi* icc evamādinā
 yathāsambhavam yojetabbam; bhavissantivasena vuttarūpāni.

⁹*Akarissā* · *akarissa* · *akarissamsū* ti sesam sabbam yoje-
 tabbam; kālātipattivasena vuttarūpāni.

Kayirati^d *kayiranti*, *kayirasi kayiratha*, *kayirāmi kayirāma*;
 25 *kayirate* sesam yojetabbam, vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni.

Kayiratu kayirantu sesam yojetabbam, pañcamīvasena
 vuttarūpāni.

¹⁰*Kayirā kuyirā* · *kayirum* — atrāyam pāli: ¹¹"kumbhimhi
 p' añjalim^e kuyirā cātañ cā pi padakkhiṇan" ti, tattha kum-
 30 bhimhi pi añjalin ti chedo —, *kayirāsi kayirātha*, *kayirāmi*

¹ § 1075. ² J VI 482²². ³ = sarup ā³ phrañ¹ thañ rhā² ma rhi so²
 lañ³, ns. ⁴ = rhi so pud nhañ¹ alā² tū so taggatikanañ² ā³ phrañ¹, ns.

⁵ Khp VII 10a. ⁶ Pv 6cd. ⁷ § 1037. ⁸ J VI 36²⁰ (+ 36²). ⁹ ns: akarissā |
 rā prī || akarissa | rā prī || rassa pru sañ ||. ¹⁰ § 1081—1087. ¹¹ J VI 298^e.

^a B^cns akamsuṃ. ^b B^m akaram. ^c B^cns kassam purisakāriyam (= J
 VI 36²⁰ cod. Bd). ^d B^m kariyatu (et om. kayirantu ... kayiretha 514²⁰—515¹).
^e ns: kumbhimhi(!) pi | re prañ¹ ui² nhuik lañ³ || añjalim | lak up khyī khrañ³
 kui ... || kumbhiñ hi lañ³ akhyui¹ rhi eñ¹ ||; J codd. C^ks: kumbhamhi pañcasam,
 E^c (= cod. Bd): kumbham pañj^o.

*kayirāma; kayiretha kayireraṃ, kayiretho kayiravho, kayi-
raṃ kayirāṃhe* sattamīvasena vuttarūpāni. Tattha *kayirā*
ti idaṃ ¹"puññaṃ ce puriso *kayirā*" ti dassanato paṭhamapu-
risavasena yojetabbaṃ, ²"adhammaṃ sārathi *kayirā*" ti etthā
pi sārathi bhavaṃ adhammaṃ kareyyā ti paṭhamapurisavasena
yojetabbaṃ na majjhimapurisavasena, atha vā 'kayirāsi' ti
vattabbe *sikāralopam* katvā "kayirā" ti majjhimapurisavacanaṃ
vuttan ti gahetabbaṃ. || Ettha pana siyā: yathā ³"puttaṃ
labhetha varadan" ti pāliyaṃ *labhethā* ti imassa padassa, ⁴"sabb-
hir eva samāsetha sabbhi kubbetha santhavan" ti ādisu *samā-
sethā* ti ādinaṃ viya paṭhamapurisavasena atthaṃ agahetvā,
purisavipallāsaṃ katvā ⁵"labheyyaṃ" ti uttamapurisavasena^a at-
tho aṭṭhakathācariyehi gahito, tathā tumhehi pi ²"adhammaṃ
sārathi *kayirā*" ti ettha *kayirā* ti padassa purisavipallāsaṃ
katvā 'kareyyāsi' ti majjhimapurisavasena^a attho vattabbo^a, aṭ-
ṭhakathācariyehi pi ⁶"kareyyāsi" ti tadattho vutto ti. | Saccam,
evaṃ sante pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi vohāratthesu^b paramakosal-
lasamannāgatattā 'tvan ti vattabbe atthe *bhavaṃsaddo* pavat-
tati, bhavan ti vattabbe atthe *tvam*saddo pavattati' ti cintetvā
adhippāyatthavasena ⁶"kareyyāsi" ti attho vutto na purisavi-
pallāsavasena, tathā hi ³"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti imassa
aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"labhethā" ti ulliṅgetvā^c "labheyyaṃ" ti pu-
risavipallāsavasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, ²"adhammaṃ sārathi
kayirā" ti imassa pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁷"kayirā" ti ulliṅgetvā^d
"kareyyāsi" ti vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tasmā "adhammaṃ sārathi
kayirā" ti ettha purisavipallāso^a na cintetabbo; atha vā, yathā
³"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti ettha ca ⁹"kāye rajo na lim-
pethā" ti ādisu ca *ethavacanaṃ*^e gahitaṃ, evaṃ *ethavacanaṃ*^e
agahetvā 'labhe athā' ti padacchedo karaṇiyo, evañ hi sati
purisavipallāsena kiccaṃ n' atthi, tattha labhe ti sattamiyā³⁰
uttamapurisavacanaṃ ¹⁰"vajjhaṃ cā pi pamocaye" ti padam
iva, athā ti adhikārantare nipāto padapūraṇe vā, ettha ca

¹ Dhṛp 118^a. ² J VI 12²¹. ³ J VI 482²⁷ (*infra* § 672 C^e 647¹⁴). ⁴ S I 17².

⁵ Ja VI 483¹⁸ (v. l.). ⁶ Ja VI 13⁶. ⁷ Ja VI 13⁶. ⁸ ns: sikāralopam eva cintetabbaṃ hū lui. ⁹ J VI 483² (pāda a). ¹⁰ J VI 483² (pāda b).

^a B^m kattabbo. ^b B^m vohārasuttesu. ^c C^eB^ens ulliṅgitvā. ^d (o: anul-
liṅgetvā?); B^m ulliṅgitvā > ulliṅgetvā; C^eB^ens ulliṅgitvā. ^e *īta* (conī.)
C^eB^ens; B^m ekavacanaṃ; ns: ekavacanaṃ rhi kra eñ¹ | ma sañ¹ | ethavaca-
naṃ lui sañ ||.

adhikārantaravasena 'aparam pi: varaṃ puttāṃ labheyyan' ti attho, yasmā pan' ettha dvinnam atthānaṃ uppatti dissati, yasmā c' etesu dvīsu dujjāno Bhagavato adhippāyo, tasmā dve pi atthā gahetabbā va. Ettha pana kiñcā pi līṅgavipallāso
 5 vibhattivipallāso vacanavipallāso kālavipallāso purisavipallāso akkharavipallāso ti chabbidho vipallāso āharitvā dassetabbo, tathā pi so ¹upari āvibhavissatī^a ti na dassito. Tatra *kayirāthā* ti padaṃ sattamiyā parassapadavasena attanopadavasena ca dvidhā bhijjati tathā majjhimapurisabahuvacanavasena paṭha-
 10 mapurisekavacanena ca, tathā hi ²"yathā-puññāni kayirātha dadantā aparāparan"^b ti ettha *kayirāthā* ti idaṃ sattamiyā parassapadavasena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena ca vuttaṃ, yathānurūpaṃ puññāni kareyyātha yevā ti hi attho, ³"kayirātha dhīro puññāni" ti ettha pana *kayirāthā* ti idaṃ sattamiyā attā-
 15 nopadavasena paṭhamapurisekavacanavasena ca vuttaṃ, kareyyā ti hi attho.

[†]Imānī^c parokkhādivasena *yirapaccayasahitāni* rūpāni yebhuyyena sāsane appasiddhāni ti na dassitāni.

Attano phalaṃ karotī ti kārāṇaṃ; karotī ti kattā, evaṃ
 20 kārako, kārakaṃ vā, ettha hi *kārakasaddo*, yattha kattu-kārakādivācako^d, tattha ⁴pulliṅgo pi hoti, yebhuyyena napuṃsakaliṅgo pi, yattha pana rajatakāra-kammakāra-lohakārādivācako, tattha pulliṅgo eva; kārāpeti ti kārāpako; *karaṃ kubbaṃ krubbaṃ karonto kubbanto kubbāno kurumāno pakrubbamāno*.
 25 *kārikā kārāpikā karonti kubbanti, kārakaṃ kulāṃ kārāpakaṃ karontaṃ kubbantaṃ kurumānaṃ, saṃkhāro parikkhāro parikkhato purakkhato*^e, *karaṇaṃ kiriyā* — akkharacintakā pana *kriyā* icc api padaṃ icchanti, ettha ⁵*kriyāsaddo*, kiñcā pi
 30 tāni padāni dissanti, tathā pi ⁷*klesasaddo* viya pāḷiyaṃ ⁶na dissati; adissamāno pi so atthakathācariyādihi garūhi gahitattā

¹ § 672. ² J VI 572⁷. ³ Khp VIII 9^c. ⁴ ns: kārako kattari vutto kam-mādo api kārakaṃ || paribhāsā la eñ¹ ||. ⁵ (§ 69). ⁶ Dh 51^d. ⁷ (cf. 446 n. e).
⁸ ns: akriyārūpo pamadāhi santhavo [J III 530¹⁸] hu Samuggajāt nhuik inda-vamsāgāthā-pāda thañ eñ¹ ||.

^a Bm om. avi-. ^b (Bm aparā aparān). ^c sic C^eBm (o: idha × idāni); ns B^e (recte conī) idha (imāni rhi kra eñ¹ | ma sañ¹ | idha lui sañ ||). ^d ita Bm; C^eB^ens kattukāraka-kammakārakādivo. ^e (Bm par^o).

gahetabbo va, tathā hi ¹"kriyā-kriyāpattivibhāgadesako" ti ādikā saddaracanā dissati.

Kātuṃ kattuṃ kātave · kāretuṃ, katvā katvāna [kātuṃ]^a kātūna karitvā karitvāna kacca adhikacca kariya kariyāna purakkhitvā^b · kāretvā aññāni pi tumantādini yojetabbāni. Tatra 5 kaccā ti katvā; adhikaccā ti adhiḥkaṃ katvā, akkharacintakā pana saddasatthanayaṃ nissāya adhikicca iti rūpaṃ icchanti, mayaṃ pan' etādisaṃ rūpaṃ pāliya anukūlaṃ na hoti ti na icchāma, tathā hi Therikāgāthāyaṃ^c Gotamiyā parinibbānavacane ²"padakkhiṇaṃ kacca nipacca pāde" ti pāli dissati, tattha 10 hi padakkhiṇaṃ katvā ti attho, kaccā ti padassa dassanena^d eva^d adhikaccā ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, esa nayo aññatṛa pi yathārahaṃ veditabbo.

Idāni karotiṣṣa dhātussa appamattakaṃ atthāṭṭisayayogaṃ kathayāma: Taṇhaṃkaro, kāraṇā, ³"pharusāhi vācāhi^e pakrub- 15 bamāno; ⁴sante na kurute piyaṃ" ti. Tatra Taṇhaṃkaro ti veneyyānaṃ taṇhaṃ lobhaṃ karoti hiṃsati ti Taṇhaṃkaro, atha vā rūpakāya-dhammakāyasampattiya attani sakalalokassa taṇhaṃ sinehaṃ karoti janeti ti Taṇhaṃkaro; kāraṇā ti ⁵hiṃsanā; pakrubbamāno ti hiṃsamāno; ⁶sante na kurute 20 piyaṃ ti sappurise attano piye iṭṭhe kante manāpe na karoti ti attho, atha vā piyaṃ piyāyamāno tussamāno modamāno sante na kurute na sevati ti attho, yathā 'rājānaṃ sevati' ti etasmiṃ atthe 'rājānaṃ ⁷piyaṃ kurute'^f ti saddasatthavidū mantenti, dullabhāyaṃ nīti sādhuḥkaṃ ⁸manasikātabbā. Ettha 25 ca parikkhārasaddassa atthuddhāro niyate: parikkhāro ti ⁹"sattāhi nagaraparikkhārehi suparikkhitaṃ hoti" ti ādisu parivāro vuccati, ¹⁰"ratho setaparikkhāro jhānakkho^g cakkaviriyo" ti ādisu alaṃkāro, ¹¹"ye [ke]c' ime^h pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhāra samudānetabbā" ti ādisu sambhāro, etth' etaṃ hiⁱ vuccati: 30

¹ Abhidh-av 14⁷⁰ (v. 62^a). ² Ap 533¹² (= ThIa 147¹⁰). ³ (510¹⁶). ⁴ Sn 94^b, ⁵ ns: kāraṇāhi ti yātanāhi || Lakkhaṇasamyut-ṭīkā || (S II 257⁷⁰) = Sp⁷ ad Sp (U) 509¹². ⁶ 517²⁰⁻²² Pj II 169¹¹⁻¹⁷ (et n. ⁷ *ibid.*). ⁷ (ns cit. Sp Sp⁷ ad Vin II 201²²; mahim vikrubato). ⁸ A IV 106⁹ (= nagarālaṃkārehi Mp). ⁹ S V 6¹¹ (silapar^o, sed cf. Uda 370¹¹). ¹⁰ M I 104³⁰.

^a B^{ns} om. ^b ita B^c; ns purekkhitvā; C^e purakkhatvā, B^m purakkhetvā. ^c C^e Therigāth^o. ^d B^e dassanena. ^e B^m om. ^f sic C^e B^{emns} (= Pj cod. B^a); leg. pakurute. ^g (B^m cabbhānako pro jhānakkho). ^h C^e B^m ye kec' ime; B^{ns} ye cime (= M). ⁱ ita C^e B^{emns}.

sāsanaññūhi viññūhi *parikkhāro* ti sāsane
parivāro alaṃkāro sambhāro ca pavuccati. 39

1290 Jāgara niddakkhaye. *Jāgaroti, jāgaram*: ¹"dīghā jāgarato
ratti".

5 *Tanādī* ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,
suttesv ²aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 40
— *Tanādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

Rudhādichakkaṃ vividhatthasāraṃ
matikaraṃ^a viññujanādhiraṃ^b
10 ulārachandehi susevaniyaṃ
suvaṇṇaṃsehi suciṃ va ṭhānaṃ. 41

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe rudhādichakkaṃ
nāma sattarasamo^c paricchedo.

15

XVIII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi pacuratthahitaṃkaraṃ
curādikagaṇaṃ nāma nāmato aṭṭhamāṃ gaṇaṃ. 1

1291 Cura theyye. Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ, corikā ti vuttaṃ hoti,
tasmīṃ theyye *curadhātu* vattati. *Coreti corayati, coro cori*
20 *corikā, coretuṃ corayituṃ coretvā corayitvā* — ³kattutthesu *ṇe-*
ṇayatā curādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kārīte *corāpeti corāpayati, corā-*
petuṃ corāpayituṃ corāpetvā corāpayitvā; kamme *dhanaṃ coreti*
coriyati, coritaṃ dhaṇaṃ. Esa nayo sabbattha.

1292 Loka dassane. *Loketi lokayati oloketi olokayati ulloketi ullo-*
25 *kayati (apaloketi apalokayati)*^d *āloketi ālokayati viloketi vilokayati,*
loko āloko lokanaṃ^e ullokanaṃ ālokanaṃ vilokanaṃ apaloka-
naṃ^f, oloketuṃ olokayituṃ^g oloketvā^g olokayitvā; kārīte pana
olokāpeti olokāpayati, olokāpetuṃ olokāpayituṃ olokāpetvā olo-
kāpayitvā icc evamādinī yojetabbāni, esa nayo sabbatthā pi.

¹ Dhṛ 60^a (*supra* 428^{2b}). ² ns *ad.* dhu kampane (samadhosi, S III 120⁴)
et dhu dhamsane (adhosi, Sn 787^d). ³ (*cf.* Kev 454, Sd § 918).

^a B^{ens} matikaraṃ. ^b *ita* CeBemns (= pañña rhi so sū tui¹ eñ¹ lvan
evā mve¹ lyo² rā phrac so). ^c B^m soḷasamo. ^d *ita* (*con.*) B^{ens} [*< Sv I*
193¹⁸⁻¹⁹]; CeB^m *om.* ^e B^{ens} *ad.* olokanaṃ. ^f B^{ens} *ad.* avalokanaṃ, B^m *ad.*
ālokanaṃ. ^g B^m *om.*

Tattha loko ti ¹tayo lokā: saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti, tattha^a ²"eko loko sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā" ti āgataṭṭhāne saṃkhāraloko veditabbo, ³"sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā" ti āgataṭṭhāne sattaloko, ⁴"yāvata candimasuriyā pariharanti ⁵disā bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā]^b saḥassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti āgataṭṭhāne okāsaloko; atha vā loko ti ⁶tiividho loko: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, ⁷tattha rāgādikilesabahulatāya kāmāvacarasattā kilesaloko, jhānābhīññāparibuddhiyā^c rūpāvacarasattā bhavaloko, āneñjasamādhībahulatāya visadindriyattā arūpāvacarasattā indriyaloko, atha vā ¹⁰kilissanaṃ kilesa dukkhaṇ^d ti attho, tasmā dukkhabahulatāya apāyesu sattā kilesaloko; tadanñe sattā ⁸sampattibhavabhāvato bhavaloko; tattha ye vimuttiparipācakehi indriyehi^e samannāgatā sattā, so indriyaloko ti veditabbaṃ; Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁹"saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko khandhaloko āyata- ¹⁵naloko dhātuloko ti anekavidho loko, ettha^f ²"eko loko sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā | la | atṭhārasa-loko^g atṭhārasa dhātuyo" ti ettha saṃkhāraloko vutto, khandhalokādayo tadantogadhā yeva, ¹⁰"ayaṃ loko paraloko^h devaloko manussaloko" ti ādisu pana sattaloko vutto, ⁴"yāvata candimasuriyā pariharanti disā ²⁰bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā]^b saḥassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti ettha okāsaloko vutto" ti vuttaṃ; atthato pana indriyabaddhānaṃ khandhānaṃ samūho santāno ca sattaloko rūpādisu sattavisattatāya satto lokiyati ettha kusalākusalaṃ tabbipāko cā ti, anindriyabaddhānaṃ rūpādinaṃⁱ samūho san- ²⁵tāno ca okāsaloko lokiyanti ettha tasā thāvarā ca tesaṃ ca okāsabhūto ti^e — tadādhāraṇatāya^j h' esa bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati —, duvidho pi c' esa rūpādidhamme upādāya paññat-

¹ 519¹⁻⁶ < Sp I 118¹⁴⁻²¹ = Vm 204²⁸—205⁵. ² Paṭis I 122¹⁷(-24). ³ M I 426³⁰. ⁴ M I 328³¹⁻³². ⁵ ns: disā ti bhummatthe etaṃ paccattavacanan ti aha: "disāsu virocamaṇā" ti [Ps Ec II 408²⁰] || Mūlapaṇṇāsatiṭṭhikā ||. ⁶ Nett 11⁶. ⁷ 519⁷⁻¹⁴ < Netta (Ce) 54⁵⁻¹². ⁸ = bhavasampatti eñ¹ aphrae kroñ¹, ns. ⁹ 519¹⁵⁻²² < Ja I 131²⁸—132³. ¹⁰ cf. Nidd I 60¹⁴⁻¹⁵ + 9²³ (vide n. h).

^a Bm ettha. ^b Bens om. -tā (= M). ^c ita CeBemns (-paribuddhiyā = pvā³ khrañ³ kroñ¹). ^d Bens vipākadukkhaṇ (Netta Ce). ^e Bm om. ^f Ja: tattha. ^g sic CeBemns. ^h Bens paro loko (metr.) et brahmaloko sadevako (= Sn 1117^{ab}) pro devaloko manussaloko. ⁱ Bens (con.) rūpānaṃ (ns: rūpādinaṃ rhi kra eñ¹ || "ādi" kui ma lui ||). ^j (c: tadādhāraṇatāya?).

tattā upādāpaññattibhūto aparamatthasabhāvo, ¹sappaccaye pana rūpārūpadhamme upādāya paññattattā ²tadubhayassā pi upādānānaṃ ³vasena pariyāyato paccayāyattavuttitā^a upacariṭabbā, ⁴tadubhayo^b khandhā saṃkhāraloko · paccayehi saṃ-
 5 khariyanti lujjanti palujjanti cā ti; ettha paccayāyattavuttitāya magga-phaladhammānaṃ pi, sati pi lujjanapalujjanatte, tebhū-
 mikadhammānaṃ^c yeva loko ti adhippetattā n' atthi lokatā-
 pajjanaṃ, tathā hi te "lokuttarā" ti vuttā; āloko ti rasmi,
 ālokenti etena bhuso passanti janā cakkhuvīññānaṃ vā ti āloko;
 10 olokanan ti heṭṭhā pekkhanaṃ, ullokanan ti uddham pek-
 khaṇaṃ, ālokanan ti purato pekkhanaṃ, vilokanan ti dvīsu
 passesu pekkhanaṃ, vividhā vā pekkhanaṃ: apalokanan ti
⁶"saṃghaṃ apaloketvā" ti ādisu viya jānāpanaṃ; avaloka-
 nan^d ti ⁶"nāgāvalokitam^d . . . avaloketvā"^d ti ādisu viya puri-
 15 makāyaṃ parivattetvā pekkhanaṃ — ⁷"ālokite vilokite sam-
 pajānakārī hoti" ti etthā pi bhāvavasena 'ālokanam ālokitam,
 vilokanam vilokitan' ti attho gaṇetabbo.

1293 Thaka paṭighāte. *Thakeli thakayati dvāraṃ puriso.*

1294 ⁸Takka vitakke. *Takketi vitakkeli vitakkayati, takko vitakko*
 20 *vitakkilā.* Tattha takkanaṃ takko, ⁹ūhanan ti vuttaṃ hoti,
 evaṃ vitakko, atha vā vitakkenti etena, sayam vā vitakketi,
 vitakkanamattam eva vā etan ti vitakko, ¹⁰"takko vitakko . .
 appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā" ti Abhidhamme pariyā-
 yasaddā vuttā; vitakketi ti vitakkitā puggalo, ¹¹"avitakkitā
 25 maccum upabbajanti" ti pāḷi.

1295 Aki lakkhaṇe^c. Lakkhaṇaṃ saññānaṃ, sañjānanakāraṇan ti
 vuttaṃ hoti. Atr' idaṃ saṃlakkhitabbaṃ^f: ye imasmiṃ *curā-*
digāṇe anekassarā asaṃyogantā *īkārānubandhavasena* niddiṭṭhā

¹ = akroṇ³ nhañ¹ ta kva phrac kun so, ns. ² ns: i "tadubhayassa pi"
 kā³ rhe³ paññattattā [519³⁸] nok vuttita [520³] nhac pā³ kui ṇai¹ eñ¹. ³ vasena |
 pakatūpanissayasatti eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹ || ns. ⁴ ns: tadubhaye | thuī sattō-
 kāsa nhac pā³ nhuik || vā | tvañ || "pahīne uddhacca-kukkuṇce ti niddhāraṇe
 bhummaṃ" hu Saṃyut-ṭīkā [ad S V 106⁷] min¹ so kroṇ¹ ekavuc-niddhāraṇa lañ³
 rhi eñ¹ ||. ⁵ cf. Vin IV 226¹⁸, ²¹. ⁶ cf. D II 122⁵ (Sv). ⁷ D I 70²⁷. ⁸ Wg
 § 33: 107? ⁹ cf. As 114¹²⁻¹⁶. ¹⁰ Dhs § 7. ¹¹ J VI 43²⁴ etc. (*supra* 138⁹).

^a (Bm paccayāyattiv^o). ^b B^cns tadubhaye (*vide n. 4*). ^c ns tebhūmaka^o.
^d *ita* C^eB^mns; D, Sv: apa^o; Mvu III 281⁴: nāga-vil^o. ^e cf. Kt Vp *apud*
 Wg § 35: 74. ^f B^cns sallakkh^o.

dhātavo, te evaṃ vuttehi ¹imehi tihi lakkhaṇehi samannāgatā ākhyātattam nāmikattañ ca pāpuṇantā ekantato niggahitāgamaena nipphannarūpā yeva bhavanti na katthaci pi vigatanig-gahitāgamarūpāni bhavanti. *Aṃketi aṃkayati, aṃkanam aṃko*; samāse pana *sasaṃko* ²"cakkamkitacarano" ti ādini rūpāni ⁵bhavanti.

1296 Sakka 1297 vakka bhāsane^a. *Sakkeli sakkayati, vakkeli vak-kayati.*

1298 Nakka 1299 dhakka^b nāsane. *Nakkeli nakkayati, dhakkeli^b dhakkayati^b.*

10

1300 Cakka 1301 cukka vyathane. *Cakkeli cakkayati, cukketi cukkayati, cakkam.* Cakkan ti ken' atthena cakkam: cakketi vyathati himsatī ti atthena cakkam, ³*cakkasaddo*

⁴sampattiyam lakkhaṇe ca rathaṅge iriyāpathe

dāne ratana^c-dhamma-khuracakkādisu padissati^d, ... ² 15

⁵"cattār' imāni bhikkhave cakkāni yehi samannāgatānam de-vamanussānan" ti ādisu hi ayaṃ sampattiyam dissati, ⁶"pāda-tesu cakkāni jātāni" ti ettha lakkhaṇe, ⁷"cakkam va vahato padan" ti ettha rathaṅge, ⁸"catucakkam navadvāran" ti ettha iriyāpathe, ⁹"dada bhuñja^e ca mā ca pāmado cakkam vattasu ²⁰sabbapāṇinan"^g ti ettha dāne, ¹⁰"dibbam cakkaratanaṃ pātur ahoṣi" ti ettha ratanacakke, ¹¹"mayā pavattitam cakkan" ti ettha dhammacakke, ¹²"icchāhatassa posassa cakkam bhamati matthake" ti ettha khuracakke, ¹³"khurapariyantena ce pi cak-kenā" ti ettha paharaṇacakke, ¹⁴"asani(vi)cakkan"^h ti ettha ²⁵asanimāṇḍale ti.

1302 [†]Takiⁱ bandhane. [†]*Tamketi [†]tamkayati.*

1303 Akka thavane. Thavanam thuti. *Akketi akkayati, akko.* Akko ti suriyo, so hi mahājutitāya akkiyati abhitthaviyati

¹ = sara myā³ han | samyug ma rhi | i-anuban sum² tan so lakkhaṇā tui¹ nhañ¹, ns. ² ***. ³ 521¹²⁻²⁰ < Mp (Se) II 331¹²—332²⁴ ad. A II 9¹, Ps (E^c) II 27²¹—28². ⁴ = kāla gati upadhi payoga le² pā³ eñ¹ prañ¹ cum khrañ³ nhuik, ns. ⁵ A II 32². ⁶ D II 17¹². ⁷ Dhṛp 1¹. ⁸ S I 16². ⁹ cf. J III 412⁶⁻⁷. ¹⁰ D II 172¹⁰. ¹¹ Sn 557^a. ¹² J IV 4²⁴. ¹³ D I 52²⁷. ¹⁴ D III 44¹⁰ S II 229²⁴.

^a = Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 34—35. ^b *dedi* (Wg § 32: 55); CeBemns vakk^o. ^c B^ens -ratna- (ratna nhuik samyug sañ¹ kroñ³ kui athak nhuik [§ 69] min¹ lattam¹). ^d (Mp Ps: dhammūracakk^o); B^m om. -cakkādisu padissati. ^e CeBm abhuñja; B^ens dada bhuñja. ^f B^ens vattassu. ^g B^ens om. sabba-. ^h CeBm asanicakkam. ⁱ Wg § 32: 96: takī.

tappasannehi jānehī ti akko, tathā hi tassa ¹"n' atthi suriya-samā ābhā; ²udet' ayaṃ cakkhumā" ti ādinā abhithhuti dissati.

1304 Hikka^a himsāyaṃ. *Hikketi hikkayati.*

1305 Nikka^b parimāṇe. *Nikketi nikkayati.*

5 1306 Bukka bhassane^c. Ettha sunakhabhassanaṃ bhassanan ti gaheṭṭabbam, na vācāsaṃkhātaṃ bhassanaṃ. *Bukketi bukkayati.* Ettha ca ³"bukkayati sā core" iti lokiyappayogo veditabbo. *Bhuvādigāṇe* pana ⁴*bukkati sā* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; ⁵añño tu "bukka paribhāsane" iti paṭhati, evaṃ paṭhantenā^d pi suna-

10 khabhassanaṃ evādhīpetam.

1307 [†]Daka^e 1308 laka assādane. [†]*Daketi^e dakayati^e, laketi lakayati.*

1309 Takka 1310 loka bhāsāyaṃ^f. *Takketi takkayati, loketi lokayati.*

1311 Cika 1312 sika āmasane. *Ciketi cikayati, siketi sikayati.*

15 — *Kakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1313 Lakkha dassan'-amkesu. Dassanaṃ passanaṃ, amko lañcha-naṃ. *Lakkheti lakkhayati sallakkheti sallakkhayati, ⁶lakkham vijjhati usunā, lakkham karoti; ⁷"Gaṅgāya vālukā khiyye^g udakaṃ khiyye mahaṇṇave mahiyā mattikā khiyye ⁸lakkhena*
20 *mama buddhiyā", kappalakkhaṇaṃ golakkhaṇaṃ itthilakkha-*
ṇaṃ, dhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ, ⁹"sallakkhanā upalakkhanā^h pac-
cupalakkhanā" — lakkhadhātuyā ¹⁰yupaccayantāya samādi-
pūbānaṃ rūpānaṃ nakāro dantaḷo.

1314 Bhakkha adane. *Bhakkheti bhakkhayati, ¹¹"bhakkho no*
25 *laddho; ¹²bhakkhayanti migādhamaṃ". Bhuvādigāṇe* pana *bhak-*
khati ti rūpaṃ.

1315 ¹³Nakkha sambandhe. *Nakkheti nakkhayati.*

1316 Makkha makkhane. *Makkheti makkhayati, makkho makkhi.*

¹ S I 6¹⁸. ² J II 33²². ³ ***. ⁴ 322¹⁹. ⁵ (Hemacandra Dhātup X 156: abhāsane ity anye). ⁶ (523¹⁶). ⁷ cf. Ap 23⁹. ⁸ ns: mama | nā Sāri-puttarā eñ¹ || buddhiyā | ta chai¹ khrok pa³ so pañña tui¹ tvañ ta khu khu so pañña kui || lakkhena | i rve¹ i mhya hu mhat sa phrañ¹ | kroñ¹ || || mama buddhi na khiye hū lui ||. ⁹ Dhs § 16. ¹⁰ (Kc 555; Pāṇ [III 3: 107]; yuc).
11 ***. 12 J III 151⁹. 13 ***.

^a = Maitr Kt apud Wg § 33: 12. ^b Wg § 33: 13 niṣka (*sed cf. n. a*).
^c Wg § 33: 39: bhāsane(!) *sed cf. Hemacandra Dhātup I 54.* ^d B^{ens} paṭhante.
^e ɔ: rak^o (Wg § 33: 63). ^f cf. Wg § 33: 107 + 33: 103. ^g B^{ens} khiye ubique.
^h B^m oṇa(!).

Tattha ¹makkho ti parehi kataguṇaṃ makkheti pimsati ti makkho ²guṇadhamṣanā; ³"makkhaṃ asahamāno" ti ettha pana attani parehi kataṃ avamaññanaṃ makkho ti vuccati.

1317 Yakkha pūjāyaṃ. *Yakkheti yakkhayati, yakkho.* Yakkho ti mahānubhāvo satto, tathā hi ³"pucchāmi taṃ mahāyakkha" ⁵sabbabhūtānaṃ issarā" ti ettha Sakko devarājā yakkho ti vutto, atha vā: yakkho ti yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbattasatto, sabbe pi vā sattā yakkhā ti vuccanti, ⁴"paramayakkhavisuddhiṃ paññāpentī" ti ettha hi *yakkhasaddo* satte vattati, tathā hi yakkho pi ¹satto pi devo pi Sakko pi khīṇāsavo pi yakkho yeva nāma, ¹⁰mahānubhāvātāya yakkhiyati saraṇagatehi janehi nānapaccayehi nānābalihi ca pūjīyati ti yakkho:

satte deve ca Sakke ca khīṇāsave ca rakkhase

pañcasv etesu atthesu *yakkhasaddo* pavattati. 3

1318 Lakkha ālocane. *Lakkheti lakkhayati, lakkhaṃ vijjhati* ¹⁵*usunā.*

1319 Makkha asane^c. *Mokkheti mokkhayati.*

1320 Rukkha phārusse. Phārusaṃ pharusabhāvo. *Rukkheti rukkhayati, samāse rukkhakeso atirukkhavacano* ti rūpāni. Ettha ca ⁵"samaṇo ayaṃ pāpo atirukkhavāco" ti pālī nidassanaṃ, ²⁰tattha atirukkhavāco ti atipharusavacano ti attho. — *Khakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1321 Līṅga cittikaraṇe. Cittikaraṇaṃ vicitrabhāvakaraṇaṃ. *Līṅgeti līṅgayati, līṅgaṃ.* Ettha līṅgaṃ nāma digha-rassa-kisathūla-parimaṇḍalādibhedam saṅghānaṃ ti gahaṇe atīva yujjati, ²⁵taṃ hi nānappakārehi vicitraṃ hoti, līṅgiyati vicittaṃ kariyyati avijjā-taṇhā-kammehi utunā vā cuṇṇādihi vā sarīram iti ^dlīṅgaṃ, ajjhattasantāna-tiṇa-rukkhādi-kuṇḍala-karaṇḍakādisu pavattasaṅghānavasen' etaṃ datṭhabbam; *līṅgasaddo* sadde sad-dappavattinimitte itthivyañjane purisavyañjane saññāṇe ākāre ³⁰cā ti imesu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi ⁶"rukkho ti vacanaṃ līṅgaṃ" ti ettha sadde dissati, ⁷"satalīṅgassa atthassā" ti ettha sad-

¹ cf. Mp ad A I 95¹⁷. ² Vin I 25⁴. ³ J VI 98¹⁴. ⁴ A V 64⁷⁻⁸, cf. Pj II 553²⁷, ³¹. ⁵ Pv 8a. ⁶ Mmd 53 (C^c 67^a; Sd § 192). ⁷ Th 106^a (*supra* 379⁴⁻²⁷).

^a J: mahābahu. ^b B^m ti. ^c CeBem āsane; ns: āsane | ne khrañ³ nhuik || āsane (= Wg § 33: 57) lañ³ rhi eñ¹ || cā³ khrañ³ nhuik phrac eñ¹ || samban ||. ^d (B^m siram sammihī ti *pro* sarīram iti).

dappavattinimitte, ¹"tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno itthilingaṃ pātubhavati"^a ti ettha itthivyañjane, ²"purisalinga-nimitta-kuttākappānan" ti ettha purisavyañjane, ³"tena līṅgena jānāma dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi"^b ti ettha ⁵saññāne, ⁴"tehi līṅgehi tehi^c nimittehi tehi ākārehi āgantuka-bhāvo jānitabbo: āgantukā ime" ti ettha ākāre dissati:

sadde ca tannimitte ca kākatoṭacikāya ca

lakkhaṇe c' eva ākāre *līṅgasaddo* pavattati ti. 4

1322 Maga anvesane. *Mageti magayati, migo mago, magayamāno,*
¹⁰ ettha ca ^a"yathā^d biḷāro ... mūsikaṃ magayamāno" ti pālī nidassanaṃ. Migo ti ca mago ti ca catuppado^e pavuccati, ettha migo ti magayati ito c' ito (ca) gocaraṃ anvesati pariyesati ti migo, evaṃ mago; ettha ^avisesato harīṇamigo migo nāma, sāmāññato pana avasesā pi catuppadā migā icc eva ¹⁵vuccanti, tathā hi Susimajātake ⁷"kāḷā migā setadantā tava-
 (y)-ime parosahassaṃ^f hemajālābhichannā"^g ti etasmim pālippadese hatthino pi *migasaddena* vuttā: kāḷamigā^h ti; atha vā magīyati jīvitakappanattāya maṃsādihi atthikehiⁱ luddehi anvesīyati pariyesiyati ti migo · araññajātā sasa-pasada-harīṇ¹-eṇey-
²⁰yādayo catuppadā, evaṃ mago, ⁸"atthaṃ na labhate mago" ti ettha pana mago viyā ti mago, bālo ti attho.

1323 Magga gavesane. *Maggeti maggayati, maggo magganaṃ.*
 Ettha ca maggo ti paṭipadāya ca pakatimaggassa ca upāyassa ca adhivacanaṃ, ¹⁰"Mahāvihāravāsinaṃ vācanāmagganissitan"
²⁵ti ādisu pana kathāpabandho pi maggo ti vuccati; tatra paṭipadā ekantato jātijarāvyādhidukkhādihi piḷitehi sattehi dukkhakkhayaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpuṇattāya^j maggetabbo^k gavesitabbo ti maggo, pakatimaggo pana maggamūḷhehi maggetabbo^k ti maggo — pakatimaggamūḷhehi ca paṭipadāsaṃkhātāriyamag-
³⁰gamūḷhā eva bahavo santi, pakatimaggo hi kadāci eva addhi-

¹ Vin III 35¹¹. ² As 322¹⁶. ³ Bv 2: 101cd ... 108cd. ⁴ *** (cf. Vin I 133²⁰).

⁵ M I 334²⁶ (cf. S II 270²²). ⁶ (447² 563¹⁶). ⁷ J II 48²¹⁻²². ⁸ J VI 371¹⁵.

⁹ maggati = gavesati As 162²⁸, gavetthi = maggana Vm 29³¹ (Wg § 34: 39: anvesaṇe). ¹⁰ cf. Abhidh-av 137²².

^a Vin: pātubhūtaṃ hoti. ^b ita ns (= Bv); CeBem ossati. ^c Bm om. ^d M: seyyathā pi. ^e Ce oppādo (524¹⁴ CeBm oppāda). ^f Ce parosataṃ (= J). ^g ita Bm? (= Ja); CeBens ojalabhi sañchannā (= J *codd.* BPK). ^h ita Bemns; Ce kāḷa migā (524¹⁵). ⁱ (o: maṃsādiatthikehi?). ^j ita CeBemns (527⁴). ^k Bens maggitabbo.

kānaṃ muyhati, "esa maggo" ti nāyakā na dullabhā, ariyamaggo
 pana sabbadā^a yeva^a sabbalokassa muyhati, nāyakā parama-
 dullabhā, tasmā so eva^b avijjāsammūlhehi maggetabbo^c ti
 maggo. Aññesaṃ pana^d dvinnāṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena pi atthaṃ
 vadanti garū: "kilese mārento gacchati ti mag-go" ti. Taṃ 5
 taṃ kiccaṃ hitaṃ vā nipphādetukāmehi maggiyati gavesiyati
 ti maggo · upāyo, *maggasaddo* hi "abhidhammakathāmag-
 gaṃ devānaṃ sampavattayī" ti ettha upāye pi vattati, tathā
 hi^d Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ "maggo ti upāyo, khandhāyatanā-
 dinaṃ kusalādīnaṃ ca dhammānaṃ avabodhassa saccapaṭive- 10
 dhass' eva vā upāyabhāvato abhidhammakathāmaggo ti vutto,
 pabandho vā maggo ti vuccati, so hi dīghattā maggo viyā ti
 maggo, tasmā abhidhammakathāpabandho abhidhammakathā-
 maggo ti vutto". Idāni pakati-paṭipadāmaggaṇaṃ nāmāni ka-
 thayāma, tesu pakatimaggassa

15

maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasaṃ^e vaṭumāyanaṃ

"addhānaṃ addhā padavī vattani c' eva santati^f ti 5

imāni nāmāni, paṭipadāmaggaṇaṃ pana

maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasaṃ^e vaṭumāyanaṃ

nāvā^g uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisi saṃkamo ti 6 20

anekāni nāmāni. || Ettha pana keci 'nāvā' ti ādini pakatimaggassa
 nāmāniⁱ ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · pakatimaggassa
 kismiñci pi pāḷippadese *nāvā* ti ādihi padehi vuttaṭṭhānābhā-
 vato abhidhānasatthesu ca 'nāvā' icc ādikānaṃ tadabhidhānā-
 naṃ anāgatattā, ayaṃ pan' ettha vacanattho: nāvā viyā ti 25
 nāvā; uttaranti etenā ti uttaraṃ · nāvā yeva, uttaranti ti ayaṃ
 hi *nāvā*pariyāyo, "taraṃ taraṇaṃ poto plavo" ti ime pi taṃ-
 pariyāyā yeva: uttaraṃ viyā ti uttaraṃ, setu viyā ti setu,
 kullo viyā ti kullo, bhisi viyā ti bhisi, saṃkamo viya saṃ-
 kamanti vā etenā ti saṃkamo — sabbam etaṃ ariyamaggass'³⁰
 eva nāmaṃ na pakatimaggassa, tathā hi "dhammanāvaṃ sam-
 āruyha santāressaṃ sadevakan"^h ti ca¹⁰ "dhammasetuṃ da-
 ḷhaṃ katvā nibbuto so narāsabho" ti ca¹¹ "kullo^h ti kho bhik-

¹ V 750 + 1075c. ² Vibha 114¹³. ³ As 1¹³. ⁴ 525⁹⁻¹⁴ < mṭ (B^c 8¹⁸⁻²²) *ad loc.*; cf. As 162²⁷. ⁵ ns: vaṭumaṃ ayanam khvai. ⁶ cf. 526¹⁶. ⁷ cf. 526¹⁶ *sqq.*
⁸ cf. 467²². ⁹ Bv 2: 58cd. ¹⁰ Bv 10: 31cd. ¹¹ cf. S IV 175¹⁸.

^a B^m om.? ^b B^m evaṃ. ^c B^ens maggitabbo. ^d B^m *ad. ahi* (o: ayaṃ?).
^e (B^m añjasaṃ). ^f C^e paddhatti. ^g Bv Bva: sadevake. ^h S: kullaṇ.

- khave ariyamaggass' etaṃ adhivacanan" ti ca evamādinā
 tattha tattha Bhagavatā ariyamaggo "nāvā" ti ādihi anekehi
 nāmehi vutto, atthakathācariyehi pi Suttanipātattthakathāyaṃ
 1 "baddhā . . . bhisī susaṃkhatā ti" Bhagavā" ti etasmiṃ padese
 5 evaṃ atthasaṃvaṇṇanā katā: 2 "bhisī ti pattharivā^b puthulaṃ
 katvā 3 baddhā kullā^c ti vuccati loke, ariyassa vinaye pana
 ariyamaggo ti^d
 maggo pajjo patho pantho añjasam vaṭumāyanam
 nāvā uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisī saṃkamo
 10 addhānam pabhavo 3c' eva tattha tattha pakāsito" ti 7
 evaṃ ācariyehi katāya atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya dassanato ca 'nāvā
 ti ādini pi pakatimaggassa nāmānī' ti vacanam na gahetabbam,
 yathāvuttam eva vacanam gahetabbam. || Koci pan' ettha evaṃ
 vadeyya: 4 "dhammasetum dāham katvā" ti ettha 5 "dhamma-
 15 setun ti maggasetun" ti vacanato dhammasaddo magge vattati,
 na setusaddo ti. | Tan na: dhammasaddo viya setusaddo pi
 magge vattati ti setu viyā ti setu, dhammo eva setu (dham-
 masetū)^e ti atthavasena; esa nayo aññatrā pi. || Aparam pi
 vadeyya: nanu Brahmajālasuttantattthakathāyaṃ 6 "dakkhiṇutta-
 20 rena^f Bodhimaṇḍam pavisitvā assatthadumarājānam . . . padak-
 khiṇam katvā pubbuttarabhāge 7 hito" ti imasmiṃ 8 thāne dak-
 khiṇuttarasaddena dakkhiṇo maggo vutto ti. | Na anekesu
 pāḷippadesesu atthakathāpade(se)su 9 abhidhānasatthesu ca mag-
 gavācākassa uttarasaddassa anāgatattā, tasmā tattha evaṃ
 25 attho dattthabbo: dakkhiṇadisato gantabbo uttaradisābhāgo dak-
 khiṇuttaro ti vuccati, evambhūtena^h dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhi-
 maṇḍeⁱ pavisanam sandhāya 6 "dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhimaṇḍam
 pavisitvā" ti vuttan ti; atha vā dakkhiṇuttarenā ti dakkhiṇa-
 pacchimuttarena, ettha ādi-avasānagahaṇena majjhassa pi ga-
 30 haṇam dattthabbam, 7 evaṃ gahaṇam yeva hi, yaṃ Jātakanidāne
 vuttam: 8 "Bodhisatto tiṇam gahetvā Bodhimaṇḍam āruya dak-

¹ Sn 21a. ² Pj II 34³²⁻³⁵. ³ = icc eva, ns. ⁴ Bv 10: 31c (*supra* 525²²).
⁵ Bva *ad* Bv 10: 31c. ⁶ Sv I 58⁴⁻⁶. ⁷ ns: hi | akyui³ kā³ || evaṃ gahaṇam
 yeva | I sui¹ migapadava]añjana-nañ² phrañ¹ yū khrañ³ sañ sā lhyāñ || tena
 sameti [527⁶] nhuik cap ||. ⁸ Ja I 70³²—71⁶.

^a Sn: iti. ^b B^m oetvā. ^c Pj: baddhakullo. ^d = Pj *cod.* Ba. ^e B^m om.
^f Sv(E^cC^e): dakkhiṇadvarena; Sv(S^e) *et* Sv-n¹ = Sd. ^g C^eB^m atthakathāpa-
 desu. ^h B^m evaṃ tena. ⁱ B^ens omaṇḍa.

khinadisābhāge uttarābhimukho atthāsi, tasmim̐ khaṇe dakkhi-
 ṇacakkavālaṃ osiditvā heṭṭhā Avicisampattaṃ viya ahosi utta-
 racakkavālaṃ ullamghitvā upari bhavaggappattaṃ viya ahosi,
 Bodhisatto 'idaṃ sambodhipāpuṇaṭṭhānaṃ^a na bhavati^b maññe'
 ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto pacchimadisābhāgaṃ gantvā puratthā- 5
 bhimukho atthāsi" ti ādi, tena sameti. || Athā pi vadeyya: yadi
uttarasaddo disāvācako, evañ ca sati "dakkhiṇuttarena" ti *ena-*
yogaṃ avatvā 'dakkhiṇuttarāyā' ti āyayogo vattabbo ti. | Tan
 na · disāvācakassa pi saddassa ¹"uttarena nadī Sitā^c gambhīrā
 duratikkamā" ti *enayogavasena* vacanato^d; api ca *disābhāgaṃ* 10
sandhāya "dakkhiṇuttarena" ti^d vacanaṃ vuttaṃ, disābhāgo hi
 disā evā ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbaṃ. — *Gakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1324 Laghi bhāsane^e. *Laṃgheti laṃghayati* etāni buddhavacane
 appasiddhāni pi lokikappayogadassanavasena āgatāni, sāsana-
 sim̐ hi ²*bhuvādigaṇa-curādigaṇa*pariyāpannaṃ gatyatthavā- 15
 cakassa^f ullamghanatthaparidipakassa dhātussa rūpaṃ ativa
 pasiddhaṃ.

1325 Laṃgha laṃghane. *Laṃgheti laṃghayati*; ³"atikaram akara
 ācariya mayham p' etaṃ na ruccati catutthe laṃghayitvāna
 pañcamiyam pi^g āvuto" ti imasmim̐ Sattilaṃghanajātake *curā-* 20
*digaṇa*pariyāpannaṃ gatiatthavācakassa^h ullamghanatthapari-
 dipakassa *laṃghadhātussa laṃghayitvā laṃghayitvānā* ti rūpe
 diṭṭhe yeva *laṃgheti laṃghayati* ti rūpāni pi diṭṭhāni eva honti,
 bhāsatthavācakassa pana tathārūpāni rūpāni na diṭṭhāni; evaṃ
 sante pi pubbācariyehi dighadassihi abhimatattā bhāsatthavā- 25
 cikā pi *laṃghadhātu* atthi ti gahetabbā, evaṃ sabbesu pi
bhuvādigaṇādisu sāsane appasiddhānaṃ pi rūpānaṃ sāsanaṇu-
 kulānaṃ gahaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ, ananukulānaṃ ca appasiddhā-
 naṃ chaḍḍanaṃ.

1326 Agha pāpakaraṇeⁱ. *Agheti aghayati, aghaṃ agho anagho.* 30
 Tattha aghan ti dukkhaṃ, ⁴"aghan taṃ paṭisevissaṃ vane
 vālamigākīṇṇe khaggadipinisevite" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ; agho

¹ J VI 100^a. ² V 1076^c 1325. ³ J I 431¹⁻². ⁴ J VI 505¹⁸ = 506¹⁻².

^a ita Bemns (524²¹); Ce opāpuṇaṇaṭṭhānaṃ (= Ja). ^b Ja: bhavissati.
^c sic CeBemns; J: Sīda (Ja VI 100¹⁶). ^d Bm om. vacanato ... ti (527¹⁰⁻¹¹). ^e Wg
 § 33: 87 (121). ^f Bm gatyatthavā. ^g sic CeBemns (*metr.* - - - - , cf. 448 n. c); J
cod. K (o: Ck): pañcamīyasmim̐. ^h B^ens gatyattha^o. ⁱ = Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 85^d.

ti kilesa, tena aghena arahā^a anagho. Tattha aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghaṃ, kin taṃ: dukkhaṃ; evaṃ agho. || Nanu ca sappurisā dukkhaṃ hetu pi kilesaṃ hetu pi ca attano sukhathāya pāpaṃ na karonti, tathā hi ¹"na paṇḍitā
 5 attasukhassa hetu pāpāni kammāni samācaranti dukkhena phuṭṭhā khalitattā^b pi santā chandā ca dosā na jāhanti dhamman" ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti dhātu ca "aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghan" ti ādi vacanaṃ ca vuttan ti. | Saccam, yebhuyyena (pana)^c sattā
 10 dukkhādiṃ hetu pāpakammaṃ karonti, etesu sappurisā eva na karonti, itare karonti; evaṃ pāpakaraṇassa hi dukkhaṃ kilesa ca hetu, tathā hi ²"sukhī pi h' eke^d na karonti pāpaṃ avaṇṇa-samsaggabhayā pun' eke^e, pahu samāno vipulatthacintī kiṃ-kāraṇā me na karosi dukkhan" ti vuttaṃ, ayaṃ hi gāthā
 15 'dukkhaṃ hetu pi sattā pāpaṃ karonti' ti etam atthaṃ dipeti, ³"kuddho hi pitaraṃ hanti kuddho hanti samātaran" ti ayaṃ pana 'kilesaṃ hetu pi pāpaṃ karonti' ti etam atthaṃ dipeti, tasmā amhehi "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti ādi vacanaṃ vuttaṃ.
 — Ghakārantadhāturūpāni.

20 **1327 Loca dassane.** *Loceti locayati, locanaṃ.* Rūpārammaṇaṃ locayati passati ti locanaṃ · cakkhu.

1328 ⁴Kici maddane. *Kiñceti kiñcayati, kiñcanaṃ akiñcano.* Tattha kiñcanan ti palibodho, kiñceti satte maddati ti kiñcanaṃ; *kiñcanasaddo* maddanatthe vattati, ⁵manussā hi vihiṃ mad-
 25 dantā goṇaṃ "kiñcehi [†]Kāpila kiñcehi [†]Kāpilā"^f ti vadanti.

1329 Paci vitthāre^g. *Pañceti pañcayati papañceti papañcayati, papañcā.* Ettha papañcā ti taṇhā-māna-diṭṭhiyo, etā hi attanis-
 sitānaṃ sattānaṃ samsāraṃ papañcenti vitthiṇṇaṃ^h karonti ti papañcā ti vuccanti; atha vā papañcenti, yattha sayam uppannā,
 30 taṃ santānaṃⁱ vitthārenti ciraṃ ṭhapenti ti papañcā; lokiyaṃ pana ⁶"amhākaṃ tumhehi saddhiṃ kathentānaṃ papañco hoti"

¹ J VI 374²¹—375². ² J VI 374²⁰⁻²¹. ³ A IV 97⁹. ⁴ vide n. 5. ⁵ cf. Spk ad S IV 297¹⁸ (> Spṭ ad Sp I 111²³). ⁶ (cf. Dhpa I 18⁷).

^a CeBm arahatā. ^b ns "metri causa" khalitā (= J cod. B^d). ^c CeBm om. ^d J: sukhī hi eke. ^e J: pan' eke. ^f Bm Kāpile; leg. cum Spṭ (CeBe): kiñcehi Kāpila kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti [Spk S^e: kantehi Kiñcana kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti!]. ^g = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 32: 108. ^h CeBemns vitthiṇṇaṃ. ⁱ [ns suppl. vicchinditum adatvā].

ti ādini vadantā kālassa cirabhāvaṃ papañco ti vadanti, sāsane pana dvayam pi labbhati.

1330 [†]Sicca^a kuṭṭane. [†]Sicceṭi^a [†]siccayati^a.

1331 Vañcu palambhane. ¹Palambhanaṃ upalāpanaṃ^b. *Vañceṭi vañcayati, vañcako vañcanaṃ*. *Bhuvādigane* pana *vañcadhātu* 5 gatyatthe vattati, ²"santi pādā avañcanā" ti hi pāḷi.

1332 Cacca ajjhayane. *Cacceṭi caccayati*.

1333 Cu cāvane^c. *Cāveṭi cāvayati*. Añño ³"cu sahanē" iti brūte: *cāveṭi cāvayati*, sahati ti attho.

1334 Añcu visesane. *Añceṭi añcayati*. 10

1335 Loca bhāsayaṃ. *Loceli locayati, locanaṃ*. Locayati ⁴sama-visamaṃ ācikkhantaṃ viya bhavati ti locanaṃ · cakkhu.

1336 Raca patiyatane^d. *Raceti racayati, racanā viracitaṃ kesara-canā gāthāracanā*.

1337 Sūca pesuññe. Pisuṇabhāvo pesuññaṃ. *Sūceṭi sūcayati*, 15 *sūcako*.

1338 Pacca^e saṃyamane. *Pacceṭi paccayati*.

1339 Rica viyojana-sampaccanesu^f. *Receti recayati*, ⁵"setṭhiputtaṃ vireceyya" *vireceṭi, virecako* ^g*virecanaṃ*.

1340 Vaca bhāsane^h. *Vaceṭi vacayati* — ⁶*bhuvādigane* pi ayaṃ 20 vattati, tadā tassā *vatti vacati avoca avocun* ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti, kārite pana ⁷*antevāsikaṃ dhammaṃ vāceṭi vācayati* ti rūpāni —, *vattaṃ vattave vatvā vuttaṃ vuccati*.

1341 Acca pūjayaṃ. *Acceli accayati*, ⁸"brahmāsurasuraccito".

1342 ⁹Sūca gandhaneⁱ. *Sūceṭi sūcayati, sūcako suttaṃ*. Ettha ca 25 ¹⁰"attattha-paratthādibhede atthe sūceṭi" ti suttaṃ · tepiṭakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ.

1343 ¹¹Kaca dittiyaṃ. *Kacceṭi kaccayati, Kacco*. Ettha Kacco ti rūpasampattiyaṃ kacceti dippati virocati ti Kacco · evaṃnā-mako ādipuriso, tabbaṃse jātā purisā *Kaccānā* ti pi ¹²*Kaccāyanā* 30

¹ ns cit. Sv I 151⁷ et pt. ² J I 214¹⁶ (vide Epigr Zeylanica I 40⁴⁻⁶ ubi *mira narranti viri docti*; supra 335¹⁹). ³ Mdh Sk apud Wg § 33: 72. ⁴ (cf. 332²²). ⁵ cf. Ap 301² (setṭhiputtaṃ virecayim). ⁶ V 145. ⁷ (cf. Pj II 585²⁻³). ⁸ (335²²). ⁹ cf. gandha sūcane (V 1504). ¹⁰ As 19¹⁷. ¹¹ (cf. Wg § 6: 9). ¹² cf. § 162 et Rup 351.

^a c; picc^o (Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 40). ^b B^m upalābhanam. ^c B^ens cavane (= rve¹; cf. V 146). ^d ns paṭi^o. ^e Wg § 34: 2. ^f dedi (Wg § 34: 10; ^osam-parcanayoh); C^eB^ens ^osampajjanesu, B^m ^osammajjanesu. ^g (ns vireko). ^h cf. Wg § 34: 35. ⁱ (C^e ganthane).

ti pi *Kāliyānā* ti pi vuccanti, itthiyo pana (*Kaccāni* ti pi)^a *Kaccāyani* ti pi *Kāliyāni* ti pi vuccanti. — *Chakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1344 *Milecha avyattāyaṃ vācāyaṃ. Milecheti milicchayati^b, milakkhu. Milakkhū ti* [†]*milaccheti^c avyattavācaṃ bhāsati ti*
5 *milakkhu.*

1345 *Kuccha avakkhepe. Avakkhepo adho khipanaṃ. Kuccheti kucchayati.*

1346 *Viccha bhāsayaṃ. Viccheti vicchayati. — Chakārantadhāturūpāni.*

10 1347 *Vajja vajjane. Vajjeti vajjayati, parivajjanako, 1st vajjito sila-*
vantehi kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi[†] ti.

1348 *Tujja bala-pānesu^d. Tujjeti tujjayati.*

1349 *Tuji 1350 piji himsā-[†] bala-dāna^e-niketanesu. Niketanaṃ nivāso. Tuñjeti tuñjayati, piñjeti piñjayati.*

15 1351 *Khaji kicchajivane. Khañjeti khañjayati, khañjo.*

1352 *Khaji rakkhaṇe. Tādisāni yeva rūpāni; bhuvādigāṇe 2nd khaji*
gativekalle[†] ti imissā khañjati ti rūpaṃ.

1353 *Pūja pūjayaṃ. Pūjeti pūjayati, pūjā, 3rd esā va pūjanā seyyo[†],*
pūjako pūjito pūjanīyo pūjaneyyo pūjetabbo pūjjo.

20 1354 *Gaja 1st maddana-saddesu^f. Gajeti gajayati, gajo.*

1355 *Tija 4th nisāne. Tejeti tejayati.*

1356 *Vaja maggana-saṃkhāresu^g. Vajeti vajayati.*

1357 *Tajja santajjane^h. Tajjeti tajjayati santajjeti santajjayati, san-*
tajjito.

25 1358 *Ajja patisajjaneⁱ. Ajjeti ajjayati.*

1359 *Sajja sajjane. Sajjeti sajjayati dānaṃ, 5th gamanasajjo hutvā[†].*

1360 *Bhaja 6th vissāse. Bhajeti bhajayati — 7th bhuvādigāṇe pana bha-*
jati ti rūpaṃ —, 8th bhatti sambhatti[†].

¹ As 125²⁴ = Ja I 130¹⁸. ² V 194. ³ Dh 106^e. ⁴ ns. cit. Mulapaṇṇāsa-
tikā: tejanam nāma dahanapacanādisamattham nisānaṃ. ⁵ cf. Ja I 98¹⁵.
^e cf. 410¹. ^f V 225. ^g Dh 1328.

^a C^eB^m om. ^b sic C^eB^m; B^ens mileccheti mileccayati. ^c B^ens mileccheti. ^d cf. Maitr Kt apud Wg § 7: 71; ns: bala-pānesu laṇ³ rhi kra eñ¹. ^e Wg § 32: 30: baladāna^o, cf. V 1385. ^f Wg § 32: 105 106: gaja mārja śabdārthau. ^g cf. Kt Ram Dgd apud Wg § 32: 74. ^h = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 33: 8. ⁱ Wg § 33: 52: pratīyatne.

1361 Tuji 1362 piji 1363 luji 1364 bhaji bhāsayaṃ. *Tuñjeti tuñjayati, piñjeti piñjayati, luñjeti luñjayati, bhañjeti bhañjayati*, katheti ti attho.

1365 Ruja himsayaṃ. *Rojeti rojayati, rogo*.

1366 Bhāja puthakammani. Puthakammaṃ puthakkaraṇaṃ, vi-5 sumkiriya ti attho. *Bhājeti bhājayati vibhājeti vibhājayati, vibhatti*.

1367 Sabhāja [†]siti^a-sevanesu. *Sabhājeti sabhājayati*.

1368 Laja pakāsane. *Lajeti lajayati, lājā*.

1369 Yuja saṃyamane, ¹sampubbo bandhane. *Yojeti yojayati saṃyo- 10 jeti saṃyojayati, saṃyojanaṃ*.

1370 Majja socēyyālaṃkāresu. *Majjeti majjayati sammajjeti sammajjayati, sammajjā*.

1371 Bhāja^b bhājana-dānesu. *Bhājeti bhājayati*: ²"kathaṃ Vessantaro putto gaṇaṃ bhājeti Sañjaya". — *Jakārantadhāturūpāni*, 15 *Jha-ñantā appasiddhā*; saddasatthe pana ³"nā niyojane" ti paṭhanti, rūpaṃ pana buddhavacanānukūlaṃ na bhavati, tasmā na dassitaṃ amhehi.

1372 Ghaṭa^c ghaṭane^c. Ghaṭanaṃ^c vāyāmakaraṇaṃ. *Ghaṭeti^d ghaṭayati^d*. Ettha tu ⁴"ghaṭesi^c ghaṭesi^c ghaṭesi^f, kimkāraṇā 20 ghaṭesi^c ahaṃ^g taṃ jānāmi" ti nidassanaṃ.

1373 Ghaṭa ⁵samghāte. Pubbe viya kiriyāpadāni, nāmikatte *ghaṭo ghaṭā* ti rūpāni. Ettha ghaṭo ti pāniyaghaṭo, ghaṭā ti samūho ⁶"macchaghaṭā" ti ādisu viya.

1374 Ghaṭṭa calane^h. *Ghaṭṭeti ghaṭṭayati*.

25

1375 Naṭa avassandaneⁱ. Avassandanaṃ^j gattavikkhepo. *Naṭeti naṭayati*.

1376 Cuṭa 1377 chuṭa^k 1378 kuṭṭa chedane. *Cuṭeti cuṭayati, chuṭeti chuṭayati, kuṭṭeti kuṭṭayati*.

¹ saññojana = bandhana, Sv I 312²⁰. ² J VI 490²⁷. ³ Kt Maitr *apud* Wg § 33: 59. ⁴ Dhpa I 251¹. ⁵ cf. V 1397. ⁶ cf. Sv I 226²¹.

^a sic Bemns (= khyam²); C^e (*con.*) pīti (= Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 35). ^b ita C^eB^m; B^ens bhāja; cf. Wg § 33: 60: bhāja viśrāṇane + § 32: 42: śraṇa dāne. ^c C^eBemns ghaṭṭ^o (*vide* 531²²). ^d C^eBemns ghaṭṭ^o; Mmd 486: cetāyaṃ (= Wg § 19: 1); Rūp 528: thāyaṃ. ^e itā B^m; C^eB^ens ghaṭṭ^o (= Dhpa). ^f C^eB^e(ns) om. ^g C^e *ad.* pī (= Dhpa). ^h Wg § 32: 86: saṃcalane. ⁱ ita C^e (Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 12); B^ems avasand^o. ^j B^ens avasandanaṃ. ^k Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 32: 72.

- 1379 Puṭṭa 1380 cutṭa appabhāve. *Puṭṭeti puṭṭayati, cutṭeti cutṭayati*, appam bhavati ti attho.
- 1381 Muṭa samcunnane. *Moṭeti moṭayati*.
- 1382 Aṭṭa 1383 sutṭa anādare. *Aṭṭeti aṭṭayati, sutṭeti sutṭayati*.
- 5 1384 Khaṭṭa samvarane. *Khaṭṭeti, khaṭṭayati*.
- 1385 Saṭṭa himsā^a bala-dāna^a-niketanesu. *Saṭṭeti saṭṭayati*.
- 1386 Tuvatta¹ nipajjāyam. *Tuvaṭṭeti tuvaṭṭayati*: ²"chabbaggiyā bhikkhū . . . ekamañce tuvaṭṭenti".
- 1387 Chaṭṭa chaṭṭane. *Chaṭṭeti chaṭṭayati*, atrāyam pāli: ³"sace
- 10 so chaṭṭeti^b, icc etaṃ kusalam, no ce chaṭṭeti^b, pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu rūpiyachaṭṭako^b sammannitabbo".
- 1388 [†]Putā^c himsāyam. [†]Poṭeti [†]poṭayati.
- 1389 Kiṭa bandhe^d. Bandho bandhanam. *Kiṭeti kiṭayati, kiṭo*.
- 1390 Cuṭi chedane. *Cuṭṭeti cuṭṭayati*.
- 15 1391 Luṭi theyye. *Luṭṭeti luṭṭayati*.
- 1392 Kūṭa appasāde^e. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati, kūṭam rajatam* · ⁴kūṭa gāvi · kūṭalāpaso.
- 1393 Caṭa^f 1394 cuṭa^g 1395 puṭa 1396 phuṭa vibhede^h. *Caṭetiⁱ (caṭayati), cuṭeti cuṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, phoṭeti phoṭayati*: ⁵"aṅguliyo
- 20 poṭesum".
- 1397 Ghaṭa samghāte, hantyatthāⁱ ca. *Ghaṭeti ghaṭayati*.
- 1398 Paṭa 1399 puṭa 1400 luṭa 1401 ghaṭa 1402 ghaṭi bhāsāyam. *Pāṭeti pāṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, loṭeti loṭayati, ghāṭeti ghāṭayati, ghaṇṭeti ghaṇṭayati*.
- 25 1403 Paṭa 1404 vaṭa ganthe. *Paṭeti paṭayati, vaṭeti vaṭayati*.
- 1405 Kheṭa bhakkhaṇe. *Kheṭeti kheṭayati*.
- 1406 Khoṭa khepe. *Khoṭeti khoṭayati*.
- 1407 Kūṭi dāhe^j. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati*.
- 1408 [†]Yuṭa^k samsagge. [†]Yoṭeti^k [†]yoṭayati^k.
- 30 1409 Vaṭa vibhajane^m. *Vaṭeti vaṭayati*. — *Ṭakārantadhāturūpāni*.

¹ tuvaṭṭenti = nipajjanti Sp ad Vin III 180^{1a}. ² Vin II 124², cf. Vin III 180^{1a}. ³ Vin III 238²⁷⁻²⁸ vide V1426. ⁴ (kūṭagoṇa etc., Vm 268²⁴ sqq).

⁵ cf. D II 96²⁷ = Vin I 232².

^a Kt apud Wg § 32: 30: obalādana^o, cf. V1349. ^b Vin: chaḍḍo. ^c Vp apud Wg § 32: 116: buṭa. ^d = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 32: 98. ^e Ce appasādane. ^f CeBemns om. ^g Bm om. (Wg § 32: 72!). ^h Wg § 33: 47: bhedane. ⁱ Bens (coni.) hantyattho, sed vide Wg § 33: 50. ^j cf. Kt apud Wg § 35: 38. ^k c: puṭ^o et poṭ^o (Wg § 35: 58 bis). ^m Wg § 35: 65: vibhajane.

- 1410 Saṭha ¹saṃkhāra-gatisu. *Saṭheti saṭhayati.*
 1411 Suṭha ālasiye. *Soṭheti soṭhayati.*
 1412 Suṭhi sosane. *Suṇṭheti suṇṭhayati.*
 1413 Saṭha silāghāyaṃ. *Saṭheti saṭhayati.*
 1414 Saṭha asammābhāsane^a. *Saṭheti saṭhayati ti saṭho.* Ettha ²sa- 5
 ṭho ti kerāṭiko, na sammā bhāsati ti attho.
 1415 Saṭha ketave. Rūpaṃ tādīsam eva. ³"Sudassaṃ vajjam
 aññesaṃ attano pana duddasaṃ ... attano pana chādeti kaḷiṃ
 va kitavā saṭho" ti ettha sākuṇiko kitavā ti vutto, tassa idaṃ
 ketavaṃ, tasmīṃ ketave pi ayaṃ dhātu vattati ti attho. 10
 1416 Kaṭhi soke. *Kaṇṭheti kaṇṭhayati.* — *Ṭhakārantadhāturūpāni.*
 1417 ⁴Paḍi parihāse. *Paṇḍeti paṇḍayati uppaṇḍeti uppaṇḍayati:*
⁵"manussā naṃ bhikkhunīṃ uppaṇḍesaṃ"^b.
 1418 Laḍi ukkhepe. *Laṇḍeti laṇḍayati.*
 1419 Khaḍi 1420 kaḍi cheḍe^c. *Khaṇḍeti khaṇḍayati, kaṇḍeti kaṇ-* 15
ḍayati; khaṇḍo, kaṇḍo^d.
 1421 Piḍi saṃghāte. *Piṇḍeti piṇḍayati, piṇḍo.* Ettha piṇḍo ti
 samūhasaṃkhāto kalāpo pi; ⁶"coḷaṃ piṇḍo rati khiḍḍā" ti ettha
 vutto āhārasaṃkhāto piṇḍo pi piṇḍo yeva.
 1422 [†]Kuḍi veṭhane^e. [†]*Kuṇḍeti [†]kuṇḍayati, kuṇḍalaṃ.* 20
 1423 Maḍi bhūsayāṃ, hasane^f ca. *Maṇḍeti maṇḍayati, maṇḍo^d maṇ-*
ḍanaṃ maṇḍito.
 1424 Bhaḍi kalyāṇe. Kalyāṇaṃ kalyāṇatā. *Bhaṇḍeti bhaṇḍayati,*
bhaṇḍo. Ettha ca bhaṇḍo ti dhanāṃ alaṃkāro vā ⁷"bhaṇḍaṃ
 gaṇhāti; ⁸samalaṃkaritvā bhaṇḍenā" ti ca ādisu viya. 25
 1425 Daṇḍa daṇḍavinipāte^g. *Daṇḍeti daṇḍayati, daṇḍo.*
 1426 ⁹Chaḍḍa chaḍḍane. *Chaḍḍeti chaḍḍayati, chaḍḍanako chaḍ-*
ḍiyati^h chaḍḍito, chaḍḍitum chaḍḍayitum chaḍḍetvā chaḍḍayitvā.
 — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni.*

¹ Wg § 32: 28—29 (asaṃskāra^o *recept* Liebhich = Mdh Sk [Vp]). ² cf. Ps I 152⁹⁻¹⁰. ³ Dh 252^{abef} (Dhpa). ⁴ cf. (Maitr Kt *apud*) Wg § 8: 20 + (Maitr [Kt] *apud*) Wg § 32: 4. ⁵ cf. Vin IV 345⁴. ⁶ S I 34¹². ⁷ cf. Ja I 98¹⁴.
⁸ J VI 577¹⁰. ⁹ cf. V 1387.

^a ita CeBemns; *vide* Wg § 35: 4. ^b *dedi*; Bm uppaṇḍāsu; Ce uppaṇḍāsu, Cens uppaṇḍimsu. ^c Wg § 32: 44: bhedane. ^d Bm *om.* ^e Wg § 32: 46: guḍi veṭṭhane; CeBemns kuḍi vedhane (Ce vedane). ^f Wg § 32: 49: harṣe.
^g Wg § 35: 73: daṇḍanipātane. ^h CeBm chaḍḍayati.

1427 Vaddha ¹akirane. ²Kaṃsapātiyā pāyāsaṃ vaddheti vad-dhayati, ³"bhattaṃ vaddhetvā adāsi". — Imāni^a dhakāranta-dhāturūpāni^b.

1428 Vaṇṇa vaṇṇakiriya-vitthāra-guṇa-vacanesu. Vaṇṇo pasamsā, 5 kiriya karaṇaṃ, vitthāro vitthiṇṇatā^c, guṇo silādidhammo, vacanaṃ vācā. Vaṇṇeti vaṇṇayati, vaṇṇo vaṇṇaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ saṃvaṇṇanā. ⁴Vaṇṇasaddo chavi-thuti-kulavagga-kāraṇa-saṅ-thāna-pamāṇa-rūpāyatanaḍisū dissati, tattha ⁶"suvaṇṇavaṇṇo 'si Bhagavā' ti evamādisū chaviyaṃ, ⁶"kadā saññūlhā pana te ga- 10 hapati^d samaṇassa Gotamassa vaṇṇā" ti evamādisū thutiyaṃ, ⁷"cattāro 'me bho Gotama vaṇṇā" ti evamādisū kulavagge, ⁸"atha kena nu vaṇṇena gandhatheno ti vuccati" ti evamādisū kāraṇe, ⁹"mahantaṃ hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā" ti evamādisū saṅthāne, ¹⁰"tayo pattassa vaṇṇā" ti evamādisū pamāṇe, 15 ¹¹"vaṇṇo gandho raso oja" ti evamādisū rūpāyatane ti; ¹²tattha chaviyaṃ ti chavigatā vaṇṇadhātu eva, "suvaṇṇavaṇṇo" ti ettha vaṇṇagahaṇena gahitā ti apare; vaṇṇanaṃ kittiyā uggho-sanaṃ ti vaṇṇo · thuti; vaṇṇiyati asaṃkarato vavatthapiyati ti vaṇṇo · kulavaggo; vaṇṇiyati phalaṃ etena yathāsabhāvato 20 vibhāviyati ti vaṇṇo · kāraṇaṃ; vaṇṇanaṃ digharassādiva-sena saṅthahanaṃ ti vaṇṇo · saṅthānaṃ; vaṇṇiyati addhamahantādivasena paṃiyati ti vaṇṇo · pamāṇaṃ; vaṇṇeti vikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti ti vaṇṇo · rūpāya-tanaṃ, — evaṃ tena tena pavattinimittena vaṇṇasaddassa tas- 25 miṃ tasmim atthe pavatti veditabbā; aparaṃ pi vaṇṇasaddassa atthuddhāraṃ vadāma: ¹³vaṇṇasaddo saṅthāna-jāti-rūpāyatana-kāraṇa-pamāṇa-guṇa-pasamsā-jātarūpa-puḷin¹-akkharādisū dissati, ayaṃ hi ¹⁴"mahantaṃ sapparājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā" ti ādisū saṅthāne dissati, ¹⁵"brāhmaṇo^e va seṭṭho vaṇṇo hīno añño 30 vaṇṇo" ti ādisū jātiyaṃ, ¹⁶"paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya sa-

¹ vaddhetvā = akiritva, Pj II 151²². ² Sn² p. 14¹⁰. ³ cf. Ja III 445¹⁴. ⁴ 534⁷⁻¹² < Pj I 114¹⁷—115⁴ = Sv III 190¹⁴ ad D III 194⁹ = Mp ad A I 278²⁸ = Ps (Ee) II 125⁴⁻¹⁴. ⁵ Sn 548^c. ⁶ M I 386²². ⁷ D I 91²⁹. ⁸ S I 204²² = J III 308²¹. ⁹ S I 104⁴. ¹⁰ Vin III 243²⁵. ¹¹ (cf. Abhidh-av 65³⁰). ¹² cf. p. ad Sv I 37²⁴ III 190¹⁴. ¹³ 534³⁶—535⁹ < Sv I 37²⁴—38⁹, cf. Vva 16¹¹⁻²⁷. ¹⁴ S I 106¹⁶. ¹⁵ M II 148²⁴. ¹⁶ D I 114⁵.

^a C^e om. ^b B^m om. dhātu-. ^c C^eBe^{ms} vitthinnatā, cf. 528²⁸. ^d M: ad. ime. ^e M: oṇā.

mannāgato" ti ādisu rūpāyatane, ¹"na harāmi na bhañjāmi" ārā simghāmi vārijaṃ, atha kena nu vaṇṇena gandhatheno ti vuccati" ti ādisu kāraṇe, ²"tayo pattassa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu pamāṇe, ³"kadā saññūlhā pana te gahapati samaṇassa Gota-massa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu guṇe, ⁴"vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati" ⁵ti ādisu pasamsāyaṃ, ⁶"vaṇṇaṃ Añjanavaṇṇena Kāliṅgassa" vinimhase" ^cti ettha jātarūpe, ⁶"akilāsuno vaṇṇapathe" ^dkha-ṇantā" ti ettha puṇe, ⁷"vaṇṇāgamo vaṇṇavipariyayo" ti ādisu akkhare dissati; icc evaṃ sabbathā pi

chaviyaṃ thutiyāṃ heme kulavagge ca kāraṇe 10

sañthāne ca pamāṇe ca rūpāyatana-jātisu

guṇ'-akkhahesu puṇe vaṇṇasaddo pavattati; 8

suvāṇṇasaddo chavisampatti-garūḷa-jātarūpesu āgato, 'yaṃ hi ⁸"suvāṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate" ti ⁹"suvāṇṇatā sussaratā" ti ca evamādisu chavisampattiyaṃ āgato, ¹⁰"kākaṃ suvaṇṇā" ¹⁵parivārayanti" ti ādisu garūḷe, ¹¹"suvāṇṇavaṇṇo kañcanasanni-bhattaco" ti ādisu jātarūpe ti.

1429 Pūṇa^e samghāte. Pūṇeti pūṇayati.

1430 Cūṇa samkocane. Cūṇeti cūṇayati.

1431 Cuṇṇa perañe^f. Cuṇṇeti cuṇṇayati, cuṇṇaṃ: ¹²"cuṇṇavicuṇ- 20 ṇaṃ karoti".

1432 Saṇa dāne. Saṇeti saṇayati.

1433 Kuṇa samkocane^g. Kuṇeti kuṇayati, ¹³kuṇo ¹⁴kuṇahattho ¹⁵"hatthena kuṇi".

1434 Tūṇa pūraṇe. Tūṇeti tūṇayati, tūṇi. Ettha tūṇi ti saraka- 25 lāpo, sā hi tūṇenti pūrenti sare etthā ti tūṇi.

1435 Bhūṇa^h bhāsāyaṃ^h. Bhūṇeti bhūṇayati.

1436 Kaṇa nimilane. Kāṇeti kāṇayati, kāṇo. Ettha kāṇo ti ekeṇa va dvīhi vā akkhihi parihīnakkhi, aṭṭhakathācariyā pana ¹⁶"kāṇo nāma ekakkhikāṇo" ⁱ, andho nāma ubhayakkhikāṇo" ti vadanti, 30

¹ S I 204²¹⁻²² = J III 308²⁰⁻²¹. ² (534¹⁴). ³ (534⁹). ⁴ A I 89²⁰. ⁵ J II 369¹⁷ (Ja I). ⁶ J I 109¹⁴. ⁷ Sp I 123¹³ Vm 210²⁴ (*infra* 578¹⁹). ⁸ Vin III 5². ⁹ Khp VIII 11². ¹⁰ J(a) I 336¹⁶. ¹¹ D II 17²¹. ¹² *cf.* Ja V 50⁷⁻⁸. ¹³ Pv 274² (kūṇa, *nisi leg.* kuṇṭha, Ja I 353¹⁵). ¹⁴ (Ja I 353¹⁵). ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ *** (*cf.* 536⁶).

^a (ns: na bhuñjāmi rhi kra eñ¹ | ma sañ¹ ||). ^b B^{ens} Kāliṅgambhi = J (v. I). ^c B^{ens} vanimhase (= lai lhay kun aṃ¹, ns!); J: nimimhase. ^d C^e vaṇ-ṇup^o (= J). ^e *cf.* K^ṣr et Śakaṭ *apud* Wg § 32: 93. ^f *vide* Wg § 32: 18 (*cf.* 391 n. e). ^g Wg § 33: 15: kūṇa (*sive* kuṇa) samkoce. ^h c: āsāyaṃ (Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 17). ⁱ ns ekakkhinā kāṇo.

taṃ *kāṇ'-andhasaddānaṃ* ekattha sannipāte yujjati, itarathā¹ *Kāṇakacchapopamasutte* vutto kacchapo² *ekakkhikāṇo* siyā, ekakkhikāṇo ca pana puriso andho ti na vattabbo siyā, tasmā tesam ayugaḷatte ekekassa yathāsambhavaṃ dvinnam dvinnam³ *ākārānaṃ vācakatā* daṭṭhabbā, tathā hi Kosalasamuyuttaṭṭhaka-thāyaṃ⁴ *"kāṇo ti ekakkhikāṇo"* vā ubhayakkhikāṇo⁵ vā⁶ ti vuttam, atha vā⁷ *"ovadeyyānusāseyyā"* ti ettha ovādānusāsanaṃ viya savisesatā avisesatā ca daṭṭhabbā.

1437 Gaṇa saṃkhāne. *Gaṇeti gaṇayati, gaṇanā gaṇo.* Ettha gaṇanā ti saṃkhā; gaṇo ti bhikkhusamūho, yesaṃ vā kesañci samūho, samūhassa ca anekāni nāmāni, seyyathidaṃ:

saṃgho gaṇo samūho ca khandho sannicayo cayo
samuccayo ca nicayo vaggo pūgo ca rāsi ca 9
kāyo nikāyo nikaro kadambo visaro^b ghaṭṭa
15 samudāyo ca sandoho saṃghāto samayo karo 10
ogho puñño kalāpo ca piṇḍo jālāṇ ca maṇḍalaṃ
saṇḍo pavāho icc ete samūhatthābhiddhāyaka; 11

kiñcā pi ete *saṃgha-gaṇa-samūhādayo* saddā samūhatthavācaka, tathā pi *saṃgha-gaṇasaddā* yeva vinā pi visesakapadena
20 bhikkhusamūhe vattanti n' aññe, aññe pana *saṃgha-gaṇasadehi* saddhiṃ aññamaññaṇ ca kadāci samānatthavisayā honti kadāci asamānatthavisayā, tasmā yathāpāvacaṇaṃ asammuyhantena yojetabbā — 'eko, dve' ti ādinā gaṇetabbo ti gaṇo.

1438 ⁸Kaṇṇa savaṇe. *Kaṇṇeti kaṇṇayati, kaṇṇo.* Kaṇṇayanti saddaṃ suṇanti etenā ti kaṇṇo, yo loke⁹ *"savaṇaṃ, sotan"* ti ca vuccati.

1439 Kuṇa 1440 guṇa āmantāne. *Kuṇeti kuṇayati, guṇeti guṇayati; guṇo ⁷goṇo.* Ettha ⁸guṇo ti silādayo dhammā, ken' atṭhena te guṇo^c: goṇāpiyati āmantāpiyati attani patitṭhito puggalo daṭṭhum sotum pūjituṇ ca icchantehi jānehī ti guṇo, ettha kiñcā pi silādidhammānaṃ āmantāpanaṃ n' atthi, tathā pi taṃhetu āmantanaṃ nimantanaṇ ca te yeva karonti nāmā ti evaṃ vuttam, tathā hi⁹ *"yathā pi khette sampanne"* bijaṃ appam pi

¹ S V 455²⁰ = M III 169¹³. ² Thīa 290²⁶. ³ Spk ad S I 94⁷ = Ps ad M III 169²¹ = Mp ad A I 107²⁶ = Ppa 227²⁷. ⁴ Dhṃ 77^a (Dhpa). ⁵ deest Wg Mmd. ⁶ (Amk II 6: 94^{cd}). ⁷ vide § 233. ⁸ aliter Spk ad S I 3⁵. ⁹ Pv 319^a-d.

^a Be^{ns} 0acchi⁹ (= Mp Ce). ^b (Ce visayo). ^c Be^{ns} guṇa. ^d Pv: bhaddake khette.

ropitaṃ sammā dhāraṃ [†]pavassante phalaṃ toseti kassakan" ti ettha kassakassa tuṭṭhiuppattikāraṇattā hetuvasena niccetanassa pi phalassa tosanam vuttaṃ, evam idhā pi āmantāpana-kāraṇattā evam vuttaṃ; ¹aññe pana [†]guṇjante^a avyayante^b iti guṇā ti atthaṃ vadanti, tadanurūpaṃ pana dhātusaddaṃ na ⁵passāma, "guṇa āmantāṇe" icc eva passāma, vicāretvā gahe-tabbam.

1441 *Vaṇa gattaviciṇṇane. Vaṇeti vaṇayati. vaṇo.* Ettha vaṇo ti aru, sā hi sariraṃ vaṇayati vicinṇeti chiddāvachiddaṃ karoti ti vaṇo ti vuccati. 10

1442 *Paṇṇa harite^c. Paṇṇeti paṇṇayati, tālapaṇṇaṃ sūpeyyapaṇṇaṃ.* Ettha ca haritabhāvavigate pi vatthusmiṃ paṇṇabhāvo rūḥito pavatto ti daṭṭhabbo, ²"paṇṇaṃ pattaṃ palāso dalaṃ" icc ete samānatthā.

1443 *Paṇa vyavahāre. Paṇeti paṇayati:* ³"rājā ca daṇḍaṃ garu- 15 kaṃ paṇeti". — Imāni^d *ṇakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1444 ⁴*Cinta cintāyaṃ. Cinteti cintayati, cittaṃ cintā cintanā^e cin- tanako; kārite cintāpeli cintāpayati* ti rūpāni. Tattha ⁵"cittan ti ārammaṇaṃ cinteti ti cittaṃ, vijānāti ti attho", sabbacitta-sādhāraṇavasena^f etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Ettha siyā: kasmā "āram- 20 maṇaṃ cinteti ti cittaṃ" ti vatvā pi "vijānāti ti attho" ti vut- taṃ; nanu cintana-vijānanā nānāsabhāvā, na *cinteti* ti padassa vijānāti ti attho sambhavati, duppaññassa hi nānappakārehi cintayato pi sukhumatthādhiḡamo na hoti ti. | Saccam, *vijānāti* ti idaṃ padaṃ cittassa saññā-paññākiccehi viṣiṭṭhavisaya-ga- 25 haṇaṃ dipetuṃ vuttaṃ ⁶sabbacittasādhāraṇattā *cittasaddassa*, yaṃ hi dhammajātaṃ cittaṃ ti vuccati, tad eva viññāṇaṃ, tasmā vijānanatthaṃ gahetvā saññā-paññākiccaviṣiṭṭhavisaya- gahaṇaṃ^f dipetuṃ "vijānāti" ti vuttaṃ. Idāni aññagaṇikadhā- tuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ pakāsayāma: sabbesu cittesu ⁵"yaṃ 30 lokiyakusalākusalamahākiriya-cittaṃ, taṃ javanavithivasena at- tano santānaṃ cinoti ti cittaṃ, vipākaṃ kammakilesehi citan ti cittaṃ", idaṃ ⁶*cīdhātuvasena nibbacanaṃ*; ⁷yaṃ kiñci loke

¹ ***. ² (Amk II 4: 14ab). ³ Dhṛp 310^c (ns *cīt*, Dhṛp *ad loc.* et Pva 242¹²). ⁴ Rūp 650 *cf.* Mmd 658 (C^e 505¹²). ⁵ As 63³¹ et 63³²⁻³⁵. ⁶ V1209. ⁷ *vide* As 64¹²⁻³⁵.

^a (c: guṇṭh^o? "quidam" *apud* Wg § 32: 46). ^b *sic* C^eB^{em}ns (= mhi rā drab kui pra tat kun eñ¹); B^m *om.* avyayante. ^c *cf.* Wg § 35: 84^a.

^d C^e *om.* ^e B^m *om.* ^f B^m *om.* -paññā-.

vicittam sippajātam, sabbassa tassa citten' eva karaṇato citteti
 vicitteti vicittam kariyati etenā ti cittam, cittakaraṇatāya cittan
 ti vuttam hoti, idam ¹cittadhātuvasena nibbacanam; cittatāya
 cittam, idam pātipadikavasena nibbacanam, tenāhu aṭṭhakathā-
 5 cariyā: ²"sabbam pi yathānurūpato cittatāya cittam, citta-
 karaṇatāya cittan ti evam p' ettha attho veditabbo" ti, ettha
 hi cittassa sarāga-sadosādibhedabhinnattā ³"sampayuttabhūmi-
 ārammaṇa-hīna-majjhima-paṇitādhīpatinam vasena cittassa cit-
 tatā veditabbā"; kiñcā pi ekassa cittassa evam vicitratā n' atthi,
 10 tathā pi vicitrānam antogadhattā samudāyavohārena avayavo
 pi cittan ti vuccati, yathā pabbata-nadī-samuddādiekadesesu
 diṭṭhesu pabbatādayo diṭṭhā ti vuccanti, tenāhu aṭṭhakathāca-
 riyā: ⁴"kāmañ c' ettha ekam eva ^a evam cittam na hoti, citta-
 nam pana antogadhattā etesu yaṃ kiñci ekam pi cittatāya
 15 cittan ti vuttam vaṭṭati" ti. Ettha ca vuttappakārānam atthā-
 nam vinicchayo bhavati, katham: yasmā, ⁵"yattha yattha yathā
 yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo,
 tasmā, yaṃ āsevanapaccayabhāvena cinoti, yañ ca kammunā
 abhisamkhatattā citam, tam tena kāraṇena cittan ti vuttam,
 20 yaṃ pana tathā na hoti, tam parittakiriyadvayaṃ antimajava-
 nañ ca labbhamānacintana-vicittatādivasena cittan ti veditab-
 bam — hasituppādo pana aññajavanagatiko yevā ti. Imāni
 cittassa nāmāni:

cittam mano mānasañ ca viññāṇam hadayaṃ manam
 25 nāmān' etāni vohārapathe vattanti pāyato. 12
Cittasaddo paññattiyam viññāṇe vicitte cittakamme acchariye
 ti evamādisu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi ⁶"Citto gahapati; ⁷Citta-
 māso" ti ādisu paññattiyam dissati, ⁸"cittam mano mānasan"
 ti ādisu viññāṇe, ⁹"vicittavattābharaṇā" ti ^b ādisu vicitte,
 30 ¹⁰"diṭṭham vo bhikkhave caraṇam nāma cittan" ti ādisu citta-
 kamme, ¹¹"imgha Maddi nisāmehi cittarūpaṃ va dissati" ti
 ādisu acchariye ti.

1445 Cita sañcetane. *Ceteti cetayati*: ¹²"ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena

¹ V1461. ² As 63³⁰⁻³⁷ et 64⁹⁻⁹. ³ As 64¹⁰⁻¹². ⁴ m; (Bc 59¹) ad As
 64¹⁰⁻¹²; unde et supra 55¹² 360¹⁹. ⁵ (cf. 250²⁵) A I 26⁵. ⁶ cf. Pj I 192¹¹. ⁷ Dhs § 6.
⁸ Ap 22¹⁰. ⁹ S III 151³⁴ (> As 64¹⁴). ¹⁰ J VI 512¹⁸. ¹¹ A I 156³¹—157².

^a As om. eva. ^b Cc oabharāṇāni pi ti, Bm oabharāṇā pi ti.

abhibhūto ... attavyāpādāya^a pi ceteti paravyāpādāya^a pi ceteti ubhayavyāpādāya pi ceteti; ¹ākamkhati cetayati taṃ nisedha jūtindhara; ²cetanā sañcetanā", *celayitaṃ, cetetvā celayitvā*, ³sañcicca paṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeti. Tattha cetanā ti ⁴"cetayati ti cetanā, saddhiṃ attanā sampayuttadhamme āram- 5 maṇe abhisandahati ti attho", sañcetanā ti upasaggavasena padaṃ vadḍhitam; cetayitaṃ ti cetanākāro; sañciccā ti sayam ñatvā, ⁵ceccā ti^b abhivitaritvā ti attho. Imāni cetanāya nāmāni:

sañcetanā cetayitaṃ cetanā kammam eva ca, 10

kammañ hi "cetanā" t' eva jinenāhacca bhāsitaṃ; 13
atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁶"cetanāhaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi: cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya manasā" ti.

1446 Manta guttabhāsane. *Manteli mantayati nimanteli nimantayati āmanteli āmantayati*: ⁷"janā saṅgama mantenti" ⁸*mantayanti*, ⁹"mantayimsu rahogata"; ¹⁰nimantayittha rājānaṃ; ¹¹āmantayittha devindo Visukammaṃ^c mahiddhikaṃ", *mantā manto*; kārite *mantāpeti mantāpayati* ti rūpāni. Ettha ¹²mantā ti paññā, "gavesanasaññā" ti pi vadanti; manto ti guttabhāsanaṃ, ¹³"upassutikā pi^d suṇanti mantaṃ, tasmā hi^e manto khip- 20 pam upeti bhedaṃ" ti ettha hi guttabhāsanam manto ti vuccati; api ca manto ti chaḷaṅgamanto, vuttañ ca: ¹⁴"ye mantaṃ parivattenti chaḷaṅgaṃ brahmacintitaṃ" ti, ettha sikkhā-nirutti-kappa-vyākaraṇa-jotisattha-chandovicittivasena manto chaḷaṅgo ti veditabbo, etāni eva cha vedaṅgāni ti vuccanti, vedo eva 25 hi "manto, sutī" ti ca vutto; atha vā manto ti vedādivijjā.

1447 Yanta samkocane. *Yanteli yantayati, yantaṃ*: ¹⁵"telayantaṃ^f yathā cakkam evaṃ kampati medini".

1448 ¹⁶Satta gatiyaṃ. *Salleti sallayati*.

1449 Santa [†]amappayoge^g. [†]Amappayogo nāma ussannakiriya. 30
Santeli santayati.

¹ S I 121²¹. ² Dhs § 5. ³ cf. D III 133¹⁴ (Vin III 73¹⁰). ⁴ As 111⁷⁻⁸.

⁵ cf. Vin III 73¹⁰. ⁶ A III 415⁷⁻⁸. ⁷ S I 201²⁴. ⁸ J VI 522¹⁴. ⁹ J VI 521²⁷ sqq.

¹⁰ J VI 104². ¹¹ Cp I 9: 47ab. ¹² Nidd I 219²⁹. ¹³ J VI 389¹⁻² = J V 81²⁴⁻²⁵.

¹⁴ Pv 212ab (Pva 97²⁴) = Vv 723ab (Vva 265¹²). ¹⁵ Bv 2: 168^{cd}. ¹⁶ Wg § 32: 79.

^a C^e vyābādhāya (= A); (B^c vyābādhāya). ^b leg. cecca, omisso ti (= Vin); ns: rhe³ nhuik samvaṇṇetabba-ceccapud ma rhi ra kā³, sañcicca nhuik cicca kui pañ bhvañ¹ sañ phraç rā eñ¹. ^c C^e Vissa^o; Cp: Vissu^o. ^d J: hi. ^e J om. ^f Bv Bva (C^c): oyante. ^g Wg § 32: 33: sāmappayoge; cf. V 1572.

- 1450 Kitta saṃsaddane^a. *Kitleti kittayati*: "ye vo 'haṃ kittayisāmi girāhi anupubbaso". ²"Kittanā parikittanā" ti ādisu pana katthanā kittanā ti vuccati.
- 1451 Tanta kuṭumbadhāraṇe^b. *Tanteti tantayati, salanto, sappadhāno* ti attho.
- 1452 Yata nikārōpakāresu: *yaleti yalayati, nito* ca ³patidāne. *Yata-dhātu niupasaggato* paro patidāne vattati. *Niyyāleti^c niyyālayati, takārassa* pana *dakāratte* kate *niyyādeli niyyādayati*, ⁴"rathaṃ niyyādayitvāna anaṇo ehi sārathi" ti rūpāni.
- 10 1453 Vatu bhāsāyaṃ. *Vatteti vattayati*.
- 1454 Pata gatiyaṃ. *Pateti palayati*.
- 1455 Vāta gati-sukha-sevanesu^d. ⁶Gati sukhaṃ sevanan ti tayo atthā; tattha sukhaṇaṃ sukhaṃ. *Vāleti vālayati, vāto* ⁶vālapupphaṃ, ⁷civarassa anuvāto.
- 15 1456 Keta^e amantaṇe. *Keleti kelayati, kelako*.
- 1457 Satta santānakiriyaṃ. Santānakiriya nāma pabandhaki-riyā^f avicchedakaraṇaṃ. *Satteli sallayati, satto*. ⁸"Kin nu santaramāno va lāyitvā haritaṃ tiṇaṃ khāda khāda ti lapasi^g gatasattaṃ jaraggavan" ti pāliyaṃ pana *gatasattaṃ jaraggavan* ti pāṭhassa ⁹"vigatajīvitam^h jīṇṇagoṇan" ti atthaṃ samvaṇṇesum, iminā *sattasaddassa jīvitavacanam* viya dissati. ¹⁰"na sukaraṃ uñchena paggahena yāpetun" ti ettha *paggahasaddassa* ¹¹pattakathanam viya; suṭṭhu vicāretabbam.
- 1458 Sutta avamocane.ⁱ *Sutteli sullayati*.
- 25 1459 Mutta pa(s)savane. *Mutteli muttayati omutteti omuttayati, muttam* — atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹²"mutteti ohadeti cā"^j ti, tattha mutteti ti passāvaṃ karoti, ohadeti ti karisaṃ vissajjeti; kārite *muttāpeti muttāpayati* ti rūpāni.
- 1460 Kattara^k sethille. *Kattareti kattarayati, kattaro kattaradaṇḍo*
- 30 *kattarasuppaṃ*. Tattha kattaro ti jīṇṇo, mahallako ti vuttaṃ

¹ D II 256¹². ² cf. Mil 141¹²⁻¹³. ³ vide Wg p. 150²². ⁴ J VI 18¹⁷. ⁵ (vide Wg § 35: 30 v. I.). ⁶ As 293¹⁵ (ns cit. Saccasamkhepa 158^d; moghapupphaṃ). ⁷ (Vin I 297²¹). ⁸ J III 156¹⁰⁻¹¹ (Pv 45^{a-d}). ⁹ Ja III 156¹⁵ (Pva 40²); ns cit. Ja VI 561²⁸⁻²⁹. ¹⁰ A III 66⁷, cf. Vin III 6¹⁸. ¹¹ Mp ad A III 66⁷, Sp I 175²² (ns cit. Spī et Vmv). ¹² Cp II 5: 4^d.

^a CeBemns saṃsandane; vide Wg § 32: 110. ^b ns: kaṭumbadhāraṇe laṇ³ rhi eñ¹ || ui² phrañ¹ re kui choñ khrañ² nhuik pe³ ||. ^c CeBm niya^o ubique. ^d Ram apud Wg § 35: 30. ^e Kt Maitr apud Wg § 35: 39. ^f Bm om. pa-? ^g Bm lapati. ^h Ja: gatajīvitam. ⁱ = Kt apud Wg § 35: 54. ^j Cp: tam. ^k Wg § 35: 60; kartra.

hoti, ken' atthena; kattarayati aṅgānaṃ sithilabhāvena sithilo bhavati ti atthena; kattaradaṇḍo ti kattarehi jīṇṇamanussehi ekantato gahetabbatāya kattarānaṃ daṇḍo kattaradaṇḍo, tenāhu atthakathācariyā: ¹"kattaradaṇḍo ti jīṇṇakāle gahetabba-daṇḍo" ti; kattarasuppan ti ²jīṇṇasuppaṃ, kattarañ ca taṃ 5 suppañ cā ti kattarasuppan ti samāso.

1461 Citta cittakarane, ³kadāci-dassane pi. Cittakaranaṃ vicittabhāvakaranaṃ. *Citteti cittayati, cittaṃ. — Takārantadhāturūpāni.*

1462 ⁴Katha kathane. *Katheti kathayati*, ⁵"dhammaṃ sākacchati", ¹⁰sākacchā kathā parikathā aṭṭhakathā. Tattha sākacchati ti saha kathayati; attho kathiyati etāyā ti atthakathā, *thakā-rassa thakārattaṃ*:

yāy' atthaṃ abhivaṇṇenti vyañjanatthapadānugam^a

nidānavatthusambaddham^b, esā atthakathā matā; 14 15

atthakathā ti ca atthasamvaṇṇanā ti ca ninnānākaraṇaṃ.

1463 Pathi gatiyaṃ. *Pantheti panthayati, pantho. Bhuvādigane* ⁶"patha gatiyaṃ" ti akārantavasena kathitassa *pathati patho* ti niggahitāgamavajjitāni rūpāni bhavanti, idha pana ikārantavasena kathitassa saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni niccaṃ bhavanti 20 ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

1464 Puttha ādarānādaresu. *Puttheti putthayati.*

1465 Muttha saṃghāte. *Muttheti mutthayati.*

1466 Vattha addane. *Vattheti vatthayati.*

1467 Putha bhāsāyaṃ. *Potheti pothayati*, katheti ti attho. 25

1468 ⁷Putha pahāre. *Potheti pothayati*, ⁸"kumāre pothetvā agamāsi"^c.

1469 Katha vākyappabandhe. *Katheti kathayati, kathā.*

1470 Satha dubbalye. *Satheti sathayati.*

1471 Attha 1472 pattha yācanāyaṃ. *Attheti atthayati, attho; pat-theti patthayati, patthanā*; ⁹paṭipakkaṃ atthayanti icchanti ti paccatthikā.

[1472^a Thoma silāghāyaṃ. *Thometi thomayati, thomanā*]^d.

¹ ***. ² Sp ad Vin I 269¹⁴. ³ vide Wg § 35: 63 (adbhutadarsane). ⁴ cf. V1469. ⁵ cf. Vin III 159¹². ⁶ V424. ⁷ (cf. Wg § 26: 12). ⁸ cf. Ja VI 553¹⁰ (548⁵ 551¹¹) et supra 367¹⁸. ⁹ cf. Sv ad D III 146²⁴.

^a CeBm vyañjanatthaṃ pad^o. ^b (CeBemns osambaddham). ^c Ja: poth^o (Ls -th- Ja VI 548⁵). ^d vide V1565; Ce uncis incl.

1473 *Kātha*^a *himsāyam*. *Kātheti kāthayati*.

1474 *Sātha*^b *bandhane*. *Sātheti sāthayati*.

1475 *Santha* 1476 *gantha* [†]*santhambhe*^c. *Santheti santhayati*; *gantheti ganthayati*, *gantho*. — *Thakārantadhāturūpāni*.

5 1477 *Hada* *karisussagge*^d. *Karissussaggo karisassa ussaggo visajjanam*. *Hadeti hadayati* ¹*ohadeti ohadayati*.

1478 *Vida* *lābhe*. *Imasmim thāne lābho nāma anubhavanam*, *tasmā vidadhātu anubhavane vattati ti attho gahetabbo*. ²"*Sukham vedanam vedeti . . . dukkham vedanam vedeti*", ³*vedayati*, ⁴*vedanā* ⁵*vitti* ⁴*vedayitam*, ⁶"*sukham vedanam vedaya-māno*".

1479 *Kudi* *anatabhāsane*. *Kundeti kundayati*.

1480 *Mida* *sinehane*. *Atra sineho nāma pīti*. *Medeti medayati*.

1481 *Chada* *saṃvaraṇe*^e. *Geham chādeti chādayati*, ⁷*dosam chādeti* 15 *chādayati paṭicchādeti paṭicchādayati*, *chattam*, ⁸"*channā kuṭi*". *Tatra chattan ti ātapattam*, *ātapam chādeti ti chattam*; *paṭicchādiyate ti channā*.

1482 *Cuda* *sañcodane*, *āpattiyañ ca*. *Codeti codayati*, *codako cudilako codanā*. ⁹"*Ānando buddhacodito*". *Tatra codanā ti cālanā*, 20 *cālanā ti dosāropanā ti attho*.

1483 *Chadda* *vamane*. *Chaddeti chaddayati*.

1484 *Mada* *vittiyoge*^f. *Madeti madayati*.

1485 *Vida* *cetanākhyāna*^g-*niyāsesu*. *Cetanā*^h *saññānam*, *ākhyānam* *kathanam*, *nivāso nivasanam*. *Vedeti vedayati paṭivedeti paṭive-* 25 *dayati*: ¹⁰"*paṭivedayāmi* te mahārāja".

1486 *Sadda* ¹¹*saddane*. *Saddeti saddayati visaddeti visaddayati*, *saddo saddito* — *dīghatte saddāyati ti rūpam*, *ettha ca* ¹²"*maṃ saddāyati ti saññāya* ^j*vegena udaye pati*" *ti atthakathāpāṭho* *nidassanam*; *idam pabbatāyati ti rūpam viya dhātuvase-* 30 *nipphanam na hoti ti na vattabbam*, *dhātuvase na nipphanam*

¹ (540²⁶⁻²⁷). ² M I 500¹¹. ³ Vm 460 n. 2. ⁴ Dhs § 3. ⁵ Dhs § 9.

⁶ Vibha 267¹². ⁷ cf. Dhp 252^c. ⁸ Sn 18^c. ⁹ Ap 542²⁴ = Thia 156¹⁴. ¹⁰ S I 101²⁰.

¹¹ cf. Maitr *apud* Wg § 33: 40. ¹² Dhpa II 264¹⁸ (cf. pakkosati Mp I 358¹⁹).

^a Maitr Deva *apud* Wg § 34: 19: *kratha*. ^b Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 34: 19: *śratha*. ^c = *thom pañ*; Wg § 34: 31: *sandarbhe*. ^d Wg § 23: 8: *purīṣotsarge* (*vide supra* 540²⁷). ^e Vp *apud* Wg § 34: 27: *saṃvṛtau*. ^f Wg § 33: 31: *trptiyoge*. ^g ns *cehanākhyāna*. ^h ns *cehanam*. ⁱ *ita* CeBemns Spk (Ce Se); S: *paṭivedemi*. ^j B^m *saññā*.

yevā ti gahetabbam. Saddo ti saddiyati ti saddo yathā ¹"vuccati ti vacanam", atha vā saddiyati attho anenā ti saddo, garavo pana ²"sabbati" ti saddo, udriyati abhilapiyati ti attho" ti vadanti.

1487 Sūda ^aasevane^b. Sūdeti sūdayati, sūdo. Sūdo ti bhattakā-^c rako, yo rasako ti pi vuccati.

1488 Kanda ^asātaṇṇe. Sātaccam satatabbhāvo nirantarabbhāvo. Kandeti kandayati.

1489 Muda samsagge. ^aEkatokaraṇam samsaggo. Modeti modayati ^bsattūni sappinā.

1490 Nada bhāsāyam. Nādeti nādayati; 'hetukatturūpāni' ti na vattabbāni · pālidassanato: ^c"siho ca sihanādena Daddaram abhinādayi" ti. Aññatrā pi samsayo na kātabbo ti · imasmim curādigāṇe hetukatturūpasadisānam pi suddhakatturūpānam sandissanato.

1491 Sada assādane. Sādeti sādāyati; assādeti assādayati, ettha ā upasaggo rassavasena t̥hito.

1492 Gada devasaddhe. Devasaddo vuccati meghasaddo. Gadeti gadayati.

1493 Pada gatiyam. Padeti padayati, padaṃ. Imissā tu ^adivā-^b digāṇe pajjati ti rūpaṃ bhavati, idha pana idisāni.

1494 Chidda kaṇṇabhede. Chiddeti chiddayati, chiddaṃ.

1495 Cheda dvedhākarāṇe^c. || Nanu bho, yo catudhā vā pañcadhā vā anekasatadhā vā chindati, tassa taṃ chedanam dvedhākarāṇam nāma na hoti, evaṃ sante kasmā sāmāññepa avatvā ^d"dvedhākarāṇe" ti dvidhāgahaṇam katan ti. | Dvidhākarāṇam^d nāma na hoti ti na vattabbam; anekasatadhā chedanam pi dvidhākarāṇam yeva, aparassa hi aparassa chinnaṃ kōṭṭhāsassa pubbena ekena kōṭṭhāsena saddhim apekkanavasena dvidhākarāṇam hoti yeva. Chedeti chedayati: ^e"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇ-^f ṇanāsāṇ ca chedayi tassa kuijha mahāvira mā raṭṭham vinasā^e

¹ Uda 24^e = Ita (S^e) 51^a = mh; ad Vm 209²⁶ (Sd 211⁸ § 489). ² cf. Vibha 45¹² (m). ³ Wg § 33: 54 (ā-krand). ⁴ cf. As 143¹⁰⁻¹⁷. ⁵ = muṃ¹ tui¹, ns. ⁶ J II 81⁹ (cf. ib. 67¹²). ⁷ V 1127. ⁸ J III 42²⁶⁻⁷, 11-12.

^a ns sappati; Vibha: sappati (= sakehi paccayehi sappiyati, sotaviññeyyabbhāvaṃ gamiyati ti attho, m). ^b sic C^eBm; B^ens āsecane; leg. āsavane? Ram apud Wg § 33: 43: āsraṇe. ^c Wg § 35: 80: dvidhākarāṇe. ^d ita C^eBmns. ^e C^ens vinassa, B^m vinassam; (C^e mā te raṭṭham vinasā idam!).

idaṃ, — yo me hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsaṇ ca chedayi
ciraṃ jīvatu so rūjā na hi kujjhanti mādisā" ti.

1496 Chada apavāraṇe. Chādeti chādayati, chaṭṭaṃ; ¹purisassa
bhattaṃ chādayati.

5 1497 [†]Idi^a sandīpane. [†]Īdeti [†]idayati. Īkārantavasena niddiṭṭhattā
saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti.

1498 Adda himsāyaṃ. Addeti addayati.

1499 Vada bhāsāyaṃ^b. Vādeti vādayati, vādo. Tattha vādeti
vādayati ti imesaṃ 'vadati' ti suddhakattuvasen' eva attho
10 daṭṭhabbo na hetukattuvasena, tathā hi ²"saṃketam katvā
visaṃvādeti; ³ovadeyya^c anusāseyya; ⁴idaṃ eva saccaṃ ti ca
vādayanti; ⁵avisamvādako lokassā" ti suddhakattudipakapāli-
nayā dissanti, ⁶saddasatthe ca vādayati ti suddhakattupadaṃ
dissati. Tattha visaṃvādeti ti musā vadeti^d, atha vā vipa-
15 lambheti; vādo ti vacanaṃ, ⁷"vādo jappo vitaṇḍā" ti evaṃ-
vidhāsu tisu kathāsu vādasamkhātā kathā^e. Vādāpeti vādā-
payati ti dve yeva hetukattupadāni bhavanti.

1500 Chadi icchāyaṃ. Īkāraṇto 'yaṃ dhātu, tasmā saniggahī-
tāgamāni 'ssa rūpāni na bhavanti. Purisassa bhattaṃ chādeti
20 chādayati, ⁸ruccati ti attho; purisassa bhattaṃ chādayamānaṃ
tiṭṭhati, chādentam vā.

1501 Vadi abhivādana-thutisu. Ayam pi ¹⁰īkāraṇto dhātu, tasmā
imassa pi saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti. Vādeti vā-
dayati, vandati thometi vā ti attho, imāni anupasaggāni rūpāni,
25 ¹¹saddasatthe pi ca vādayati ti anupasaggaṃ vandana-thutiat-
thaṃ padaṃ vuttaṃ, sāsane pana abhivādeti abhivādayati, abhi-
vādanam, ¹²"Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā" ti ādini sopasaggāni
rūpāni^e dissanti. Tattha abhivādetvā ti vanditvā thometvā
vā, ayam asmākaṃ ruci, Āgamaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ¹³"abhivā-
30 detvā ti sukhī arogo hohi" ti vadāpetvā, vandanto hi atthato
evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā" ti hetukattuvasena abhivādanasaddattho

¹ ns cit. Vin II 137²² (Sp), cf. 544¹⁰. ² Vin IV 1¹⁰. ³ Dh 77¹⁸ (supra 536⁷).

⁴ Sn 832^b. ⁵ D I 4¹⁴. ⁶ (Wg § 34: 34). ⁷ (Nyāyasūtra I 1: 1 etc.). ⁸ (kānti-
karmā, Nigh II 6: 14 cf. Veand id. Nirukta XI 5, cadī icchākantisu Mmd 663
et supra 380²²⁻²⁴; cf. etiam ved. ścand). ⁹ (Sp ad Vin II 137²²). ¹⁰ (contra
Wg § 2: 10). ¹¹ ***. ¹² S I 1¹¹. ¹³ cf. Ps I 181¹⁹⁻²².

^a cf. Wg § 34: 14 chrđ? ^b Kt apud Wg § 34: 34: bhāṣaṇe. ^c CeBemns
h. l. ovadeyya. ^d Ce vadeti. ^e Bm om. ^f vide 545²⁷ 546¹²; CeBm hoti,
Bemns hoti.

vutto, amhehi pana [†]*vandanasaddam* saddasatthanayam^a aga-
 hetvā suddhakattuvasena attho kathito, abhivādanam hi^b van-
 danam^b yeva^b na^b vadāpanam · *abhisaddena* sambandhitattā^c
 1“abhivādanasilissā” ti ettha viya, idam hi ‘abhivādapanasilissā’
 ti na vuttam; yadi ca saddasatthe vadāpanam adhippetam siyā, 5
 ‘vadī vadāpana-thutisū’ ti nissandehavacanam vattabham siyā,
 evam ca na vuttam, evam pana vuttam: “vadī abhivādana-
 thutisū” ti, tena vadāpanam anadhippetan ti ñāyati. || Athā pi
 siyā kassaci: vuddhena^e 2visiṭṭham vadāpanam abhivādanan
 ti. | Evam pi nūpapajjati · kārītavasena dhātuatthassa akathe- 10
 tabbato, tathā hi 3“paca pāke; chidi dvidhākarāṇe” ti ādinā
 bhāvavasena atthappakāsanamatte yeva *pacati pacati pāceli* ·
chindati chijjati chedāpeti ti ādini sakammakāni c’ eva akamma-
 kāni ca sakāritāni ca rūpāni nipphajjanti, na ca tadatthāya
 visum visum dhātuniddeso kariyati; tasmā “vadī abhivādana- 15
 thutisū” ti ettha kārītavasena dhātuattho kathito ti pi vuttam
 na sakkā · kiriyāsabhāvattā dhātūnam, — yathā pana 4*takketi*
vitakketi · *takko vitakko* ti ādini samānatthāni, tathā *vādeti*
abhivādeti ti ādini pi samānatthāni, ato saddasatthe pi sadda-
 satthavidūhi 5“takka vitakke; vadī abhivādana-thutisū” ti ādi- 20
 nam dhātūnam *takkayati vādayati* ti ādini nūpasaggāni^f yeva
 rūpāni dassitāni · tāni ca kho suddhakattupadāni yeva na hetu-
 kattupadāni, tasmā *abhivādana-thutisū* ti etassa vadāpana-thu-
 tisū ti attho nūpapajjati. Kiñca bhiyyo: *abhivādeti abhivādayati* ·
abhivādetvā abhivādayitvā ti ādini samānatthāni, 6*ne-nayamat-* 25
 tena^g hi savisesāni; yadi *abhivādetvā* ti imassa padassa ‘sukhī
 arogo hohi^h ti vadāpetvā’ ti attho siyā, 7“sirasā abhivādayan”ⁱ
 ti ettha *sirasā* ti padaṃ na^b vattabham siyā · vadāpanena
 asambaddhattā; yasmā vuttam tam padaṃ, tena ñāyati: abhi-
 vādetvā ti ādisu vadāpanattho na icchitabbo, vandanattho 30

¹ Dhp 109a. ² = “nudādihi . . . ca” [Kc 643] sut phrañ¹ ka³-ruik pac-
 cañ³ nhañ¹ ta kva yupaccañ³ kui ana pru sa phrañ¹ athū³ pru ap so || vā |
 kroñ¹ || hetumantavisesana ||, ns. ³ V162 et V1090. ⁴ Sv I 106^{1a} et As 142²⁰⁻²⁴.
⁵ V1294. ⁶ Ap I¹⁰.

^a ita B^{em}ns; C^e vandanasaddam saddatthanayam, B^m vandanasaddattha-
 nayam. ^b B^m om. ^c ita C^eB^{em}ns. ^d B^m om. nis-. ^e C^eB^m buddhena.
^f B^e(ns) anupasaggāni. ^g B^m om. -mattena. ^h ita C^eB^m (B^m < hoti; vide
 Ps I 181²⁵); B^ens hoti (< Ps I 181²⁵), cf. 544³⁹. ⁱ B^ens abhivādayin (= Ap).

icchitabbo thomanattho ca, — yasmā *bhuvādigāṇe* ¹"vanda
 abhivādāna-thutisū" ti imassa dhātussa *vandatī* ti padarūpassa
 'abhivādati thometi cā' ti attho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpa-
 nattho, tathā hi ²"vande sugataṃ gativimuttan" ti padānam
 5 atthaṃ vadantena tīkācariyena pi ³"vande ti vandāmi thomemi
 †cā" ti^a vandana-thomanattho yeva dassito na *abhivādānasad-*
datthaṃ paṭicca vadāpanattho, tasmā *abhivādetvā* ti etthā pi
 vandana-thomanattho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpanattho. || Athā
 pi siyā: *vande* ti pade kārītapaccayo n' atthi, *abhivādetvā* ti
 10 imasmim̐ pana atthi, tasmā tattha vadāpanattho na labbhati,
 idha pana labbhati ti. | Tan na *karoti* ti suddhakattupadassa
 pi *nīpphādeti* ti hetukattupadavasena vivaraṇassa^b viya *vande*
 ti padassa pi 'sukhī arogo hohī^c ti vadāpemi' ti vivaraṇassa
 vattabbattā; *abhivādetvā* ti idaṃ ca *vande* ti padam iva kārīta-
 15 paccayantaṃ na hoti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā ⁴*cinteli cintayati* ·
⁴*manteli mantayati* ti ādinam̐ *curādigāṇikānam̐* suddhakattupa-
 dānam̐ *cintāpeti cintāpayati* ti ādini yeva hetukattupadāni dis-
 santi, tasmā, yadi hetukattupadaṃ adhippetam̐ siyā, 'abhivā-
 dāpetvā' ti vā 'abhivādāpayitvā' ti vā vattabbam̐ siyā, yasmā
 20 pan' evaṃ na vuttam̐, tasmā taṃ kārītapaccayantaṃ na hoti
 ti siddham̐. Imass' atthassa āvibhāvattaṃ imasmim̐ thāne
 sātthakathaṃ Vidhura-jātakappadesam̐ vadāma: ⁵"kathan no
 abhivādeyya abhivādāpayetha ve^d yan naro hantum iccheyya,
 taṃ kammaṃ na upapajjati" ti ayam̐ tāva Jātakapāli, ayam̐
 25 pana aṭṭhakathāpātho: ⁶"yam̐ hi naro hantum iccheyya, taṃ
 kathaṃ nu abhivādeyya kathaṃ vā tena attānam̐ abhivādā-
 payetha ve^e, tassa hi taṃ kammaṃ na upapajjati" ti^f. Tattha
 pāliyam̐ *abhivādeyyā* ti suddhakattupadaṃ · tabbācakattā, *abhi-*
vādāpayetha ve^e ti hetukattupadaṃ · tabbācakattā; evaṃvibhā-
 30 gaṃ pana nātvā pāliyā aṭṭhakathāya ca adhippāyo gahetabbo:
 naro yaṃ puggalaṃ hantum iccheyya, so hantā taṃ vajjhaṃ
 puggalaṃ kathaṃ nu abhivādeyya, so vā hantā tena vajjhena

¹ V 461. ² Sv I 1² (*supra* 381¹⁴). ³ p† *ad loc.* ⁴ V 1444 et 1446. ⁵ J VI 315²⁻³. ⁶ Ja VI 315⁸⁻¹⁰.

^a p†: vande ti namāmi, thomemi ti vā attho. ^b (Ce *ad. pana*). ^c Bm hoti, B^{ns} hotū (545 n. h). ^d ita Ce = J (E^c); Bm ce (= Ja VI 315¹⁰ Cks); (B^e)ns (= J B^d) abhivādāpayetave (= rhi khui³ ce khrañ³ āhā || iccheyya no | toñ¹ ta bhi sa nañ² || vā || no iccheyyā | ma toñ¹ ta rā ||, ns). ^e Ce B^ens abhivādāpaye-tave; cf. n. d. ^f Bm om. ti.

"maṃ vandāhi" ti^a attānaṃ kathaṃ vandāpeyyā ti, ettha pana
 "rājāno coraṃ ... sunakhehi pi khādāpenti" ti ādisu viya
 karaṇavasena "tena vajjhenā" ti padaṃ yojitaṃ, attho pana
 'taṃ vajjhan' ti upayogavacanavasena daṭṭhabbo dvikamma-
 kattā sakāritappaccayassa^b sakammakadhātuyā^b ti. || Nanu⁵
 evaṃ sante aṭṭhakathācariyā passitabbā na passanti atitthe
 pakkhandanti ti^c tesāṃ doso hoti ti. | Na hoti, suṇātha asmākaṃ
 sodhanaṃ: tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi "abhivādetvā" ti ettha
 "vadi abhivādana-thutisū" ti dhātuyā attham agahetvā vohāra-
 visese kosallasamannāgatattā saṇhaṃ sukhumaṃ atthaṃ^d so-
 tūnaṃ bodhetuṃ² "vada viyattiyāṃ vācāyaṃ" ti dhātuyā
 yev' atthaṃ gahetvā kāritappaccayaparikkappanena kāritattham
 ādāya³ "abhivādetvā ti sukhi arogo hohi^e ti vadāpetvā^f, van-
 danto hi atthato evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā" ti hetukattuvasena *abhi-
 vādanasaddattho* vutto ti^c na koci tesāṃ doso, pūjārahā hi te¹⁵
 āyasmanto, namo yeva tesāṃ karoma. Idam pi ṭhānaṃ sukhumaṃ
 sādhuṃ manasikātabbāṃ, evaṃ hi karoto paññā vaḍ-
 ḍhati ti. — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1502 Randha ⁴pāke. *Sūdo bhattaṃ randheti randhayati*: ⁵"kākaṃ
 sokāya randhehi", *randhako*; *sūdena odano randhiyati*, *randhilo*²⁰
randhanaṃ; *puriso sūdaṃ sūdena vā odanaṃ randhāpeti ran-
 dhāpayati*; *randhetuṃ randhayitūṃ randhitvā⁶ randhiyā^b ice*
ādini.

1503 Dhū kampane. *Dhāveti dhāvayati.*

1504 Gandha ⁶sūcane, ⁷addane ca. *Sūcanaṃ pakāsaṇaṃ, addanaṃ*²⁵
pariplu(ta)tā¹. Gandheti gandhayati, gandho. Ettha gandho ti
⁸"gandheti attano vatthuṃ sūcayati pakāsayati^j ti gandho, pa-
 ṭicchannaṃ vā pupphaphalādiṃ "idam ettha atthi" ti ⁹"pesuñ-
 ñaṃ upasaṃharanto viya pakāseti ti gandho; *gamu-dhara-*
dhātudvayavasena pi *gandhasaddattho* vattabbo: gacchanto³⁰

¹ cf. A I 48⁹. ² V 489. ³ (544²⁰⁻²¹). ⁴ cf. (Vp apud) Wg § 26: 84.

⁵ J I 33². ⁶ Kās I 2: 15, Rūp 658 (*vide supra* 529²⁵ + 529¹⁵). ⁷ Wg § 33: 11.

⁸ Vibha 45¹² = Vm 481¹⁶ (cf. Abhidh-av 68⁶). ⁹ cf. Wg § 35: 21.

^a Bm om. ti. ^b sic CeBemns. ^c = tasmā | kroṇ¹ ||, ns. ^d Bm saṇhaṃ sukhumatthaṃ. ^e vide 544³⁰; CeBm hoti, Be hoti (ns om.). ^f CeBm vadāpeyya. ^g Be(ns) ad. randhayitvā. ^h Ce ad. randhayitvā. ⁱ CeBe ns pariplutā; (Bm paripalātā), ns: nac mvan² sañ eñ¹ aphrac, et cit. Ja VI 17²². ^j CeBe ns pakāseti.

dhariyati ti gan-dho iti, āha ca ¹"dhariyati ti gacchanto gandho, sūcanato pi vā" ti; *gandhasaddo* ca ²"uppalagandhatheno" ti ettha chedane vattati ti datṭhabbo.

1505 *Vadha samyame*^a. *Vadheti vadhayati*.

- 5 1506 ^a*Budhi himsāyam*. *Bundheti bundhayati*, *palibundheti palibundhayati palibodho* — *parisaddo* upasaggo, so vikāravasena aññathā jāto. Tattha palibodho ti ⁴"āvāsapalibodhādi, api ca palibodho ti taṇhā-māna-diṭṭhittayaṇ ca.

1507 *Vaddha chedana-pūraṇesu*. *Vaddheti vaddhayati*, *vaddhaki*.

- 10 *Vaddhaki* ti gahakārako.

1508 *Gaddha*^b *abhikaṃkhāyam*^c. *Gaddheti gaddhayati*, *gaddho*. *Gaddho* ti giijho, ⁵"gaddhabādhipubbo" ti idam ettha nidasanam.

1509 *Sadhu pahasane*^d. *Sadheti sadhayati*.

- 15 1510 *Vaddha bhāsāyam*. *Vaddheti vaddhayati*.

1511 *Andha diṭṭhūpasamhāre* *Diṭṭhūpasamhāro* nāma cakkhusaññitāya diṭṭhiyā upasamhāro · apanayanam vināso vā; cakkhu hi 'passanti etāyā' ti diṭṭhi ti vuccati, yaṃ sandhāya aṭṭhakathāsu ⁶"sasambhāracakkhuno setamaṇḍalaparikkhittassa kaṇhamaṇḍa-

- 20 *lassa majjhe abhimukham*^e *ṭhitānam sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesabhūte diṭṭhimaṇḍale*" ti vuttam, *ṭikāyam* pi ca ⁷"diṭṭhimaṇḍale ti abhimukhaṭṭhitānam sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesabhūte cakkhusaññitāya diṭṭhiyā maṇḍale" ti vuttam, — evaṃbhūtāya diṭṭhiyā upasamhāre *andhadhātu* vattati. *Andheti andhayati*: ⁸"cakkhūni
- 25 *'ndhayimṣu'*^f, *andho*. *Andho* ti andheti ti andho · dvinnam cakkhūnam ekassa vā vasena naṭṭhanayano. Evam idha *andhadhātu* vutto, Kaccāyane pana ⁹"khādāma-gamānam khandhāndha-gandhā" ti vacanena *amadhātussa andhādesakaraṇavasena rūpanipphatti* dassitā.

- 30 1512 *Badha bandhane*. ¹⁰*Migaṃ bādheti*, ¹¹*baddho migo*, ¹²"baddho 'si mārapāsena". Tattha bādheti ti bandhati ti suddhakattu-

¹ Abhidh-av 43¹⁴ (*infra* 585²⁹). ² cf. Ita ad It 64⁹ (*cit.* Vin III 33¹⁰⁻²⁰). ³ *vide* Vp apud Wg § 32: 14. ⁴ (Vm 90¹ cf. et Nidd I 156²⁰ et Vin I 265⁸). ⁵ cf. M I 130⁴, Vin IV 218⁵. ⁶ As 307¹²⁻¹³, cf. Vm 445²⁶⁻²⁸. ⁷ ***. ⁸ cf. Ja VI 74²⁹?. ⁹ Kc 666. ¹⁰ cf. Th 454^{a-d}. ¹¹ cf. M I 173²¹. ¹² S I 105¹⁴.

^a Wg § 32: 14: badha samyamane. ^b Bm gadha. ^c Bm abhisamkhāyam, C^e atisamkhāyam. ^d ita Bm (= Wg § 33: 61); C^eB^ens pahaṃsane. ^e As: °khe. ^f C^eB^ens andhayimṣu.

vasena attho gahetabbo, evaṃ bādhayati ti etthā pi, tathā hi ¹"vātaṃ jālena bādhesi yo anicchantim^a icchasi" ti ettha ¹"bādhesi ti bandhasi" ti suddhakattuvasena attho vutto; *bhuvā-digaṇe* pana ²"bādha^c baddhāyan"^b ti *bādhadhātussa* vasena *bādhati*^c ti kattupadaṃ *bādheti bādhayati* ti hetukattupadaṃ ⁵bhavati; baddho ti bādhiyate so ti baddho. — *Dhakāranta-dhāturupāni*.

1513 *Māna* ³pūjayaṃ ⁴pemane ⁵vimamsāyaṃ. *Māneti mānayati*, ⁶mātā; *vimāneti vimānayati* ⁷patimāneti *patimānayati*, *mānanā sammānanā vimānanā vimānaṃ*^d *vimānanaṃ*, *mānilo*; ⁸"amā- 10 nanā yattha santo^e santānaṃ ca^d vimānanā hīnasammānanā vā pi na tattha vasatiṃ vase"ⁱ; *vimamsati*^g, *vimamsā*, *vimamsīyati* ti *vimamsīyamāno*, *vimamsanto*. Tattha māneti ti pūjeti, atthakathāsu pana ⁹"mānenti" ti etasmim̐ thāne ayam attho dassito; ¹⁰"mānenti ti manena^h piyāyanti, pūjenti ti paccayehi ¹⁵pūjenti" ti, so vevacanatthapakāsanavasena vutto ti gahetabbo, *mānana-pūjanasaddā* hi pariyāyasaddattā vevacanasaddā eva; vimāneti ti avamaññati; vimānan ti sobhāvisesayogato vi-sitthamāniyatāya vimānaṃ, visesato mānetabban ti hi vimānaṃ[·] devānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ vyamhaṃ. 20

1514 *Mana* thambhe. ¹¹Thambho cittassa thaddhatā. *Māneti mā-nayati*, *māno*.

1515 *Thana* devasaddhe. Devasaddo megghasaddo. *Thaneti tha-nayati*: ¹²"yathā pi meggho thanayaṃ vijjumaḷi satakkaku (tha-lam̐ ninnāṇ ca pūreti)ⁱ [abhivassaṃ vasundharaṃ]^j; ¹³yathā 25 pāvusakko meggho thanayanto savijjuko".

1516 *Ūna* parihāniyaṃ^k. *Ūneti ūnayati*, ¹⁴"ūno loko".

1517 *Dhana* saddhe. *Dhaneti dhanayati dhanīyyati*, *dhani dhanam̐*. Tattha dhani ti saddo; dhanan ti santakaṃ, taṃ hi 'mama

¹ J V 295²⁴ et Ja V 295²⁵. ² cf. V 507. ³ Wg § 34: 36. ⁴ vide 549¹⁵.
⁵ vide V 530. ⁶ Kev 570. ⁷ ns cit. patimāneti ti āgaceti, cf. Sv I 276¹⁵. ⁸ J III 247²²⁻²³. ⁹ D I 91³. ¹⁰ cf. Sv I 256¹⁴. ¹¹ cf. Vibha 469¹¹. ¹² S I 100¹⁶ = A III 34²²⁻²⁴ (Sumanasut, ns). ¹³ D II 262^a. ¹⁴ M II 68²⁹.

^a J: anicchantam (J V 295¹⁴ vide Mvu II 481¹¹ III 16¹⁹). ^b sic Bemns; C^e bādhayaṃ. ^c Bm bādhasi. ^d Bm om. ^e ita C^eBemns (leg. satam̐? cf. Ja III 248³); J: siyā. ^f J: vasa divase, sed vide v. II. ^g Bm ad. vimamsati. ^h Bm mane. ⁱ C^e om. ^j C^eBm om. ^k Wg § 35: 36: parihāne.

idan' ti dhanāyitabbam¹ saddāyitabban ti dhanan^a ti^a. Ayam pana dhātu icchāyam pi vattati, ²"mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa hadayaṃ dhaniyyati"^b ti pāli nidassanaṃ, tattha dhaniyyatī ti ²pattheti icchati.

5 1518 Thena coriye. Corassa bhāvo coriyaṃ, yathā sūriyaṃ yathā ca dakkhiyaṃ. Theneti thenayati, theno, thenetvā.

1519 Tanu¹ saddōpatāpesu^c. Tāneti tānayati. Idhāyaṃ savuddhikā, ³tanādigaṇe vitthāratthavasena tanoli tanule ti avuddhikā. — Tavaggantadhāturūpāni.

10 1520 Nāpa tosana-nisānesu^d. Nāpeti nāpayati paññāpeti paññāpayati, paññatti, ettha ca^e Niddese ⁴"paññāpeti" ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ, tattha paññāpeti ti katanibbacanehi vākyaāvayavehi vitthāravasena niravasesato desitehi veneyyānaṃ cittaparito-

15 ⁵"āsanam paññāpeti" paññāpayati, ⁶"āsanam paññāpeti" ti rassattam pi dissati, amalassa dvāraṃ paññāpeti^f ti paññā; kārite puriso purisena āsanam paññāpāpeti ti ekam eva padaṃ. Tāni paññāpeti paññāpayati^h ti rūpāni yadā ⁷"ñā avabodhane" ti imissā rūpāni siyūṃ, tadā hetukatturūpāni bhavanti, ettha pana

20 suddhakatturūpāni tabbācakattā.

1521 Lapa viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ. Lapeti lapayati, lāpo lapanam ālāpoⁱ sallāpo kathāsallāpo lapitaṃ.

1522 Jhapa^j dāhe. Jhāpeti jhāpayati, jhatto jhānam. Tattha jhatto ti khudāpareto, pācanagginā jhāpito ti jhatto, ⁸"jhattā

25 assu kilantā" ti ca pāli; jhānan ti nīvaraṇadhamme^k jhāpeti ti jhānam. Savuddhikaṃ^m; kārite pana jhāpāpetiⁿ jhāpāpayatiⁿ.

¹ (cf. 401¹). ² J VI 264⁷⁻⁸ (supra 484³⁻⁴), et Ja VI 264¹¹. ³ V1277.

⁴ cf. Nidd I 140¹⁰. 211¹, Nidd II ad Sn 1032^c. ⁵ Vin II 210¹²; ns cit. Ps ad M III 248¹⁸. ⁶ [clausula — — — — —, cf. Gotamo Sakyaputto [D I 87¹²], Seniyo Bimbisāro [D I 132²²], dhammiko dhammarāja [D I 88³³ (86³) cf. D II 80¹⁸⁻¹⁹], methunā gāmadhammā [D I 4¹⁰] āyatim samvārāya [D I 85¹⁹] cet., vide Vin III 9²⁴ D II 137¹³ M II 181⁵ et (metr.) Mp I 151²⁹]. ⁷ V1240. ⁸ cf. Pj I 73¹² (Appendix) nijjhatto kilanto (Vibha 259³⁰).

^a Bm om. ^b J codd. Cks vaniyati [Ujval ad Upādi IV 139; de dhanīyo vide Kaś VII 4: 34], codd Bds dhaniyyati; supra 484⁴. ^c Kaś apud Wg § 34: 33: śraddhopatāpayoh. ^d Wg § 32: 80 (v. l. § 19: 50). ^e Ce om. ^f Cens paññāpō. ^g Ce paññāpāpeti, Bcns paññāpeti. ^h Bm paññāpō. ⁱ ita Ce Bemns (leg. ālāpa-?). ^j Ce jhapa cf. Candra-dh X 22 (Wg § 32: 95f). ^k ns nīvaraṇadidhō. ^m Bm sabuddhikaṃ. ⁿ ita ns; Ce Bem jhāpāpō, cf. 550¹⁶⁻¹⁷.

1523 Rūpa rūpakiriyāyaṃ. Rūpakiriyā nāma pakāsanakiriyā. Rūpeti rūpayati, rūpaṃ. Tattha rūpaṃ ti ¹"rūpayati ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ^a pakāseti ti attho". Divādigāṇe paṇāyaṃ ²"rūpa ruppāne" ti bhijjanādiattham gahetvā tthitā. 5

1524 Kappa ³vidhimhi. Vidhi kiriyā. ⁴"Sihaseyyaṃ kappeti" kappayati; ⁵"moro vāsam akappayi; ⁶sihaseyyaṃ pakappentaṃ buddhaṃ vandāmi Gotamaṃ".

1525 Kappa ⁷vitakke, ⁸vidhimhi ⁹chedane^b ca. Kappeti kappayati: ⁶"moro vāsam akappayi", kappitamassu; pakappeti pakappayati 10 saṃkappeti saṃkappayati, kappo saṃkappo vikappo Kappasamaṇo icc ādini. Tattha kappo ti paricchedavasena kappiyati ti kappo; saṃkappo ti saṃkappanaṃ; vikappo ti vividhā kappanaṃ · atthassa anekantikabhāvo. Idha kappasaddassa atthuddhāro bhavati: ¹⁰kappasaddo abhisaddahana-vohāra-kāla- 15 paññatti-chedana-vikappa-lesa-samantabbhāvādiekattho, tathā hi 'ssa ¹¹"okappaniyam etaṃ bho Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa" ti evamādisu abhisaddahanam attho, ¹²"anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitun" ti evamādisu vohāro, ¹³"yena sudam niccakappaṃ^c 20 viharāmi" ti evamādisu kālo, ¹⁴"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti evamādisu paññatti, ¹⁵"alaṃkato kappitakesamassu" ti evamādisu chedanam, ¹⁶"kappati dvaṅgulakappo" ti evamādisu vikappo, ¹⁷"atthi kappo nipajjitun" ti evamādisu leso, ¹⁸"kevalakappaṃ Veluvanaṃ obhāsetvā" ti evamādisu samantabbhāvo; ¹⁹atha 25 vā kappasaddo saupasaggo anupasaggo ca vitakka-vidhāna-paṭibhāga-paññatti-kāla-paramāyu-vohāra-samantabbhāvābhisaddahana-cchedana-viniyoga-vinayakiriyā-les'-antarakappa-taṇhādiṭṭhi-asamkhyeyyakappa-mahākappādisu dissati, tathā h' esa ²⁰"nekkhammasaṃkappo . . . avyāpādasamkappo" ti ādisu vi- 30 takke āgato, ²¹"civare vikappaṃ āpajjeyyā" ti ādisu vidhāne,

¹ Vibha 45¹⁰. ² V 1156. ³ (cf. Amk II 7: 40b). ⁴ A I 114¹⁵. ⁵ J II 35²².
⁶ ***. ⁷ (551²⁰). ⁸ cf. V 1524. ⁹ Pj I 116³⁻⁴ Uda 333²⁸ (cf. kutta = kappita, Sv I 274¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ¹⁰ 551¹⁵⁻²⁵ < Pj I 115¹⁰—116⁷ (cf. Mp ad A I 278²⁸ = Spk ad S I 1¹⁰ = Ps (E^c) II 125³⁸—126¹²). ¹¹ M I 249²¹. ¹² Vin II 109²⁵. ¹³ M I 249³⁰.
¹⁴ Sn 1092. ¹⁵ J VI 268²⁷. ¹⁶ Vin II 294⁵. ¹⁷ D III 256¹⁴ = A IV 333¹⁶.
¹⁸ S I 66¹. ¹⁹ cf. Sv I 103¹⁵⁻²⁰ et pñ ad loc. ²⁰ S II 152^{22, 30}. ²¹ Vin III 216¹⁵.

^a B^m hadayaṅgata^o. ^b C^eB^m chedanesu. ^c M (E^c) ad. niccakappaṃ.

- 1"satthukappena vata bho sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā
na jānimhā" ti ādisu paṭibhāge, satthusadisenā ti ayaṃ hi
tatha attho, 2"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti ādisu paññattiyāṃ, 3"yena
sudam niccakappaṃ viharāmi" ti ādisu kāle, 4"ākamkhamāno
5. Ānanda tathāgato kappam tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesam vā" ti ādisu
paramāyumi, āyukappo hi idha kappo ti adhippeto, 5"anujā-
nāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitun"
ti ādisu samaṇavohāre, 6"kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā"
ti ādisu samantabhāve, 7"saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippa-
10 sādo" ti ādisu abhisaddahane, saddhāyan ti attho, 8"alamkato
kappitakesamassū" ti ādisu chedane, 9"evam eva^a ito dinnam
petānam upakappati" ti ādisu viniyoge, 10"kappakatena akap-
pakatam saṃsibbitam hoti" ti ādisu vinayakiriyāyaṃ, 11"atthi
kappo nipajjitum handāham nipajjāmi" ti ādisu lese, 12"āpāyiko
15 nerayiko kappattho saṃghabhedako . . . kappam nirayamhi
paccati" ti ādisu antarakappe, 13"na kappayanti na purakkha-
ronti dhammā pi tesam na paṭicchitāse, na brāhmaṇo sīlava-
tena^b neyyo pāraṅgato na ca^c pacceti tādī" ti ādisu taṇhā-
diṭṭhisu, tathā hi vuttam Niddese: 14"kappo ti uddānato dve
20 kappā: taṇhākappo diṭṭhikappo" ti, 15"aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe
aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe" ti ādisu asaṃkhyeyyakappe, 16"cattār'
imāni bhikkhave kappassa asaṃkhyeyyāni" ti ādisu mahākappe;
icc evaṃ

- | | | |
|----|--|----|
| 25 | vitakke ca vidhāne ca paṭibhāge tath' eva ca paññattiyāṃ tathā kāle paramāyumi chedane | 15 |
| | samantabhāve vohāre abhisaddahane pi ca | |
| | viniyoge ca vinayakiriyāyaṃ lesake pi ca | 16 |
| | vikapp'-antarakappesu taṇhādiṭṭhisu 'saṃkha ^d kappe ca ¹⁷ evamādisu kappasaddo pavattati. | 17 |

¹ M I 150²⁷. ² (551²¹). ³ (551²⁰). ⁴ D II 103⁶. ⁵ (551¹⁹). ⁶ (551²⁴).
⁷ Dhs § 12. ⁸ (551²²). ⁹ Pv 20^{cf} = Khp VII 9cd. ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ D III 256¹⁴
(*supra* 551²⁴). ¹² Vin II 205^{1, 2}. ¹³ Sn 803^{a-d}. ¹⁴ *cf.* Nidd I 97¹, 28 (+ Nidd
I 1⁹: kāmā ti uddānato dve . . .). ¹⁵ Vin III 4²⁵. ¹⁶ A II 142¹⁵. ¹⁷ ns: ādi
phraṇ¹ "iticcittamano cittasaṃkappo" [Vin III 73¹⁴] ti ādisu saññācetanādhippāye,
"aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyyā" [Vin IV 226²⁰] ti ādisu tiṭṭhiyesu vā aññabhik-
khunīsu vā pabbajitapubbāya itthiā ca sañ kui yū ap eñ¹ ||.

^a B^m evam evaṃ. ^b C^eB^m sīlavantena. ^c Sn om. ^d ∴ 'saṃkhiye;
C^eB^e taṇhādiṭṭhisv asaṃkha^e.

1526 ¹Kapi gatiyaṃ. *Kampeti kampayati*, gacchati ti attho; imāni calanatto pavattahetukatturūpasadisāni^a bhavanti; calanatto hi ¹"kampa kampane" ti dhātuyā *kampati* ti akamma-ka(m) suddhakatturūpaṃ, *kampeti* ti ādini sakammakāni hetukatturūpāni · ²"idam pi dutiyaṃ sallam kampeti hadayaṃ 5 mamā" ti akammikāya dhātuyā sakammakarūpadassanato^b.

1527 Khapi khantiyaṃ. *Khampeti khampayati*^c.

1528 Thūpa samussāye^d. Samussāyo^d āroho ubbedho. *Thūpeti thūpayati*, *thūpo thūpikā*.

1529 [†]Thapa^e khaye. *Thapeti*ⁱ *thapayati*ⁱ.

10

1530 [†]Upa pajjane^g. *Upeti upayati*.

1531 Capa kakkane. *Capeti capayati*.

1532 Suppa^h māne. *Suppeti*^h *suppayati*^h.

1533 Dapa 1534 dīpa saṃghāte. *Dāpeti dāpayati*, *ḍepeti ḍepayati*.

1535 ³Kapa avakampaneⁱ. *Kapeti kapayati*, *kapaṇo*. Kapaṇo ti 15 karuṇāyitabbo. Aññattha pana *kappati*^j ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

1536 Gupa 1537 kupa 1538 dhūpa bhāsayaṃ^k. *Gopeti gopayati*, *kopeti kopayati*, *dhūpeti dhūpayati*.

1539 Kipa dubballe. *Kipeti kipayati*.

1540 Khepa^m perañe. Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ. *Khepeti khepayati*. 20

1541 Tapa piṇane. *Tapeti tapayati*.

1542 Āpa [†]lambaneⁿ. *Āpeti āpayati*, *āpo*.

1543 Tapa dāhe. *Tapeti tapayati*, *tapo tāpo ātāpo santāpo*; kārite *tāpeti tāpayati*. Tattha tapo ti ⁴akusalānaṃ tāpanatṭhena tapo · 25 silaṃ.

1544 Opa 1545 thapa thapane. *Opeti opayati*: ⁵"na te saṃ koṭṭhe openti"; *thapeti thapayati*, *thapilo*, ⁶"thapayitvā paṭicchadaṃ"; *vavaṭṭhapeti voṭṭhabbanam*. Ettha ca *vi ava thapeti*^p · *vi ava thapanan* ti chedo; ettha purime saralopo, *thassa ṭhattam*, *visa-*

¹ cf. kapi calane (Wg § 10: 13) + cala kampane (Wg § 20: 2) + cala gatau (Vp *apud* Wg § 20: 2). ² J VI 561¹⁹ (cf. VI 80¹⁹). ³ Wg § 33: 74?

⁴ cf. Pj II 145⁸. ⁵ J V 252²⁰ (Mvu III 453⁸) = Thī 283^a (= ṭhapenti, Thīa, unde *radix*). ⁶ J VI 61²⁴.

^a C^eB^m pavatte hetu^o. ^b B^m orūpadassanato. ^c B^m om. ^d ita C^eB^m, cf. Wg § 32: 133: samucchāye; B^ens samussāyo. ^e cf. Wg § 32: 132: dīpa kṣepe; C^ens tapa. ^f C^eB^mns tap^o. ^g ns: upapajjane laṇ⁸ rhi kra eñ¹; āpa? ^h C^eB^m sūpo; Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 71: sūrpa. ⁱ ns: avakappane laṇ⁸ rhi kra eñ¹, cf. 555²⁹. ^j C^eB^m kappayati. ^k C^eB^m sabhāya(m). ^m C^e khipa; [Wg § 28: 5: kṣipa prerāṇe]. ⁿ Wg § 34: 32: āp| lambhane; C^e āpa vyāpane. ^p B^m ad, ti.

disabbhāvena dvittaṇ ca; pacchime pana saralopo *avassa okā-rattam*, *thassa* ¹*ḥattam*, *passa vattam vassa dvittam*, *vakā-radvayassa* ca *bakāradvayam bhavati*, voṭṭhabbanan^a ti ca vyavattāpakacittassa^b nāmaṃ, *nakāralope voṭṭhabban*^c ti apa-
5 ram pi rūpaṃ bhavati.

1546 *Māpa māpane*. *Paṇṇasālam māpeti māpayati*, ²"yo pāṇam atimāpeti; ³paṇṇasālā sumāpitā".

1547 *Yapa yāpane*. *Yāpanam pavattanam*. ⁴"Tena so tattha yāpeti" *yāpayati*^d *yapayati*^d. Tattha yāpeti ti idam yādha-
10 tussa payogatte^e sati kārītapadaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ⁵"uyyāpenti nāmā" ti pāli dissati. — *Pakārantadhāturūpāni*. — *Phakāran-tadhāturūpāni* appasiddhāni.

1548 *Samba sambandhe*. Sambandho daḥhabandhanam. *Sambeti sambayati*, ⁶*sambalam*.

15 1549 ⁷*Sabi maṇḍale*. Maṇḍalam parimaṇḍalatā. Rūpaṃ tādi-sam eva.

1550 *Kubi acchādane*. *Kumbeti kumbayati*.

1551 *Lubi* 1552 [†]*dubi*^f *addane*. Addanam himsā. *Lumbeti lum-bayati*, [†]*dumbeti* [†]*dumbayati*.

20 1553 *Pubba niketane*. Niketanam nivāso. *Pubbeti pubbayati*.

1554 *Gabba māne*. Māno ahaṃkāro. *Gabbeti gabbayati*, *gabba-nam gabbilo*. Tattha gabbeti^g ti na saṃkucati. — *Bakāran-tadhāturūpāni*.

1555 *Bhū pattiyaṃ*. Patti pāpaṇam; sakammikā dhātu. *Bhāveti*
25 *bhāvayati pabhāveti pabhāvayati*, *itthambhūto* ⁸"cakkhubhūto ṇāṇabhūto . . . brahmabhūto". Tattha bhāveti ti puriso gac-chantam purisam anugacchanto pāpuṇāti ti attho, esa nayo sesakiriyāpadesu pi, ettha ca *bhāveti* ti ādini, yattha sace
⁹"bhū sattāyan" ti dhātuyā rūpāni honti, tattha hetukatturūpāni
30 nāma honti, ¹⁰"bhāveti kusalam dhamman" ti ādin' ettha nidas-

¹ visadisabbhāvena dvittaṇ ca kui luik ce rve¹ samban, ns. ² cf. S IV 344²⁴.

³ Bv 2: 29^d. ⁴ S I 206¹⁵. ⁵ S IV 312^r (ns cit. Spk ad loc.). ⁶ ns cit. Ja V 73¹² et Spk-† (ad S II 98^{9?}). ⁷ Rūp 659 (Mmd 667). ⁸ M I 111¹². ⁹ Vī. ¹⁰ cf. A II 40³⁰.

^a B^m voth^o. ^b C^e vavattāpakā^o. ^c B^m vatthabban. ^d ita C^eB^m; B^e(ns) om. ^e = prayug eñ¹ aphrac, ns. ^f Wg § 32: 114: tubi. ^g C^eB^m gabbati.

sanapadāni, bhāveti ti hi 'vaḍḍheti' ti attho, idha pana suddha-katturūpattā 'pāpuṇāti' ti attho; ¹itthambhūto ti imaṃ pakāram^a bhūto patto; cakkhubhūto ti ādinam^a pana "bhū sattāyam; bhū pattiyan" ti dvigaṇikānam^a dvinnaṃ dhātunam^a vasena atthakathā-ṭikānayanissitam^a attham^a pakāsayissāma^a 5 āgamikānam^a kosallatthāya: tattha cakkhubhūto ti yathā cakkhu sattānam^a dassanattam^a ²pariṇeti, evaṃ lokassa yāthāva-dassanasāadhanato ³dassanakiccapariṇāyakatthēna cakkhubhūto, ⁴atha vā cakkhu viya bhūto ti cakkhubhūto; paññācakkhumayattā vā sayambhuṇāṇena vā paññācakkhum^a bhūto patto 10 ti^b cakkhubhūto; ⁵viditakaraṇatthēna ṇāṇabhūto, asādhāraṇam^a vā ṇāṇam^a bhūto patto^b ti^b ṇāṇabhūto; ⁶aviparītasabhāvatthēna pariyaṭṭidhammapavattanato vā hadayena cintetvā vācāya nicchāritadhammamayo ti dhammabhūto, bodhipakkhiyadhammehi^c vā uppannattā lokassa ca taduppādanato 15 anaññasādhāraṇam^a vā dhammam^a bhūto patto ti dhammabhūto; ⁷setthatthēna brahmabhūto, atha vā brahman^a vuccati maggo tena uppannattā lokassa ca taduppādanattā, taṃ ca sayambhuṇāṇena bhūto patto ti brahmabhūto. Evaṃ dvinnaṃ dhātunam^a vasena vutto attho veditabbo. Aparāni c' ettha nidassanapa- 20 dāni veditabbāni: ⁸"tātā mayam^a ⁹mahallakā^a Suddhodanamahārājaputtam^a buddhabhūtam^a sambhāveyyāma^d vā no vā, tumhe tassa sāsane pabbajeyyāthā"^e ti ca ¹⁰"atha kho therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ ¹¹Nāradaṃ^f Sahajātiyaṃ^g [vane]^h sambhāvesun"ⁱ ti cā ti. Aññāni pi pan' ettha *manussabhūto devabhūto* ti ādini 25 yojetabbāni, tathā hi Saṃsāramocakapetavatthuatthakathāyam^a ¹¹"manussabhūtā ti manussesu jātā, manussabhāvaṃ vā^j pattā" ti attho samvaṇṇito.

1556 Bhū avakampane^k. Ayam pi sakammako. *Bhāveli bhāvayati*, ¹²"manobhāvaniyā^m bhikkhū". Ettha ca bhāveti ti anukam- 30 pati puttam^a vā bhātaram^a vā yaṃ kiñci; manobhāvaniyā ti

¹ cf. pī ad Sv I 146¹. ² = choḥ, ns. ³ Ps (E^c) II 76²¹. ⁴ Ps (E^c) II 76²⁵.

^a ib. 76²². ^b ib. 76²³⁻²⁴. ^c ib. 76²⁵. ^d ***. ^e (cf. Mp I 160¹⁰). ^f Vin II 300⁸.

¹¹ Pva 71²⁵. ¹² cf. Vv 376³.

^a Ce Bm ākaram; Sv-pī: . . ittham evampakāro bhūto jāto ti . . . ^b Bm om. ^c ita Ce Bems. ^d ita Bens (vide 554²⁴⁻²⁵); Ce Bm sambhav^o. ^e Ce Bm pabbaj^o. ^f Bens Revataṃ (= Vin). ^g ns Sahaj^o; Ce Sayamjatiyā, Bm Samjatiyā. ^h Be ns om. (= Vin). ⁱ Ce Bm ns sambhāvi(m)su. ^j Pva (E^c): ca! ^k 3; avakappane = avakalpane Wg § 33: 73; cf. 553¹⁵. ^m vulgo oīya^o [Vv: - - - - -].

- 'dighāyukā hontu bhadantā^a arogā avyāpajjā' ti evamādinā bhāvetabbā anukampitabbā ti manobhāvaniyā, aññattha pana¹ manobhāvaniyā ti manovaḍḍhanakā ti attho, yesu hi diṭṭhesu mano vaḍḍhati, te manobhāvaniyā ti vuccanti.
- 15 1557 [†]Labha^b abhaṇḍane. *Labheti labhayati.*
- 1558 Jabhi nāsane. *Jambheti jambhayati.*
- 1559 Labha pesane^c. *Lābheti lābhayati*; ²"labha lābhe" ti dhātussa rūpāni ce, kāritarūpāni bhavanti.
- 1560 Dabhi bhaye. *Īkārantāyaṃ dhātu, tena saniggahitāgamāni*
- 10 rūpāni na bhavanti. *Dabheti dabhayati.*
- 1561 [†]Dubha santhambhe^d. *Dubheti dubhayati.*
- 1562 Vambha ³viddhaṃsane. *Vambheti vambhayati, vambhanā*:
⁴"chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhaṃ vambhenti". — *Bhakaranta-*
dhaturūpāni.
- 15 1563 Āto camu dhovane. *Āpubbo camudhātu dhovane vattati.*
Acameti ācamayati, ācamanakumbhi. Ettha pana ⁵"tato hi so
 ca^e ācamayitvā Licchavi therassa datvāna yugāni atthā" ti
 Ambasakkharapetavattupālippadeso nidassanaṃ; tattha āca-
 mayitvā ti hatthapādadhovanapubbakaṃ mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā.
- 20 Ayaṃ pana dhātu *bhuvādigāṇikatte* ⁶*camati* ti bhakkhaṇattham
 gahetvā tiṭṭhati.
- 1564 Kamu ⁷icchā-⁸kantisu. *Kāmeti kāmayati, kāmo kanti nikanti*ⁱ
kāmanā, kāmayamāno kāmento, ⁹"abhikkantaṃ; ¹⁰abhikkanta-
 vaṇṇā". Ettha ca kāmo ti rūpādivisayaṃ kāmeti ti kāmo,
- 25 kāmiyati ti vā kāmo — kilesakāma-vatthukāma vasen¹ etaṃ
 datṭhabbaṃ, kilesa hi tebhūmakavattasamkhātāṃ² ca vatthu
 kāmo ti vuccati; Māro pi vā devaputto Kāmo ti vuccati, so
 hi accantakaṇhadhammasamaṅgitāya papañcasamatikkante pi
 buddha-pacceka-buddha^b-buddhasāwake attano vase tṭhpetuṃⁱ

¹ Spk *ad* S III 1¹⁰, Vva 152¹², Sv *ad* D II 140¹². ² V635. ³ (Sp *ad* Vin IV 4³²: khumsenti ti akkosanti, vambhenti ti padhaṃsenti) *cf.* V1652.

⁴ ***. ⁵ Pv 560^{ab}; ns *cit. et* M II 112¹ (Ps). ⁶ V653. ⁷ kāmayamāna = ic-
 chamāna Pj II 512²⁰ (< Nidd I 2¹⁶). ⁸ (Wg § 12: 10). ⁹ Vin III 6⁴. ¹⁰ S I 1².

^a B^m *ad.* bhadantā. ^b Wg § 33: 27: bhala. ^c Wg § 35: 81: prerāṇe. ^d Wg
 § 34: 16: dṛbha sandarbhe; santhambha = thok paṃ¹, ns. ^e B^ens *om.*; *leg.*
 tato ca so āc^o *cf.* Pv v. l. ^f B^m *ad.* nikahanti nikayanti, C^e *ad.* nikayanti.
^g C^eB^m tebhūmika^o; (ns ^ovatthusaṃkhātāṃ *et cit.* Abhidh-av 2³⁴). ^h B^m *om.*
 -pacceka-buddha-. ⁱ B^m vasena tṭhpetuṃ.

kāmeti ti Kāmo ti vuccati, vuttam pi c' etam porāṇakaviracānāyaṃ: ¹"vande vande 'ham assattham yattha santajjito jito Kāmo kāmoghatipṇena buddhena vasatā satā" ti, imāni pan' assa nāmāni:

²kāmo namuci kaṇho ca vasavatti pajāpati 5

pamattabandhu madano pāpimā ³dammako^a pi ca

kandappo ca ratipati māro ca kusumāyudho; 18

aññe aññāni pi vadanti, tāni sāsanaṇulomāni na honti ti idha na dassitāni, atṭhakathāsu pana ³"māro namuci kaṇho pamattabandhū" ti cattāri yeva^b nāmāni āgatāni. Idāni *abhikkanta-* 10
saddassa bhuvādigāṇe ⁴"kamu padavikkhepe" ti vohārasisena vuttassa *kamudhātussa* vasena idha ca "kamu icchā-kantisū" ti vuttassa *kamudhātussa* vasena atthuddhāraṃ kathayāma:

⁵abhikkantasaddo khaya-sundarābhirūpa-abbhanumodane(su)^c dissati, ⁶"abhikkantā bhante ratti nikkhanto paṭhamo yāmo cira- 15
nisinno bhikkhusaṃgho uddisatu bhante bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ pātimokkhaṇa" ti ādisu khaye dissati, ⁷"ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇitataro cā" ti ādisu sundare, ⁸"ko me vandati pādāni iddhiyā yasaṃ jālaṃ abhikkantena vaṇṇena sabbā obhāsayaṃ disā" ti ādisu abhirūpe, ⁹"abhi- 20
kkantaṃ bhante" ti ādisu abbhanumodane, iec evaṃ

khayasmaṃ sundare c' eva ato abbhanumodane

abhirūpe *abhikkantasaddo* dissati sāsane ti. 19

1565 ¹⁰Thoma silāghayaṃ. Silāghā pasamsā. *Thomeli thomayati,* 25
thomilo thomanā.

1566 Yama aparivesane^d. *Yameli yamayati, Yamo.*

1567 ¹¹Sama vitakke. *Sāmeli sāmāyati, samā: nisāmeli nisāmāyati,* 30
nisāmanam; paṭisāmeli paṭisāmāyati, paṭisāmanam. Tattha samā ti saṃvaccharo, so samā ti itthilīṅgavasena vuccati, ¹²"yo yajetha satam saman" ti ettha hi *samāsaddo* itthilīṅgo, upayo-
gavasena pana *saman* ti vutto, imāni saṃvaccharassa nāmāni:
¹³"saṃvaccharo vaccharo samā^e hāyano sarado vasso" — ti

¹ (vide 559¹²⁻¹⁴). ² 557²⁻¹⁰ cf. 431¹⁹⁻²⁴. ³ 431 n. 4 (Sn 430^a 439^a 439^b 430^c).

⁴ V 659. ⁵ Sp I 170¹²⁻²², Spk ad S I 1⁹, cf. Pj I 114²⁻¹⁴ etc. (Vva 52²⁹—53²), Sv ad D III 194⁹. ⁶ Vin II 236⁹. ⁷ A II 101¹². ⁸ Vv 588^{a-d} (Vva 218^{1a}). ⁹ D I 85⁷.

¹⁰ (V 1472^a). ¹¹ Wg § 33: 20. ¹² Dh 106^b. ¹³ cf. Amk I 4: 20cd.

^a 3: dappako (431 n. e). ^b ita (cont.). C^eBe; B^mns deva-. ^c vide Sp; C^eBem^{ns} omo-dane. ^d cf. Vp apud Wg § 32: 81; = krañ rhoñ, ns. ^e B^m samā samā.

ādini bhavanti; nisāmeti ti vitakkeṭi upadhāreṭi, ettha hi ¹"imgha Maddi nisāmeḥi nigghoso yādiso vane" ti pālī ni-dassanaṃ, tattha nisāmeḥi ti vitakkehi ²upadhārehi ti attho; paṭisāmeti ti bhaṇḍaṃ guttaṭṭhāne nikkhipati.

- 5 1568 ³Sama ālocane. Ālocanaṃ pekkhanaṃ. *Sāmeti sāmayaṭi* ... *nisāmanaṃ*^a. Ettha pana nisāmeti ti pekkhati olokeṭi, tathā hi ⁴"imgha Maddi nisāmeḥi cittarūpaṃ va dissati" ti pālī dissati, tattha hi nisāmeḥi ti ⁵olokehi ti attho; ⁶"dhātūnaṃ atthāṭṭisayena yogo" ti vacanato pana upasaggayogato vā sa-
10 vane pi ayaṃ vattati, tathā hi ⁷"tato Kaṇhājināyā pi nisāmeḥi rathesabhā" ti ādikā pālīyo dissanti, tattha nisāmeḥi ti suṇohi ti attho.

1569 Ama roge. *Ameti amayaṭi*, andho: ⁸"†balaṃkapādo^b andha-nakho". Tattha andho ti naṭṭhanayano vuccati, andhanakho
15 ti pūtinakho, ubhayatthā^c pi sarogattaṃ sūcitaṃ.

1570 Bhāma kodhe. *Bhāmeti bhāmayaṭi*.

1571 Goma upalepane. *Gometi gomayaṭi*.

1572 Sama [†]svāntane^d amantaṇe. [†]Svāntanaṃ sāmappayogo, āman-taṇaṃ avhāyanaṃ pakkosanaṃ. *Sāmeti sāmayaṭi*.

- 20 1573 Saṅgāma yuddhe. *Saṅgāmeti saṅgāmayati*: ⁹"dve rājāno saṅgāmesuṃ", *saṅgāmo*.

1574 Āto gamu isamadhivāsane. *Āgāmeti āgāmayati* ¹⁰"kāṃāvaca-radhamme nissāya rūpārūpadhammo samudāgāmeti" *samudā-gāmayati*, ¹¹"upāsako dhammasavanantarāyaṃ anicchanto āga-metha āgāmethā ti āha", *samudāgāmanaṃ āgāmanaṃ āgāmento āgāmayamāno*. Tatra āgāmeti ti isakaṃ adhivāseti, samu-dāgāmeti ti sampavattati. *Bhuvādigāṇe* ¹²(*gāmeti*) *gāmayati* ti hetukattuvasena vuttaṃ, idha pana upasagga-nipātapubbakāni katvā *āgāmeti* ti ādini suddhakattuvasena vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
30 — *Makārantaḍḍhātūrūpāni*. — Iti *cūrādigāṇe pavaggantaḍḍhātūrū-pāni* samattāni.

1575 Yu jigucchāyaṃ. *Yāveti yāvayaṭi*, *yavo*.

1576 Vyaya khaye^c. *Vyayeti vyayayaṭi*, *avyayibhāvo*.

¹ J VI 582¹⁵. ² Ja VI 582²³. ³ Wg § 33: 22. ⁴ J VI 512¹⁸. ⁵ Ja VI 511²⁰.

⁶ Rūp 664 (*infra* 578¹⁹ etc.). ⁷ J VI 563¹¹. ⁸ J VI 548²⁰ (Ja). ⁹ cf. S I 83².

¹⁰ ***, ¹¹ Dhpa I 130¹⁵. ¹² (413¹⁷ 462¹⁶⁻²⁰).

^a ita CeBemns (*vide* 557²⁷⁻²⁹). ^b J: balaṃka^o (cf. Ja VI 3⁵). ^c Bems ubhayatthā. ^d 3: sant(v)ana-; sāntvane Kt *apud* Wg § 35: 27, *vide* V 1449. ^e cf. khayō vayo (As 329⁹ etc.).

1577 Vyaya vittasamussagge^a. Tādisaṃ yeva rūpaṃ. — Yakāran-tadhāturūpāni.

1578 Para gatiyaṃ. Pareti parayati. Ettha ca ¹"iti kho Ānanda kusalāni (silāni)^b anupubbena aggāya parenti" ti pālī nidassanaṃ, tattha aggāya parenti ti arahattatthāya^c gacchanti. 5

1579 Gara uggame^d. Gareti garayati, garu.

1580 Cara asaṃsaye^e. Careti carayati.

1581 Pūri appāyane. Pūreti pūrayati.

1582 Vara iochāyaṃ. Vareti varayati, varo, varaṃ varanto: ²"ete varānaṃ caturo varemi; ³etaṃ Sakka varaṃ vare". Tattha 10 varo ti variyate varitabbo ti varo; varan ti vareti ti varaṃ, icchanto patthento ti attho ⁴"mahāmahārahaṃ Sakyamunim^f nivaranaṃ raṇaṃ muttaṃ muttaṃ sudassanaṃ vande ⁵bodhivaraṃ varan" ti purāṇakaviracanaṃ varaṃ ti padassa viya; evaṃ vareti ti varanto; vare ti varemi icchāmi 15 yācāmi. Kārite ⁶pavāreti ti rūpaṃ, nisedhanatthe pan' idaṃ kāritaṃ na hoti.

1583 Sara akkhepe. Sareti sarayati, saro. Saro ti saddo.

1584 Sāra dubbalye. Sāreti sārayati, dubbalo bhavati ti attho.

1585 Kumāra kilāyaṃ. Kumāreti kumārayati, kumāro kumārako 20 kumāri kumārikā. Ettha kumārayati ti tattha tattha kilāti ti kumāro, so eva abhidaharattā^g kumārako, esa nayo ita-ratrā pi.

1586 Sūra 1587 vira vikkantiyaṃ. Vikkanti vikkamanaṃ. Sūreti 25 sūrayati, vireti vīrayati; sūro, viro. Sāsanikehi pana saddham-mavidūhi evaṃdhātusabhāvānam pi sūra-virasaddānaṃ nibbācanaṃ na dassitaṃ, kevalaṃ pana tattha tattha ⁷"sūro ti viṣiṭṭhauro" ti ca ⁸"mahāvīro ti mahāvikkanto" ti ca ⁹"virā ti viriyavā"^h ti ca atthavivaraṇamattam eva dassitaṃ.

¹ A V 2¹⁸ (Mp). ² (cf. J V 496²¹). ³ J IV 241²⁰, ⁴ IV 14³ V 161¹³ Pv 289^d 291^d; cf. J IV 10²². ⁵ (vide 557²⁻³). ⁶ ns: bodhivaraṃ uttamabodhiṃ hu Vajirathasāṅgahaṭṭikāyojanā eñ¹. ⁷ ns cit. Kkh (= Sp ad Vin III 214²⁰). ⁸ cf. Nidda ad Nidd I 171²⁰ (: saraṇato paṭipakkhavidhamanato sūro, p¹ ad Sv I 250²⁴). ⁹ Tha ad Th 66^a (< Nidd I 171²⁰). ¹⁰ cf. Sv ad D II 39¹⁰, Ps (Ee) II 179⁵.

^a Be^mns cīttasamussagge; Wg § 35: 78: vittasamutsarge. ^b Ce^{Bm} om. ^c Mp (Ce): arahattatthāya. ^d o: Wg § 33: 21: gūra (gura) udyamane. ^e = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 33: 71. ^f Ce^{Bm} o^{munī}. ^g ita Ce^{Bm} (cf. abhinava-); Be^{ns} atidaharattā. ^h (B^m viriyavā).

- 1588 Pāra 1589 tira kammāsam[p]attiyam. Kammāsam[p]atti nāma kammassa parisamāpanam nitthāpanam. Pareti pārayati, tireti tirayati; pāram tiraṃ. ¹"Vikkamāmi na pāremi bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā"; ²taṃ kiccaṃ tiretvā galo, sanfiraṇaṃ tiraṇa-
 5 pariññā ti ca ādini ettha dassetabbāni. Tattha na pāremi ti ³chinditum na sakkomi ti attho.
- 1590 Īra khepaṇe^a. Īreti irayati.
- 1591 Jara vayohānimhi. Jareti jarayati, jarā. Pāliyam pana jirati ti pātho.
- 10 1592 Vara āvaraṇe. Vāreti vārayati nivāreti^b nivārayati, nivāretā; parivāreti parivārayati, parivāro; pavāreti pavārayati, pavāraṇaṃ. Pavāraṇan ti nisedhanam vā kāmyadānam vā.
- 1593 Dhara^c dhāraṇe. Dhāreti dhārayati, ādhāro ādhārako dhammo^d icc ādini. Tattha dhammo ti anekavidhesu dhammesu lo-
 15 kuttaro uppādito sacchikato ca catusu apāyesu saṃsāre vā satte apatamāne dhāreti ti dhammo, atha vā sotāpannādihi ariyehi dhāriyati na puthujjanehi ti pi dhammo; catubhū-
 miko^e pana sakalakkhaṇaṃ dhāreti ti dhammo, kakkhaḷattā-
 20 dīnā phusanādīnā santiādīnā sakasakabhāvena paṇḍitehi dhā-
 riyaṭi sallakkhiyaṭi ti pi dhammo; teṭṭako pana pāḷidhammo sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe dhāreti ti dhammo, keci tu vidū
 "pāpake akusale dhamme dhunāti kampeti viddhamseti ti dhammo" ti dhūdhātuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ vadanti, taṃ mag-
 gadhamme atīva yujjati, phala-nibbāna-pariyattidhammesu pana
 25 pariyāyena yujjati. ⁴Dhammasaddo pariyatti-hetu-guṇa-nissat-
 taniijivātādisu dissati, ayaṇ hi ⁵"dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti suttaṃ geyyan" ti ādisu pariyattiyam dissati, ⁶"hetumhi ṇāṇaṃ dham-
 mapāṭisambhidā" ti ādisu hetumhi, ⁷"na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti
 30 suggatin" ti ādisu guṇe, ⁸"tasmiṃ kho pana samaye dhammā honti; ⁹dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati" ti ādisu nissatta-
 niijivātāyam; atha vā dhammasaddo sabbāva-paṇṇa-puṇṇa-paṇ-
 ñatti-āpatti-pariyatti-nissattaniijivātā-vikāra-guṇa-paccaya-pacca-

¹ J III 185², ² (cf. Vin I 268¹²). ³ Ja III 185⁵. ⁴ As 38²²⁻²³ (Sv I 99⁹⁻¹¹ pt). ⁵ A II 103⁹ (ns cit. M I 133²³). ⁶ Vibh 293¹⁹. ⁷ J IV 496¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ⁸ Dhs § 121. ⁹ M I 56⁸.

^a Wg § 34: 5: kṣepe (Kt: prerāṇe). ^b Bm om. ^c Ce Bm dhāra. ^d addendum atthuddhāro? vide 562¹³. ^e Ce cātu^o.

yuppannādisu dissati, ayaṃ hi ¹"kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā avyākata dhammā" ti ādisu sabhāve dissati, ²"yass' ete caturo dhammā saddhassa ghāmesino saccam dhammo dhiti cāgo sa ve pecca na socati" ti ādisu paññāyaṃ, ³"na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti suggatin" ti ādisu puññe, ⁴"paññatti dhammā, nirutti dhammā, adhivacanā dhammā" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ, ⁵"pārājikā dhammā saṃghādisesā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ, ⁶"idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyakaraṇaṃ" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ, ⁷"tasmim kho pana samaye dhammā honti; ⁸dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati" ti ādisu nissattatāyaṃ, ⁹"jātidhammā . . . jarādhammā . . . maraṇadhammā" ti ādisu vikāre, ¹⁰"channaṃ buddhadhammānaṃ" ti ādisu guṇe, ¹¹"hetumhi nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā" ti ādisu paccaye, ¹²"thitā va sā [dhamma]dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā" ti ¹³ādisu paccayuppanne; ¹⁴atha vā *dhammasaddo* pariyatti-saccasamādhī-paññā-pakati^b-puññāpatti-ñeyyādisu atthesu diṭṭhappayogo, tathā hi ¹⁵"idha . . . bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, ¹⁶"diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo" ti ādisu sacce, ¹⁷"evaṃdhammā . . . te bhagavanto ahesuṇ" ti ¹⁸ādisu samādhimhi, ¹⁹"saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo" ti evamādisu paññāyaṃ, ²⁰"jātidhammānaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ" ti evamādisu pakatiyaṃ, ²¹"dhammo ha ve rakkhati dhammacārīnaṃ" ti evamādisu puññe, ²²"cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ, ²³"kusalā dhammā" ti ādisu ñeyye. Evaṃ *dhammasaddappavattivisayā vividhā aṭṭhakathācariyehi dassitā*, tattha tattha pana *ādisaddena yutti-visayādayo atthā gahetabbā*, tathā hi *dhammasaddo* ²⁴"n' esa dhammo mahārāja yaṃ tvaṃ gaccheyya ekako aham pi^c tena gacchāmi yena gacchasi khattiyū" ti ādisu yuttiyaṃ vattati, ²⁵"manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññānaṃ" ti ādisu visaye, ²⁶"sataṃ ca dhammo

¹ Dhs p. 14. ² Sn 188a-d. ³ (560²⁸). ⁴ Dhs p. 7^{13, 12, 11}. ⁵ Vin III 109³¹, 110⁴. ⁶ *** (cf. A III 86²⁰). ⁷ (560³⁰). ⁸ (560³¹). ⁹ M I 173⁹⁻¹². ¹⁰ Nidd I 143¹⁷. ¹¹ (560²⁷). ¹² A I 286⁹ = S II 25¹⁹. ¹³ cf. Ps I 171⁶⁻²². ¹⁴ A III 86²⁰. ¹⁵ D I 110¹⁴. ¹⁶ D II 8¹¹. ¹⁷ Sn 188c = J I 280⁴. ¹⁸ D II 307² (Vibh 101²). ¹⁹ J IV 54³⁰. ²⁰ Vin III 109³¹. ²¹ (561¹). ²² J VI 495²⁴⁻²⁵. ²³ S II 72¹³ (M I 112⁸, Mil 51¹⁸). ²⁴ S I 71²¹.

^a C^e nissattaniṭṭhatāya (< 560³¹). ^b Ps ad. -sabhāva-suññatā-, et (561²³) "kusalā dhammā" [561²⁵] ti ādisu sabhāve, "tasmim . . . honti" [560³⁰] ti ādisu suññatāyaṃ. ^c CeBm om.

- na jaraṃ upeti" ti ettha nibbāne vattati. Tatra yā nissattatā
 sā eva niḥjivatā, yo ca hetu so eva paccayo. Icc evaṃ
 pariyaṭṭi-paccayesu guṇe nissattatāya ca
 sabhāve c' eva paññāyaṃ puññe paññattiyam pi ca 20
 5 āpattiyam vikāre ca paccayuppanake pi ca
 sacca-samādhi-pakati-ñeyyesu yuttiyam pi ca
 visaye c' eva nibbāne dhammasaddo pavattati. 21
 Keci pana dhammasaddassa pavattivisaṃyānaṃ dasadhā va pa-
 ricchedaṃ vadanti:
- 10 ñeyye magge^a ca nibbāne sabhāve atha jātīyaṃ
 mane visaya-puññesu bhāve pāvacaṇe pi ca,
 imesu dasasv^b atthesu dhammasaddo pavattati. 22
 Tatra atthuddhāro ti samānasaddavacanīyānaṃ atthānaṃ
 uddharaṇaṃ atthuddhāro. — *Rakārantadhāturūpāni.*
- 15 **1594 Pāla rakkhaṇe.** Rakkhaṇaṃ tāna^c-gopanaṃ avanaṃ pāla-
 naṃ rakkhā rakkhaṇā gutti icc ete pariyaṃyā. *Pāleti pālayati,*
pālako Buddhapālo, ¹"Ambapālī gaṇikā; ²samo bhavat' Upālīnā",
pālito, pālanam pālī. Ettha pālī ti atthaṃ pāleti ti pālī, *lassa*
lattaṃ; atha vā antodakaṃ rakkhaṇatthēna^d mahato taḷākassa
 20 thirā mahati pālī viyā ti pālī · pariyaṭṭidhammo; aparo nayo:
 pakatthānaṃ ukkatthānaṃ silādiatthānaṃ bodhanato sabhāva-
 niruttibhāvato buddhādīhi bhāsītattā ca pakatthānaṃ vacana-
 pabandhānaṃ ālī ti pālī;
pālīsaddo pālīdhamme taḷākapaḷiyam pi ca
 25 dissate pantiyañ c' eva iti ñeyyaṃ vijānatā, 23
 ayañ hi ³"pālīyā atthaṃ upaparikkhanti" ti ādisu pariyaṭṭi-
 dhammasamkhāte pālīdhamme dissati, ⁴"mahato taḷākassa pālī"
 ti ādisu taḷākapaḷiyam, ⁵"pālīyā nisīdīmsū" ti ādisu pantiyaṃ,
 paṭipāṭīyā nisīdīmsū ti attho, imasmiṃ pan' atthe dhātuyā
 30 kieccaṃ n' atthi, paṭipadiko hi pantivācako *pālīsaddo.*
- 1595 Tila sinehane.** *Teleti telayati,* ⁶*telam tilo tilam.* Tattha tilo
 ti tilagaccho, tilan ti tapphalaṃ, tato pana nikkhanto sineho
 telam, so hi 'tilānaṃ idan' ti telan ti vuccati. || Yadi evaṃ,
¹ D II 95¹⁶. ² (cf. Ap 45²). ³ ***. ⁴ cf. A IV 279¹⁰ Vin II 256²⁹ (ns cit.
 Bhikkhunīkhandhaka). ⁵ cf. Pj II 87¹⁰. ⁶ (ordo "telam . . . tilam" jñāpaka
 est, 563¹¹⁻¹²).
- ^a ns ñeyyamagge. ^b sic C^eBem(ns) [metr. dasas]. ^c ita Bm [562¹⁵⁻¹⁶ metr.
 - - - - - || - - - - - || - - - - -]; C^eB^ens tānaṃ. ^d C^eBm othēna.

sāsapatelan ti ādivacanam na yujjeyyā ti. | No na yujjati "tila sinehane" ti evam vuttāya *tiladhātuyā* sāmāññato yassa kassaci sinehassa vacanato, tena ¹"sāsapatelam, ²madhukatelan" ti ādayo sāsane payogā dissanti; mayam pana *tiladhātuvasena* nipphannānam tilagaccha-tapphalavācakānam *tilo tilan* ti sadda-⁵ rūpānam^a pakāsanamukhena "tilānam idan ti telan" ti vadāma, na pana tena vacanena sāsapādīnam sinehassa atelattam vadāma. Atha kiñ carahī ti ce: taddhitavidhāne viññūnam kosallattham *tilasaddam* paṭicca "tilānam idan ti telan" ti vadāma, sinehasamkhātassa sāsapādīnam telassa vacanam na jāhāma; ¹⁰ tasmā udāharaṇapakāsane 'tilo tilan telan' ti avatvā ³"telam tilo tilan" ti amhehi vuttam, idam hi vacanam telassa sāmāññato sinehe pavattim dīpeti, ten' eva ca sāsane ⁴"tilatelam, ⁵sāsapatelan" ti ādinā visesavacanam^b pi dissati ti nittham etthāvagantabbam; api ca *telasaddo* yebhuyyena tilatele vattati ¹⁵ yathā ⁶*mīgasaddo* hariṇamige ti pi datthabbam.

1596 Jala apavāraṇe. *Jāleti jālayati, jālam jālā.* Jālan ti macchajālam, jālā ti aggijālā.

1597 Khala soceyye. Soceyyam sucibhāvo. *Khāleti khālayati pakkhāleti pakkhālayati.* 20

1598 Tala patiṭṭhāyam. *Tāleti tālayati, tālo talam.* Ettha tālo ti "tiṇarājarukkho; talan ti pāṇitala-bhūmitalādi, tam hi 'tālayati patiṭṭhāti ettha vatthujātan' ti talam.

1599 Tula ummāne^c. *Toleti tolayati.*

1600 Dula ukkhepe. Ukkhepo uddham khipanam. *Doleti dolayati,* ²⁵ *dolā.* Ettha ca doliyyati ukkhipiyyati yattha nipanno^d yathā-nipannako vā^e ti dolā.

1601 Vula nim[m]ajjane^f. *Voleti volayati.*

1602 Mīla nim[m]ilane^g. *Mīleti mīlayati, mīlanam ummīlanam nim[m]īlanam.* 30

1603 Mūla rohane. *Mūleti mūlayati, mūlam.* Esā hi, yadā patiṭṭhāyam vattati, tadā ⁷*bhuvādigaṇikā, mūlati* ti c'assā rūpam.

¹ Vin III 251²² Pva 198²⁴. ² Vin III 251²². ³ (562²¹). ⁴ Vin III 251²² Vibha 22³ = Sp (I) 437²⁸. ⁵ (447²⁷). ⁶ ns: mrak myui² tvañ akri² chum² phrac ra ka² than² pañ sañ tiṇarāj mañ sa tañ². ⁷ V 771.

^a (C^e orūpāni). ^b (ns visesanavacanam). ^c *ita* B^e ns (= mo² rve¹ nhui² khyin) = Wg § 32: 59; C^eB^m ummāde (cf. unmādana 'prāmādikapaṭṭhaḥ' apud Wg I. c.). ^d B^e ns ad. dārako. ^e = va, ns. ^f vide Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 62. ^g (Wg § 15: 10: nimeṣaṇe).

Tattha mūlan ti mūlayati rūhati rukkhādi etenā ti mūlaṃ; atha vā mūlayati chinno pi koci etena a-chinnena punad eva rūhati ti mūlaṃ, vuttaṃ hi: ¹"yathā pi mūle anupaddave daḷhe chinno pi rukkho punad eva rūhati, evaṃ pi taṇhānusaye" ²anūhate nibbattati dukkham idaṃ punappunan" ti; mūlasad-
5 dassa atthuddhāro ³heṭṭhā bhuvādigāṇe vutto.

1604 Kala 1605 pila khepe. *Kāleti kālayati, kālo; pileti pilayati.* Ettha kālo ti samayo pi maccu pi, tatra samayo 'tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ āyuṃ kālayati' khepeti divase divase appaṃ appaṃ
10 karoti' ti kālo ti vuccati, vuttaṃ pi ³c' etaṃ: ⁴"kālo ghasati bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā, yo ca kālaghaso bhūto sa bhūtapacaniṃ paci" ti; maccu pana 'kālayati tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ jīvitāṃ khepeti samucchēdavasena nāseti' ti kālo ti vuccati, tenāhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: ⁵"kālo ti maccu, kālayati
15 sattānaṃ jīvitāṃ nāseti ti kālo, kālena maccunā kato nāsito ti kālakato" ti⁶; ⁶marāṇaṃ hindaṃ maccu maṭṭu cuti kālo antako nikkhepo ti marāṇassābhidhānāni.

1606 Sulla sajjane^c. *Sulleli sullayati.*

1607 Ila perāṇe. *Ileti ilayati.*

20 1608 Vala bharaṇe^d. *Vāleti vālayati, ²vālo.*

1609 Lala icchāyaṃ. *Laleli lalayati.*

1610 Dala vidāraṇe. *Dāleti dālayati padāleti padālayati, ⁵kud(d)ālo.*

1611 Kala gati-saṃkhānesu. *Kaleti^c kalayati^c, kālo kalā^f. Kalā^f ti avayavo, sā hi kalayitabbā saṃkhā[^{yi}]tabbā ti kalā^f.*

25 1612 Sila upadhāraṇe. Upadhāraṇaṃ bhuso dhāraṇaṃ · patiṭṭhāvasena ⁹ādhārabhāvo. *Sileti silayati, silaṃ silanaṃ.* Ettha silan ti sileti upadhāreti taṃsamaṅgipuggalaṃ apāyesu uppat-
tinivāraṇavasena bhuso dhāreti ti silaṃ, atha vā siliyati upa-
dhāriyati sappurisehi hadayaṃsaṃsantaraṃ upanetvā dhāriyati
30 ti silaṃ; silānaṃ ti *bhuvādigāṇe* avippakinnatāsaṃkhātāṃ samādhānaṃ vuccati, tattha *silati* ti rūpaṃ, idha pana ādhāra-
bhāvasaṃkhātāṃ upadhāraṇaṃ vuccati, ettha ca *sileti silayati*

¹ Dh^p 338^a-d. ² 435²⁹-436⁴. ³ (ca = saccāṃ, ns). ⁴ J II 260²⁰⁻²¹ (> Ps I 57²⁰⁻²¹). ⁵ ***. ⁶ (431¹⁵). ⁷ = sā³ mri³ sā³ rai, ns. ⁸ (240²⁴). ⁹ (435³).

^a (B^m taṇhā anusaye). ^b B^m om. ^c Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 71: sulba sarjane. ^d ita C^eB^ens (Wg § 32: 68: bala bhṛtau); B^m bhāraṇe. ^e B^mns kal^o. ^f B^m kal^o.

ti rūpāni, ¹atṭhakathāsu hi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ patitṭhāvasena ādhārabhāvo upadhāraṇaṃ ti vutto.

1613 Vela kālopadese. *Veleti velayati, vela^a*. ²Keci *vela* iti dhātusaddo na hoti ti vadanti, tan na gaheṭṭabbhaṃ porāṇehi saddasatthavidūhi *velayati* ti rūpassa dassitattā. 5

1614 [†]Pala 1615 mūla lavana-pavanesa^b. Lavanaṃ chedanāṃ, pavanaṃ sodhanaṃ. *Pāleti pālayati, palam*. Palam nāma mānaviseso, lokassa vimatiṃ pāleti lunāti sodheti cā ti palam. *Mūleti mūlayati*; saddasatthavidū pana ³"mūlayati^c kedāraṃ, mūlayati dhaññaṃ" ti payogaṃ vadanti. 10

1616 Thūla paribrūhane. Paribrūhanaṃ vaḍḍhanaṃ. *Thūleti thūlayati, thūlo puriso*, ⁴"thūlā javena hāyanti".

1617 Pala gatiyaṃ. *Paleti palayati*: ⁵"atthaṃ paleti na upeti saṃkhaṃ; ⁶paleti rasam ādāya; ⁷yathā suttaguḷaṃ yattakehi suttehi veṭṭitaṃ^d tattakehi eva palayati". 15

1618 Cīṅgula paribbhamane. *Cīṅguleti cīṅgulayati^e, cīṅgulayitvā^e*. Atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁸"yāvatikā abhisamkhārassa gati, tāvatikaṃ gantvā cīṅgulayitvā^e bhūmiyaṃ patati"^f ti, tatha ⁹"cīṅgulayitvā^e ti paribbhamitvā". — *Lakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1619 Divu parikūjane. Parikūjanaṃ gajjanaṃ. *Develi devayati*, 20 *devo^g, paridevitvā*. Devo ti meggho.

1620 Divu addane. Addanaṃ gandhapimsanaṃ ti vadanti. *Develi devayati*.

1621 Civa bhāsāyaṃ. *Civeti cīvayati*. — *Vakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1622 Pusa posane. *Poseti posayati*. Imāni rūpāni kiñcā pi ¹⁰*bhuvā-* 25 *digaṇikaṃ posati^h* ti rūpaṃ paṭicca hetukatturūpāni viya dissanti, tathā pi ¹¹"aññe pi devo poseti" ti ādikassa *curādigaṇikarūpassa* dassanato suddhakattuvasena vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, ubhinnaṃ pana kāritaṭṭhāne *posāpeti posāpayati* ti hetukatturūpāni icchitabbāni. 30

1623 ¹²Pesa patiharaṇe. *Peseti pesayati*.

¹ Vm 8°. ² (Cāndra-dh?). ³ ***. ⁴ J VI 22¹⁶. ⁵ Sn 1074^{bd}. ⁶ Dh 49°. ⁷ cf. D I 54²⁰ = M I 518¹³ Pv 253³⁰. ⁸ A I 112¹⁻². ⁹ Mp ad A I 112², unde *radix*. ¹⁰ V 900. ¹¹ J I 135¹³. ¹² (cf. peṣṣa prayatne, Wg § 16: 14?).

^a C^eB^e velo. ^b Wg § 35: 29: palyūla [palpūla] lavana-pavanayoḥ. ^c B^m mūlati. ^d C^eB^m veditaṃ. ^e C^e cīṅgulāy^o (= A). ^f C^e papati (= A). ^g C^e B^ens ad. ca. ^h *dedi*; C^eB^{em}ns poseti.

- 1624 ¹Pisa bala^a-pāṇanesu. *Piseti pisayati.*
 1625 Pasi nāsane. *Paṃseti paṃsayati.*
 1626 Jasi rakkhaṇe. *Jaṃseti jaṃsayati.*
 1627 Silesa silesane. *Sīleseti sīlesayati, sīleso.*
 5 1628 Lūsa hīṃsāyaṃ. *Lūseti lūsayati.*
 1629 Pūsa abhimaddane. *Nakāro niggahitattaṃ. Puṃseti puṃsayati, napuṃsako* — dhātunakārassa lope *poso* icc api rūpaṃ. Tattha napuṃsako ti itthibhāva-pumbhāvarahito puggalo, so hi puriso viya sātisaṃ paccāmitte na puṃseti abhimaddanaṃ
 10 kātuṃ na sakkoti ti na-puṃsako ti vuccati; ²keci pana "na pumā na itthi ti na-puṃsako" ti vacanattaṃ vadanti, tathā hi saddasatthavidū taṃ puggalaṃ napuṃsakalingavasena "na-puṃsakan" ti vadanti.
 1630 Dhūsa kantikaraṇe. *Dhūseti dhūsayati.*
 15 1631 Rusa rosane^b. *Rosanaṃ kopakaraṇaṃ. Roseti rosayati, roso.* Roso ti kodho.
 1632 [†]Vyasa^c ussagge. *Vyāseti vyāsayati.*
 1633 Jasa hīṃsāyaṃ. *Jāseti jāsayati.*
 1634 Damsa daṃsane. *Daṃseti daṃsayati, daṃsano.* Daṃsano
 20 ti danto, daṃsenti^d khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā etenā ti daṃsano.
 1635 Dasi dassane ca. *Cakāro daṃsanaṃ apekkhati. Daṃseti daṃsayati, ³vidaṃseti vidaṃsayati suriyo ālokaṃ.*
 1636 Tassa ⁴santajjane. *Tasseti tassayati puriso core.*
 25 1637 Vassu sattibandhane. *Sattibandhanaṃ samatthatakaranaṃ. Vasseti vassayati.*
 1638 Jasa tālane. *Tājanaṃ paharaṇaṃ. Jāseti jāsayati.*
 1639 Pasa bandhane. *Pāseti pāsayati, pāso.* Pāsenti^d bandhanti satte etenā ti pāso^e sakupaṇāsādi^e.
 30 1640 Ghusi visaddane^f. *Visaddanaṃ ugghosanaṃ. Ghoseti ghosayati, ghoso.*
 1641 Lasa [†]silyayoge^g. *†Silyayogo lāsīyaṃ nāṭakanāṭanaṃ recakadānaṃ. Lāseti lāsayati, lāsento lāsenti. Atrāyaṃ pālī:*

¹ (cf. Kt. *apud* Wg § 32: 317). ² *infra* § 193, 195 (ns *cit.* Maṇidīpa).

³ cf. V⁹²⁵. ⁴ cf. Wg § 33: 67 (*infra* 567 n. b).

^a B^m bubrula-. ^b Wg § 32: 131: roṣe. ^c *vide* Wg § 35: 78 (*supra* 559¹); B^ens byusa (*et* byoseti, byosayati cf. Wg § 26: 110). ^d C^eB^mns osanti. ^e B^m saguṇa^o.

^f (Wg § 33: 53: ghuṣiṣ visābdane). ^g Wg § 33: 55: silyayoge [nāgarī lp: ly].

¹"vādentiyā pi lāsenti naccantiyā pi lāsenti lāsentiya pi naccanti" ti. Tattha ²lāsenti ti pītiyā^a uppilavamānā viya utthahitvā lāsīyanāṭakam nāṭenti ³recakam denti.

1642 Bhūsa alamkāre. Bhūseti bhūsayati vibhūseti vibhūsayati, bhūsanam vibhūsanam. 5

1643 Vasa sinehana-chedāvaharaṇesu. Avaharaṇam corikāya gahanaṇam. Vāseti vāsayati, vāsā.

1644 Tāsa vāraṇe^b. Vāraṇam nivāraṇam. Tāseti tāsayati.

1645 ⁴Dhasa^c uñche. Dhāseti^c dhāsayati^c.

1646 Bhasa gahaṇe. Bhāseti bhāsayati. 10

1647 Pusa dhāraṇe. Poseti posayati, ābharaṇam dhāreti ti attho.

1648 Tusi 1649 pisi 1650 kusi 1651 dasi bhāsāyam. Tumseti tum-sayati; piṃseti piṃsayati; kuṃseti kuṃsayati; damseti dam-sayati.

1652 Khusi ⁵akkosane. Khumseti khumsayati, khumšanā. 15

1653 Gavesa maggane. Gaveseti gavesayati, gavesako gavesito gavesanā ⁶gaveṭṭhi.

1654 Vāsa upasevāyam. Vāseti vāsayati, vāso āvāso.

1655 Hisi hīmsāyam. Hīmseti hīmsayati.

1656 Nivāsa acchādane. Vattham nivāseti nivāsayati, ⁷"pubbaṇha- 20 samayam nivāsetvā".

1657 Aṃsa samghāte^d. Aṃseti aṃsayati, aṃso aṃsā. Ettha ca aṃso ti koṭṭhāso pi khandho pi vuccati; ⁸aṃsā ti arisarogo.

1658 ⁹Misa sajjane. Meseti mesayati.

1659 Rasa assādane. Raseti rasayati, raso. ¹⁰Rasiyate assādiyate 25 janehi ti raso.

1660 Rasa sinehane. Raseti rasayati, raso. Tattha raseti ti sinehati; raso ti^c sineho sinehasambandho ¹¹sāmaggiraso vuccati, yam sandhāya brāhmaṇa Bhagavantam ¹²"arasarūpo samaṇo Gotamo" ti avocum. 30

1661 Sisa asabbappayogeⁱ: seseti sesayati, seso, ¹³vipubbo ¹⁴ṭisaye.

¹ Vin III 180²⁰. ² Sp ad Vin III 180¹⁸. ³ (ns cit. Sp). ⁴ cf. V1272.

⁵ (Sp ad Vin IV 4²² vide V1562); khumseti vambheti Vin IV 4²²; akkosanā vambhanā Vibh 353⁶. ⁶ Vibh 353¹⁴. ⁷ M I 31²⁹. ⁸ Nidda ad Nidd I 13⁶. ⁹ ***.

¹⁰ cf. Vibha 45¹⁴. ¹¹ (Sp I 131³⁰). ¹² cf. Vin III 2¹⁴. ¹³ Vp apud Wg p. 298³.

^a B^c ya pro pītiyā; ns om. ^b Wg § 33: 67; trasa dhāraṇe (Śakāṭ: vāraṇe; Kt nivāraṇe); cf. 566²⁴. ^c (ns vasa et vās^o). ^d Wg § 35: 64; samāghāte. ^e B^m om. ^f Wg § 34: 11; asarvopayoge.

Vīpubbo sisadhātu atisaye vattati. Viseseti visesayati, viseso visiṭṭho visesanaṃ.

- 1662 *Missa^a sammisse. Misseti missayati sammisseti sammissayati, misso missā, missito sammissito sammisso^b icc ādini. Alambusajātake¹ "missā" ti itthinam vattabbanāmaṃ purisehi sad-*
dhim^c sammissanatāya.
- 1663 *Jusa paritakkane. Joseti josayati.*
- 1664 *Dhasa^d pahāsane^e. Dhaseti dhasayati.*
- 1665 *Marisa titikkhāyaṃ. Mariseti marisayati.*
- 10 1666 *Pisa pesane^f. Peseti pesayati, pesako pesito.*
- 1667 *Ghusa sadde. Ghoseti ghosayati, ²"ugghosayam Bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā", ghoso.*
- 1668 *³Disi uccāraṇe. Deseti desayati, desako desetā desito desanā.*
- 1669 *Vasa accāhadane. Vāseti vāsayati, nivāseti nivāsayati, vattham^g.*
- 15 — *Sakārantadhāturūpāni.*

- 1670 *Araha pūjāyaṃ. Araheti arahayati, arahā arahaṃ. ⁴"Arahā khīṇāsavo 'sekkho'^h ti arahato nāmāni.*
- 1671 *Sineha sinehane. Sineheti sinehayati.*
- 1672 *Varaha himsāyaṃ. Varaheti varahayati, varāho. ⁵Varāho*
 20 *ti sūkaro pi hatthi pi vuccati, ⁶"eṇeyyā ca varāhā cā" ti ettha hi sūkaro varāho ti vutto, ⁷"mahāvarāhassa ... nadisu jaggato" ti ettha pana hatthi varāho ti.*
- 1673 *Raha cāge. Raheti rahayati.*
- 1674 *Caha [†]parikatthaneⁱ. Caheti cahayati.*
- 25 1675 *Maha pūjāyaṃ. Maheti mahayati, ⁸"mahito rājā mahārājā", pihāramaho cetiyamaho.*
- 1676 *Piha icchāyaṃ. Piheti pihayati, piḥa piḥālu apiho, ⁹"pihaniyā vibhūtiyo".*
- 1677 *Kuha vimhāpane. Kuheti kuhayati, kuhako — kuhayati^j*
 30 *¹⁰lokavimhāpanaṃ karoti ti kuhako — kuhanā.*

¹ J V 153⁹ 154¹⁰ 157¹¹, Ja V 153¹¹. ² J I 75⁷. ³ (Mmd 558 C^e 433²: disa uccāraṇe). ⁴ (cf. Abh 10^{ab}). ⁵ cf. 458^{e-11}. ⁶ J V 406⁷. ⁷ Vin II 201²⁵.
 * ***. ⁸ (81²⁸). ¹⁰ Sv I 91²⁸.

^a C^eB^m misa; Wg § 35: 67: miśra samparke. ^b C^eB^m sammiso. ^c C^e ad. kilesavasena (< Ja V 153¹²). ^d B^ens masa. ^e Wg § 34: 43! ^f cf. Wg § 26: 108. ^g B^m vattham, C^e om. ^h ita B^m (metr.); C^eB^ens asekkho. ⁱ leg. parikakkane (= parikalkane Wg § 35: 14 et § 32: 82 v. l.); ns: akhyui¹ nhuik parikakkane rhi eñ¹. ^j ns kuhati.

1678 Saha †parisahane^a. †Parisahanam^a khanti. *Saheti sahayati, sahanam.* ¹*Bhuvādiganiṅkassa pan' assa sahati ti rūpaṃ.*

1679 Garaha vinindane. *Garaheti garahayati, garahā.* ²*Bhuvādiganiṅkassa pan' assa garahati ti rūpaṃ.* — *Hakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1680 Tala ³talane. *Tāleti tālayati patāleti patālayati, tālam.* Tā- 5
lan ti kamsatāḷādi.

1681 Tala aghāte. Pubbe viya rūpāni.

1682 Khaḷa bhede. *Khaleti khalayati.*

1683 Īa thavane^b. *Īleti īlayati.*

1684 Jula perane. *Joleti joḷayati.*

10

1685 Piḷa ⁴avagahane. *Piḷeti piḷayati nippiḷeti nippiḷayati, pi-
ḷanako^c piḷito piḷa piḷanam nippiḷanako.*

1686 Lala upasevāyam. *Lāleti lālayati upalāleti upalālayati.* ⁶*Bhuv-
ādiganiṅkassa pana vilāsa[na]tthe vattamānāya etissā laḷati* 15
ti rūpaṃ.

1687 Siḷa seḷane. *Seḷeti seḷayati seḷento.* Ettha ⁶seḷeti ti seḷitasad-
dam karoti. — *Avaggantadhāturūpāni.*

Curādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito.

24

Curapamukhagaṇo me sāsanattham pavutto,

20

supacurahitakāmo tam pi sikkheyya dhiro;

supacuranayapāṭhe satthuno tam hi sikkham

†piyusam^d iva manuñnam atthasāram labhetha.

25

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñunam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe curādigana- 25
paridipano atthārasamo^e paricchedo.

XIX.

Ito param pavakkhāmi Sabbagaṇavinicchayaṃ

soṭunam paṭubhāvattam parama piṭakattaye;

1

¹ V1031. ² V1020. ³ (cf. Wg § 8: 28). ⁴ (ns: avasadda paribhavanat-
tha). ⁵ V1048. ⁶ Bva ad Bv I 36^a (Pj II 485¹²).

^a ɔ: marisana-, (Wg § 34: 4; cf. 458 n. e). ^b = Ki apud Wg § 32: 128.
^c Bm piḷako? ^d = nat sudhā, ns (ɔ: piyūsa). ^e Bm sattarasamo.

paccayādivibhāgehi nayehi vividhehi tam

sukhaggāhaya sotūnaṃ suṇātha mama bhāsato.

Tattha paṭhamo *bhuvādigaṇo*, duttiyo *divādigaṇo*, tatiyo *divādigaṇo*, catuttho *svādigaṇo*, pañcama *svādigaṇo*, chaṭṭho *guhādigaṇo*, sattamo *tanādigaṇo*, aṭṭhamo *curādigaṇo* imasmim Bhagavato pāvacane aṭṭhavidhā dhātugaṇā bhavanti. Etesu vikaraṇapaccayavasena

¹*bhuvādito akāro ca*, ²*sānusāro rudhādito*

³*akāro c' ev' ivaṇṇo ca ekār'-okāram eva ca*, [C^e 504¹] 3

10 ⁴*yapaccayo divādimhā*, ⁵*ṇu-ṇā-uṇā suvādito*,

⁶*kyādito pana nā yeva*, ⁷*ppa-ṇhā pana gahādito*, 4

⁸*o-yirā tu tanādimhā*, ⁹*ṇe-ṇayā ca curādito*

agahitagahaṇena paccayā dasa pañca ca. 5

¹⁰Hiyyattani sattami ca vattamānā ca pañcamī

15 catass' etā pavuccanti sabbadhātukanāmikā, 6

etesu visayesv eva akāro suddhakattari

¹¹aññatra *kha-cha-sādihi sahū pi ca na labbhate*^a. 7

¹²*Bhavati hoti sambhoti jeli jayati kiyati*

ḍeti yāti iti eti avati koti saṃkati^b 8

20 *bhikkhati pivati pāti vadeti vadati iti*

bhuvādidhāturūpāni bhavanti ti pakāsaye. 9

¹³Rūpaṃ rundhati rundhiti rundheti puna rundhiti^c

sambhoti cc ādirūpāni *rudhādīnan* ti dipaye. 10

¹⁴*Dibbati sibbati c' eva yujjhati*^d *vijjati* tathā

ghāyati gāyati cc ādi rūpāni āhu *divādinam*. 11

25 ¹⁵Suṇoti ca suṇāti ca vuṇoti^e ca vuṇāti^e ca

pāpuṇāti hinoti ti ādi rūpaṃ *suvādinam*. 12

¹⁶*Kināti ca jināti ca dhunāti ca munāti ca*

asnāti cc ādi rūpaṃ ca *kyādinan* ti vibhāvaye. 13

¹ § 925. ² § 926. ³ § 927. ⁴ § 928. ⁵ § 929. ^c § 930. ⁷ § 931. ^a § 932.
⁹ § 933. ¹⁰ § 904. ¹¹ aññatra | anabbhāsavisaya mha ta pā² so titikkhati
ca so abbhāsavisaya tui¹ nhuik ||, ns. ¹² 25²⁸, 454¹⁵, 4², 344⁶ (bis), (321⁹?);
355²⁷, 416⁹, 315¹⁵ (bis), 322²³ et 440¹², 321⁸, 325²⁵; 331¹³, 401²⁴, 401¹⁰ et 402⁵,
385³⁰ (bis). ¹³ 470⁶⁻⁷; 473²². ¹⁴ 475²⁹, 489⁸, 484⁶, 479¹⁵ et 481⁷; 478¹, 488²².
¹⁵ 491¹⁷ (bis), 494²⁰ (bis); 493²⁰, 494³¹. ¹⁶ 495¹¹, 495²⁹, 497⁷, 498⁴ et 500¹⁹; 501¹⁷.

^a B^ens labbhati. ^b (C^e saṅgati, B^m bhaṅgati). ^c ns: i gāthā nhuik
chan³ sui¹ luik rve¹ paṭhamapāda nhuik rundhiti hu i dīgha || dutiyapāda
nhuik rundhiti hu i rassa yū ||. ^d ita B^m; C^e B^ens yujjati. ^e (C^e dhu⁶).

- ¹Gheppati patigaṇhāti saṇhaṃ (ca)^a saṇhako ti ca
kaṇhaṃ taṇhā ti^b liṇh'-uṇhaṃ icc ādi ca^c gahādinam. 14
- ²Tanoti ca ka^a kayirati sanoti^d ca
sakko^e appoti pappoti cc ādi rūpaṃ taṇādinam. 15
- ³Coreti corayante ca ⁴cinteli cintayanati ca 5
⁵manteti cc ādikaṇ cā pi rūpaṃ āhu curādinam. 16
- Vikaraṇavasen' evaṃ rūpabhedo pakāsito
dhātūnaṃ ⁶dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugo. 17
- ⁷Kiriyāya dhāraṇato dhātavo ekadhā matā,
⁸dvidhā pi ca pavuccanti sakammākammato pana. 18 19
- Tattha sakammakā nāma ⁹gami^c-bhakkhādayo siyūṃ,
¹⁰ṭhāsādayo akammā ca upasaggam vinā vade, 19
sakammakākammabhūte ¹¹divu icc ādayo puna
gahetvāna tidhā honti evaṇ cā pi vibhāvaye; 20
sakammake dvidhā bhitvā ekakamma-dvikammato 15
akammakehi te saddhiṃ tividhā pi bhavanti ti^f. [C^e 505¹] 21
- Akammakā ¹²rutā^g yeva, ekakammā ¹³gamādayo,
honti dvikammakā nāma ¹⁴duhi-kara-vahādayo; 22
sakammākammakattamhi dhātūnam upasaggato
niyamo n'atthi, so tasmā na mayā ettha vuccati. 23 20
- ¹⁵Ekaṭṭhānā ¹³gam' icc ādi, dviṭṭhānā ¹⁶bhū¹⁷-pacādayo,
tiṭṭhānā ¹⁸svādayo, evaṃ ṭhānato pi tidhā matā. 24
- ¹⁹Gupādayo^h niyogena ākhyātatte savuddhikā,
²⁰vaca-tudādayoⁱ na-hi-vuddhikā kārītaṃ vinā, 25
²¹khi ²²ji icc ādayo dhātū savuddhāvuddhikā matā 25
iti vuddhivasenā pi tividho dhātusaṅgaho. 26

¹ 503³, 503⁴, 504²; 504²⁰, 503²⁸, 504¹², 503⁷⁴. ² 506¹, 509¹⁰ (bis), 507²¹; 506²⁴, 508²⁰. ³ 518¹⁰. ⁴ 537¹⁷. ⁵ 539¹⁴. ⁶ (Dhātukathāṭṭhakathā 114⁵). ⁷ (2⁵).
⁸ (3²⁰—4¹⁷). ⁹ V1075^c, 1314. ¹⁰ V300, 973. ¹¹ V1100. ¹² (571¹²). ¹³ V1075^c.
¹⁴ V1036, 1289, 1035. ¹⁵ (5: ekaganikā, ns). ¹⁶ V1 et 1555. ¹⁷ V162 (338²² et 339²⁸). ¹⁸ V865 et 1180 et 1204. ¹⁹ V553. ²⁰ V145 et 493. ²¹ V38 (infra 572¹⁰).
²² V178 et 1238.

^a CeBm(ns) om. ^b B^c ca, B^m ti ca. ^c (B^m om). ^d ns: ok nhuik [507¹¹] panu dāne hu rhi eñ¹. ^e ns gamu-. ^f B^c ns hi (bhavanti hi | bhavanti eva). ^g C^e ruhā, B^m duhā. ^h ita (conī.) C^e B^c ns; B^m guhādayo; (ns: guhādayo rhi kra eñ¹ || guha-dusānaṃ dīghaṃ sut [Kc 488 > Sd § 977] phrañ¹ vuddhi kui mra^c ra kñ² || niyogena savuddhikā hū sañ nhañ¹ chan¹ ra kñ³ ma sañ¹ ||. ⁱ dedi; CeBemns -turādayo.

- Aluttavikaraṇā ca luttavikaraṇā tathā
luttāluttavikaraṇā evaṃ pi tividhā siyūṃ. 27
Tatra [†]luttavikaraṇā^a ¹vamī^b-rudhī-divādayo
²pā-bhādayo ³ji-nī cc ādi kamato itare siyūṃ. 28
- 5 Suddhassarā ekasarā tathānekassarā ti ca
tidhā bhavanti: ⁴y-u, ⁵yā-tā-pā-bhā-lādi, ⁶karādayo. 29
Catudhādinayo cā pi labbhamānavasena ca
gahetabbo nayaññūhi yathāvuttānusārato. 30
Puna suddhassarā dhātū ekassarā ca sattadhā
10 ā-ivaṇṇa-ivaṇṇanta-e-ovaṇṇavasā matā, 31
avaṇṇ'-ivaṇṇ'-ivaṇṇant'-ekārantānaṃ vasena ve
anekassaradbhātū ca sattadhā va pakittitā; 32
evaṃ pannarasadhā pi dhātūnam idha saṅgaho
tappabhedam pakāseyyuṃ *i u* icc ādinā vidū. 33
- 15 Tatra ⁷"i gatiyaṃ, ⁸i ajjhayane, ⁹u sadde" icc ete suddhassarā
dhātavo, ¹⁰"yā rā lā" icc ādayo ekassarā ākārantā, ¹¹"khi ji
[†]ni" icc ādayo ekassarā ākārantā, ¹²"pi" icc ādayo ekassarā
ākārantā, ¹³"khu du ku" icc ādayo ekassarā ākārantā, ¹⁴"bhū
hū" icc ādayo ekassarā ākārantā, ¹⁵"khe je se" icc ādayo
20 ekassarā ekārantā, ¹⁶"so" icc ādayo ekassarā okārantā; ¹⁷"kara
paca saṅgāma" icc ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, ¹⁸"omā" icc
ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, ¹⁹"saki"^c icc ādayo anekassarā
ākārantā, ²⁰"cakkhi" icc ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, ²¹"andhu"
icc ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, [C^e 506¹] ²²"kakkhū"^d icc ādayo
25 anekassarā ākārantā, ²³"gile mile" icc ādayo anekassarā ekā-
rantā ti evaṃ pannarasavidhena dhātusaṅgaho. Atha tettiṃ-
savidhena pi dhātusaṅgaho bhavati, katham:
dhātū suddhassarā c' eva, puna c'ekassarā pi ca
kakārantā khakārantā gantā ghaṇṭā ca dhātavo 34

¹ V679 et 1082 et 1100. ² V542 et 613. ³ V178 et 520. ⁴ V2, 14.
⁵ V680, 1115, 542, 613, 758. ⁶ V1289. ⁷ V2. ⁸ V13 (ns: pacceti ti icchati
pattheti | Saṃyut-aṭṭhakathā [ad S I 182²⁹] min¹ ra kā³ | icchāyaṃ hū so anak
kui lañ² mhat ap eñ¹ ||). ⁹ V14. ¹⁰ V680, 704, 758. ¹¹ V38, 178, 520.
¹² V1247. ¹³ V39, 432, 3. ¹⁴ V1075^{a-b}. ¹⁵ V1076^{ghi}. ¹⁶ (489 n. f. 583¹⁴). ¹⁷ V1289,
162, 1573. ¹⁸ V650. ¹⁹ V21. ²⁰ (cf. V89, Wg § 24: 7; *infra* 589¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ²¹ (Jeg.
anju? cf. anjū Wg § 29: 21). ²² *vide n. d.* ²³ V794, 795.

^a B^ens tatrālutta^o. ^b B^ens gami. ^c *ita* B^ens; C^e sabhi, B^m sati.
^d *ita* B^ens; C^e cakkhū, B^m om. kakkhū... ākārantā (Jeg. takkhū? Wg § 17: 3-4).

| | |
|---|-------|
| <i>cakārantā chakārantā jantā jhantā ca ñantakā</i> | |
| <i>ḥakārantā ḥakārantā ḍantā ḍhantā ca ṇantakā</i> | 35 |
| <i>lantā c'eva tathā thantā dantā dhantā ca nantakā</i> | |
| <i>pantā phantā bakārantā bhantā mantā ca yantakā</i> | 36 |
| <i>rantā lantā vakārantā santā hantā ca ḷantakā</i> | 5 |
| iti tettiṃsadhā ñeyyo dhātūnam idha saṅgaho. | 37 |
| Mate satthussa <i>ḍha-ṇa-lā</i> padādimhi na dissare, | |
| ten' ekassaradhātūsu <i>ḍha-ṇa-lā</i> na kathīyare. | 38 |
| <i>Ikāraṇta-tikāraṇtavasena</i> tu yathārahaṃ | |
| nāmaṃ sambhoti dhātūnaṃ <i>i-tipaccayayogato:</i> | 39 10 |
| <i>paci bhikkhi chidi khādi karoti bhavati gami</i> | |
| <i>gati gacchatī hotī</i> ti ādivohāram uddhare. | 40 |

Evam tettiṃsabhedeḥi gahitesu nikhilesu dhātusu

¹*saha-hiṃsa-ihavasā sīhasaddagatiṃ vade,*

²"sahanato hananato siho" ti hi garū vaduṃ. 41 15

Tathā hi siho vātātapādiparissayam pi sahati, 'kim me bahūhi ghātitehi' ti attano gocarattāya khuddake pāṇe agaṇhanto

³'māhaṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṃghātaṃ āpādesin' ti anuddayavasena sahitabbe khuddakasatte pi sahati, hiṃsitabbe pana kāyūpapanne sūkara-mahiṃsādayo satte hiṃsati, tasmā pi ²⁰siho ti vuccati; yathā pana ⁴'kantanaṭṭhena' ādiantavipallāsato *takkaṃ* vuccati, evaṃ hiṃsanaṭṭhena^a pi siho ti veditabbo; atha vā sabbairiyāpathesu dāḥaviriyattā suṭṭhu ihatī ti s-iho vuttaṃ hi: ⁵"yathā hi^b siho migarājā nisajjaṭṭhānacamaṃkame alinavīriyo hoti paggaḥitamano^c sadā" ti; aparo nayo ²⁵

sahanā ca hiṃsanā ca tathā sīghajavattato

siho icc api bhāseyya Sakyasihassa sāsane, 42

vuttaṃ hi Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: ⁶"sahanā ca hananā ca sīghajavattā ca siho" ti. ⁷Idāni tadatthuddhāro vuccate: *sīha-*saddo ⁸"siho bhikkhave migarājā" ti ādisu migarāje āgato, ³⁰[C^e 507¹] ⁹"atha kho Siho senāpati yena Bhagavā ten upasaṃkamaṃ" ti^d ādisu paññattiyam, ¹⁰"siho ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti

¹ V 1031, 871, 1015. ² (573²⁸). ³ A V 33³. ⁴ (473¹⁹). ⁵ Bv 2: 139^{a-d}.

⁶ Pj II 127¹⁶. ⁷ (cf. 129^{13, 29}). ⁸ A II 33³. ⁹ A III 38²³. ¹⁰ A V 33⁴⁻⁵.

a Bm otthena. b Bv: pi. c (Bm viggahita⁹). d Bm om.

ādisu tathāgate; tattha tathāgate asadisakappanāya^a āgato,
etth' etaṃ vuccati:

sīhe, paññattiyañ cā pi, buddhe appaṭipuggale,
imesu tisū atthesu *sīhasaddo* pavattati.

43

5 ¹*Rūpi-ruppatidhātūhi rūpasaddagatiṃ vade*

'rūpayati, ruppati' ti vatvā nibbacanadvayaṃ.

44

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ garūhi: ²"rūpayati ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ
āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti ti attho" ti; vut-
tam^b pi c' etaṃ: ³"rūpaṃ ti ken' aṭṭhena rūpaṃ: ruppanaṭṭhena
10 ti, Bhagavatā paṇ' etaṃ vuttaṃ: kiñ ca^c bhikkhave rūpaṃ vade-
tha: ruppati ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati, kena
ruppati: sitena pi ruppati ti" vitthāro. Atthuddhāro paṇ' assa
⁴hetthā vutto va.

Pasava-temanatthena^d dhātunā ⁵*udinā* pana

15 *samuddasaddanipphattiṃ vadeyya matimā naro.*

45

Ettha hi samuddo ti aṭṭhahi acchariyabbhutadhammehi saman-
nāgatattā samuddati^e attasannissitānaṃ^f macchamakārādīnaṃ
pītisomanassaṃ pasavati janeti ti samuddo, ayam asmākaṃ
khanti; aṭṭhakathācariyā pana ⁶"samuddanaṭṭhena^g samuddo,
20 kiledanaṭṭhena temanaṭṭhena ti vuttaṃ hoti" ti vadanti, Milin-
dapañhe pana āyasmā Nāgaseno^h ⁷"bhante Nāgasena ⁸samuddo
(samuddo)^h ti vuccati, kena kāraṇena āpaṃⁱ udakaṃ samuddo ti
vuccati" ti^j Milindaraññā puṭṭho āha: "yattakaṃ mahārāja
udakaṃ tattakaṃ loṇaṃ, yattakaṃ loṇaṃ tattakaṃ udakaṃ:
25 udakasamattā^k samuddo ti vuccati" ti, tadā raññā Milindena
"kallo 'si bhante Nāgasena" ti vuttaṃ; ettha hi 'samaṃ uda-
kena loṇaṃ etthā ti sam-uddo' ti nibbacaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ

¹ V1523, 1156. ² Vibha 45¹⁰. ³ cf. Vibha 33⁰—4² (*supra* 486⁹). ⁴ (486²⁷—487³).
⁵ V1092. ⁶ Spk ad S IV 157²⁷. ⁷ Mil 85²¹—86³ (*supra* 114¹²). ⁸ samuddo |
kui || samuddo ti | rve¹ || vuccati | eñ¹ || vā | samuddo samuddo ti | hū rve¹ ||
'yasmā pucchāyaṃ vyāpanicchāyena "duppañño duppañño" [M I 292⁹] ti
āmeditavasena vuttaṃ' hū so Mūlapaṇṇāsaṅgikā nhañ¹ lya² ce || ns.

^a B^{ems} sadisa^o (= hīnūpamā ñ³ phrañ¹ tū eñ¹ hu kram khrañ³ phrañ¹).
^b (B^m vutta). ^c B^e ci. ^d C^e oṭṭhena. ^e *leg.* samund^o? ^f (C^e attha^o). ^g B^m
āyasmā na. ^h B^m om. ⁱ Mil om. ^j B^m samuddo ti ti. ^k B^m udakaṃsamattā.

¹*nīlod[ak]an*^a ti ādisu viya; tattha bhadantaNāgasenamatañ^b ca amhākaṃ matañ ca pakatisamuddaṃ^c sandhāya vuttattā na virujjhati, atthakathācariyānaṃ matam pi ²"taṇhāsamuddo" ti ca ³"samuddo p'eso" ti ca āgatāni samuddasarikkhakāni [ca] taṇhācakkhusotādinī sandhāya vuttattā na virujjhati ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. 5

⁴*Khādadhātuvasā* cā pi, ⁵*khanudhātuvasena* ca,

⁶*khanīto* vā pi dhātumhā, ⁷*dhāto khaṃ*pubbato pi vā

khandhasaddassa nipphattiṃ saddakkhandhavidū vade. 46
[C^e 508¹] Tattha ⁸"saṃkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā" ti vacanato (s)ayaṃ^d pi dukkhadhammo va^e samāno jātiya- 10
rāvyādhimaraṇadukkhādihi anekehi dukkhehi khajjati khādiyati ti khandho; teh' eva dukkhehi khaññati avadāriyati ti pi khandho; khaṇiyati parikhaññati ti pi khandho; attena vā attaniyena vā tucchattā ⁹khaṃ suññākāraṃ dhāreti ti pi kha-dho^f rūpakkhandhādi. Atthuddhārato pana 15

khandhasaddo rāsi-guṇa-paṇṇattisu ca rūḷhiyaṃ

koṭṭhāse c'eva aṃse ca vattatī ti vibhāvaye. 47

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Sammohavinodaniyā¹ Vibhaṅgaṭṭhakathāyaṃ: ¹⁰"*khandhasaddo* sambahulesu ṭhānesu nipatati^g: rāsimhi guṇe paṇṇattiyaṃ rūḷhiyaṃ ti: ¹¹"seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahāsamudde 20
na sukaraṃ udakassa pamāṇaṃ gahetaṃ: ettakāni udakāḷhakāni ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatāni ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhaka-sahassāni ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassāni ti vā, atha kho 'asaṃkheyyo^h appameyyo mahāⁱ udakakkhandho' t' eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati" ti ādisu hi rāsito^j khandho nāma, na hi 25
parittakaṃ udakaṃ^k udakakkhandho ti vuccati bahukaṃ^l eva vuccati, tathā^k na parittakaṃ^m rajo rajakkhandho, na appamattakā gāvo gavakkhandho, na appamattakaṃ balaṃ bala-kkhandho, na appamattakaṃ puññaṃ puññakkhandho ti vuccati, bahukaṃ^l eva hi rajo rajakkhandho, bahukā ca gavādayo ga- 30
vakkhandho, balakkhandho, puññakkhandho ti vuccatiⁿ; ¹²"sila-

¹ J VI 172⁷ (*supra* 237¹⁶ *infra* § 257). ² Dhs § 1059? (p. 189²⁶). ³ Dhs § 597 *et* 601. ⁴ V 435 (Kc 666). ⁵ V 533. ⁶ V 1279? ⁷ V 197. ⁸ Vin I 10²⁸⁻²⁹. ⁹ (241⁷). ¹⁰ 575¹⁰—576¹² < Vibha 1²⁰—2²³. ¹¹ A II 55¹⁰⁻²⁴. ¹² M I 301⁷. ¹³

a C^eB^m nīlodakan; B^{ens} nīlodan (= J). b B^m bhanta^o. c B^m pakati-samuddhaṃsaddaṃ. d C^eB^m ayam; B^{ens} sayam. e C^e yeva. f *ita* C^eB^m; B^{ens} ^oniyaṃ. g = kya eñ¹, ns; Vibha: dissati. h B^mns asaṃkheyyo. i B^m om. j *ita* ns (= Vibha); C^e pahutaṃ, B^{em} bahutaṃ. k (B^m *ad. hi*). l Vibha: ^oko. n ns vuccanti.

kkhandho . . . samādhikkhandho"^a ti ādisu pana guṇato khandho nāma, ¹"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ" ti ettha paṇṇattito khandho nāma, ²"yaṃ . . . cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . viññāṇaṃ 5 viññāṇakkhandho" ti ādisu rūl'hito khandho nāma, sv āyam idha rāsito adhippeto, ayaṃ hi khandhaṭṭho nāma ³piṇḍaṭṭho ⁴pūgaṭṭho ⁵ghaṭaṭṭho ⁶rāsaṭṭho, tasmā rāsilaṅkhaṇā khandhā ti veditabbā^b, ⁷koṭṭhāsaṭṭho ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, lokasmiṃ hi iṇaṃ^c gahetvā codiyamānā "dvihi khandhehi dassāma, tihi 10 khandhehi dassāmā" ti vadanti, iti koṭṭhāsalakkhaṇā khandhā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, evam ettha rūpakkkhandho ti rūparāsi rūpakoṭṭhāso, vedanakkhandho^d ti vedanārāsi vedanākoṭṭhāso ti iminā nayena^e attho veditabbo"; ⁸"khandhe-bhāraṃ; ⁹khandhato oṭāreti; ¹⁰mahāhanu usabhakkhandho" ti ādisu pana 15 aṃso khandho ti vuccati.

¹¹Āpubbā yatato cā pi, āyūpapadato puna tanato vā nito^f vā pi āyatanaravo gato. [C^e 509¹] 48 Vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ¹²"ā-yatanato, āyānaṃ vā^g tananato āyatassa ca nayanato āyatanan ti veditabbam; cakkhurūpādisu hi 20 taṃtaṃdvārārammaṇā cittacetasiṅkā dhammā sena sena anubhavanādikkicena āyatanti, utṭahanti ghaṭanti vāyāmantī^h ti vuttaṃ hoti; te ca pana āyabhūte dhamme etāni ¹tanantiⁱ, vitthārentī ti vuttaṃ hoti; idaṃ ca anamatagge saṃsāre pavattaṃ atīva āyataṃ saṃsāradukkhā yāva na nivattati tāva 25 nayanti (pa)vattayanti^j ti vuttaṃ hoti, — iti sabbe p' ime dhammā āyatanato āyānaṃ vā^g tananato āyatassa ca nayanato āyatanan ti vuccanti; api ca ¹³nivāsaṭṭhānaṭṭhena^k ākaraṭṭhena samosaraṇaṭṭhāna^m-sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇaṭṭhena ca āyatanam

¹ S IV 179^a (*supra* 492¹⁸). ² Dhs § 6. ³ = apoṇ² anak, ns. ⁴ = apuṃ anak, ns. ⁵ = acaṇ³ anak, ns. ⁶ = acu anak, ns. ⁷ = abhui¹ anak, ns. ⁸ Vin III 49²⁹. ⁹ cf. § 555. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 194^a (*metr*: ~ ~ ~, ~ ~ ~ - -). ¹¹ V 396, 1277, 521. ¹² 576¹⁸—577¹⁹ < Vibha 45¹⁹—46²² (*supra* 361² 396⁴, ²³) = Vm 481²²—482²³. ¹³ As 140³⁴ Sv I 124³⁰.

^a Bm om. ^b (Bm obbo). ^c (Bm raṇam). ^d CeB^ens vedanākkh^o. ^e Vibha: *ad*: saññakkhandhādīnaṃ. ^f *īta* (*metr*). CeBm; B^ens tanito *pro* vā nito. ^g Vibha Vm om. ^h Bm vāyāmantī (Vibha: ghaṭanti vāyāmantī). ⁱ Vibha Vm: tanonti. ^j Bm vattayanti; Vibha Vm: nayant' eva pavatt^o. ^k B^ens nivāsanaṭṭh^o. ^m B^ens oṭhānaṭṭhena (= Vibha Vm).

veditabbam, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanam, Vāsudevāyatanan" ti ādisu nivāsattḥānam^a āyatanan ti vuccati^b, "suvaṇṇāyatanam, ratanāyatanan" ti ādisu ākaro, sāsane pana "manorame āyatane sevanti nam vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇattḥānam, "Dakkhiṇāpatho gunnam āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātideso, "tatra⁵ tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati (sati) āyatane" ti ādisu kāraṇam; cakkhūdisu cā pi cittacetāsikā dhammā nivasanti tadāyattavuttitāyā ti cakkhādayo ca nesam nivāsattḥānam^c, cakkhādisu (ca) te ākiṇṇā tannissitattā tadārammaṇattā cā ti cakkhādayo nesam ākaro, cakkhādayo ca nesam samosaraṇattḥānam¹⁰ tattha tattha dvārārammaṇavasena samosaraṇato, cakkhādayo ca nesam sañjātideso tannissayārammaṇabhāvena tatth' eva uppattito, cakkhādayo ca nesam kāraṇam tesam abhāve abhāvato^e, — iti nivāsattḥānatṭhena^f ākarattṭhena samosaraṇattḥānatṭhena sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇattṭhena¹⁵ ti imehi kāraṇehi ete dhammā āyatanan ti vucca(n)ti, tasmā yathāvutten' attṭhena^g cakkhūñ ca tam āyatanañ cā ti cakkhāyatanam || la || dhammā ca te āyatanañ cā ti dhammāyatanan ti evam tāv' ettha atthato viññātabbo vinicchayo ti. Icc evam

nivāso ākaro c' eva jātideso ca kāraṇam
samosaraṇattḥānañ ca vuccat' āyatanam iti^h.

20

49

⁴ Vidi⁵ videhi dhātūhi akārapubbakehi vā

antavirahitasaddūpapadena⁶ junnā pi vā

avijjāsaddanipphatti dipetabbā sudhīmatā. [C^e 510¹] 50

Ettha⁷ pūretum ayuttattṭhena kāyaduccarītādi avindiyam nāma, 25
aladdhabban ti attho, tam avindiyam vindati ti avijjā, tabbi-
parītato kāyaduccarītādi vindiyaṃ nāma, tam vindiyaṃ na
vindati ti avijjā; khandhānam rāsattṭham āyatanānam āyata-
natṭham dhātūnam suññattṭham saccānam tathattṭham indriyā-
nam adhipatiyaṭṭham aviditam karoti ti avijjā, dukkhādinam 30
pīlanādivasena vuttam catubbidham attham aviditam karoti ti
pi avijjā; antavirahite saṃsāre sabbabhava-yoni-gati-viññāṇa-

¹ A III 43⁶. ² ***. ³ cf. M I 494³⁴. ⁴ V 495. ⁵ V 490. ⁶ V 180. ⁷ 577²⁴ — 578² < Vibha 134¹⁴⁻²⁴ = Vm 526¹⁴⁻²⁴.

^a Bem nivāsanaṭṭh^o. ^b B^m om.; ns āyatanam āyatanan ti vuccati (= Vm), et cit. mht ad Vm 482². ^c B^m ns nivāsanaṭṭh^o. ^d Be ad. ca. ^e B^m abhāve abhāvato, C^e bhāve abhāvato. ^f ita et B^m. ^g ita B^m; C^e B^e ns atthena. ^h C^e āyatanen' iti.

tthiti-sattāvāsesu satte javāpeti ti avijjā, paramatthato avijja-
 mānesu itthi-purisādisu javati, vijjamānesu pi khandhādisu na
 javati ti avijjā"; yaṃ pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"api ca cakkhuviñ-
 ñāṇādinam vatthārammaṇa^a-paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamup-
 5 pannānam dhammānam chādanato pi avijjā" ti vuttaṃ, etaṃ
 na saddatthato vuttaṃ atha kho avijjāya chādanakiccattā vut-
 taṃ, tathā hi Abhidhammatikāyaṃ idam vuttaṃ: ²"vyañjanat-
 thaṃ dassetvā sabhāvatthaṃ dassetuṃ ³"api cā" ti ādim āha:
 cakkhuviññāṇādinam vatthārammaṇāni^b 'idam vatthu, idam
 10 ārammaṇaṃ' ti avijjāya ñātuṃ na sakkā ti avijjā tappaticchā-
 dikā vuttā, vatthārammaṇasabhāvacchādanato eva avijjādinam
 paṭiccasamuppādabhāvassa jarāmaṇādinam paṭiccasamuppan-
 nabhāvassa ca chādanato paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamuppan-
 nacchādanam veditabban" ti. Tattha ⁴"duggatigāmikamassa
 15 visesapaccayattā avijjā avindiyam vindati ti vuttā, tathā
 visesapaccayo vindaniyassa^c na hoti ti vindiyaṃ na vindati
 ti ca, attaniissitānam cakkhuviññāṇādinam pavattāpanam^d up-
 pādanam āyatanam samohabhāven' eva^e anabhisamayabhūtattā
 aviditaṃ aññataṃ karoti; antavirahite javāpeti ti ⁵vaṇ-
 20 ṇāgama-vipariyāya-vikāra-vināsa-dhātuatthavisesayogehi pañca-
 vidhassa^f niruttilakkaṇassa vasena tisu pi padesu akāra-vikāra-
 jakāre gahetvā aññesaṃ vaṇṇānam lopam katvā, jakārassa ca
 dutiyassa āgamaṃ katvā^g, *a-vi-j-jā* vuttā" ti.

- ¹ *Arahadhātuto ñeyyā arahamsaddasaṅghiti*
 25 ² *arārūpapadahanadhātuto vātha vā pana* 51
³ *rahato rahito cā pi akārapubbato idha*
 vuccate nassa^h nipphatti *āra*kādiravassitā. [C^e 511'] 52
 Tathā hi arahana ti ¹⁰"aggadakkhiṇeyyattā cīvarādi-paccaye
 arahati pūjāvisesaṃ cā" ti araham, vuttaṃ ca: ¹¹"pūjāvisesaṃ
 30 saha paccayehi yasmā ayaṃ arahati lokanātho, atthānurūpaṃ
 arahana ti loke tasmā jīno arahati nāmaṃ etaṃ" ti; tathā so

¹ Vibha 134²⁴⁻²⁶ = Vm 526²⁴⁻²⁶. ² m; *ad* Vibha 134²⁴. ³ (Vibha 134²⁴).
⁴ 378¹⁴⁻²² < m; *ad* Vibha 134¹⁵⁻²⁴. ⁵ § 1343 C^e 770³⁸⁻⁴¹ (Rūp 664; Kās VI
 3: 109; *supra* 535 n. 7). ⁶ V1013. ⁷ V536. ⁸ V1006. ⁹ V1007. ¹⁰ Vm 201³⁻⁴.
¹¹ Vm 201¹³⁻¹⁶.

^a C^e Bm oṇam. ^b Bm oṇam. ^c m; vindiyaṃ. ^d m; pavattanaṃ.
^e ita Bm; C^e B^e ns sammoha^o (= m; B^e). ^f Bm om. pañcavi-. ^g Bm om. ^h ita
 Bm; C^e tassa; B^e ns assa.

kilesārayo maggena hanī ti araham, vuttañ ca: ¹"yasmā rāgādisaṃkhātā sabbe pi arayo hatā paññāsatthena nāthena, tasmā pi araham mato ti; yañ c' etam avijjābhavataṇhāmayanābhi^a puññādiabhisamkhārāram^b jarāmarāṇanemi^a āsavaśamudaya-mayena akkheṇa^c vijjhitvā bhavarathe^d samāyojitaṃ anādikā-⁵ lapavattaṃ^e saṃsāracakkaṃ, tassa so Bodhimande viriyapādehi silapathaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya saddhāhatthena kammakkhayakaraṃ nānaparasuṃ gahetvā sabbe are hanī ti pi araham", vuttañ ca: ²"arā saṃsāracakkassa hatā nāñāsina yato lokanāthena, ten' esa arahan ti pavuccati" ti; tathā ³"attahitaṃ parahitañ ca ¹⁰ paripūreṭuṃ sammā paṭipajjantehi sādhuhi dūrato rahitabbā pariccajitaṃ parihātabbā ti rahā · rāgādayo pāpadhammā, na santi etassa rahā ti a-raham, 'araho'^f ti vattaṃ okārassa sānusāraṃ^g akārādesaṃ katvā arahan ti vuttaṃ, āha ca: pāpadhammā rahā nāma · sādhuhi rahitabbato, tesaṃ suṭṭhu ¹⁵ pahinattā Bhagavā araham mato" ti; atha vā khīṇāsavehi sekkhehi kalyāṇaputhujjanehi ca na rahitabbo na ⁴pariccajitaṃ, te ca Bhagavatā^h ti araham, āha ca: ⁵"ye ca sacchikata-dhammāⁱ ariyā suddhagocarā, na tehi rahito hoti nātho, tenā-raham mato" ti; raho ti ca ⁶gamaṇaṃ vuccati, ⁷"n' atthi etassa ²⁰ raho gamaṇaṃ gatisu paccājāti ti a-raham, āha ca: raho vā gamaṇaṃ yassa saṃsāre n' atthi sabbaso, pahīnājātimaraṇo araham sugato mato ti; pāsamsattā vā Bhagavā araham, akkharacintakā^k hi pasamsāyaṃ ⁸arahasaddaṃ vaṇṇenti, pāsamsabhāvo ca Bhagavato anaññasādhāraṇo yathābhuccagu-²⁵ nādhigato sadevake loke suppatiṭṭhito" iti ⁹pāsamsattā pi Bhagavā araham, āha ca: guṇehi sadiso n' atthi yasmā loke sadevake, tasmā pāsamsiyattā pi araham dipaduttamo" ti. [C^e 512¹] Imāni nibbacanāni ¹⁰"araha pūjāyaṃ; ¹¹hana him-sāyaṃ, ¹²raha cāge, ¹³rahi gatiyaṃ" ti imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena ³⁰

¹ 579¹⁻⁶ Vm 198²⁰⁻²⁸. ² Vm 201¹⁻². ³ 579¹⁰⁻¹⁶ < Vm-mhṭ (Bc) 207¹⁰⁻¹⁷, ²²⁻²⁵.

⁴ (V1006). ⁵ Vm-mhṭ (Bc) 208¹³⁻¹⁶. ⁶ (V1007). ⁷ 579²⁰⁻²⁶ Vm-mhṭ (Bc) 208^{24-209¹}. ⁸ Paṇ III 2: 133. ⁹ Vm-mhṭ (Bc) 209⁶⁻⁸. ¹⁰ V1013. ¹¹ V536.

¹² V1006. ¹³ V1007.

^a B^ens oip. ^b C^e oṣaṃkhārānaṃ. ^c (B^m akkheni). ^d B^ens tibhavarathe (= Vm). ^e B^m opavatta-. ^f B^m arahato. ^g (B^m okārassassānusāraṃ). ^h ns: te ca | ... || Bhagavā | sañ || na rahati | na pariccajati || evaṇ¹ to² ma mū || thañ¹ || Bhagavatā rhi kra eñ¹ || ma sañ¹ ||. ⁱ ita B^em^{ns}; C^e okatā dhammā (metr.); mhṭ: ye sacchikatasaddhammā (metr.). ^j B^m pahīnājātimaraṇaṃ sugato ti. ^k B^m ocintikā.

idha vuttāni, ¹"kilesehi ārakattā arahan" ti ca ²"pāpakaraṇe rahābhāvā arahan" ti ca ³"asappurisānaṃ ārakā dūre ti arahan" ti ca ⁴"sappuris(ānaṃ ārakā āsa)nne^a ti arahan" ti ca nibbacanāni pana dhātusaddanissitāni na hontī ti idha na gahitāni; ⁵pasamsā pana atthato pūjā evā ti ⁶"araha pūjāyan" ti dhātussa attho bhavitum yutto ti idha amhehi gahitā. Atthakathācariyehi tu *arahasaddassa* labbhamānavasena sabbe pi atthā gahitā^b dhātunissitā ca adhātunissitā ca, katham: ⁷"ārakattā, hatattā ca kilesārīna so muni, hatasamsāracakkāro, paccaṃyādina cāraho, na raho karoti pāpāni, araham tena vuccati" ti; ⁸ṭhācariyehi pi tath' eva gahitā, katham: ⁹"ārakā mandabuddhīnaṃ, ārakā ca vijānatam, rahānaṃ suppahinattā, vidūnam araheyyato, bhavesu ca rahābhāvā, pāsamsā araham Jino" ti. Yathā pana *arahasaddassa*, evam ¹⁰*arahāsaddassā* pi 15 nibbacanāni ¹⁰veditabbāni.

¹¹*Supubbagamito* c' eva, *supubbā*^c ¹²*gadito* pi ca dhiro *sugatasaddassa* nipphattiṃ samudīraye. 53

Ettha hi sugato ti sobhaṇaṃ gataṃ etassā ti sugato, sundaram^d *ṭhānaṃ* gato ti sugato, (sammā gato ti sugato, sammā 20 ca gadati ti sugato)^e ti dhātunissitam attham gahetvā saddanipphatti kātābbā, vuttam hi atthakathāsu: ¹³"sobhaṇagama-nattā, sundaram *ṭhānaṃ* gatattā, sammā gatattā [samāgatattā]^f sammā ca gadattā^g sugato, gamanam pi hi gataṃ vuccati, tañ ca Bhagavato sobhaṇaṃ parisuddham anavajjam; kiṃ pana 25 tan ti: ariyamaggo, ten' esa gamanena khemaṃ disaṃ asajjamāno^h gato ti sobhaṇagamanattā sugato" ti ādi.

Bhagasaddūpapadato ¹⁴*vanuto* ¹⁵*vamuto* pi ca

Bhagavāsaddanipphattiṃ pavade, aññathā pi vā. 54

Atr' imāni nibbacanāni: ¹⁶*bhagasamkhātā*ⁱ lokiyalokuttarasam-

¹ Vm 198¹². ² Vm 201¹². ³ cf. Vm-mh¹ (B^e) 206¹¹⁻²³. ⁴ cf. Vm-mh¹ (B^e) 206²⁸—207¹¹. ⁵ 579²². ⁶ (579²⁰). ⁷ Vm 201²²⁻²³. ⁸ mh¹ *ad loc.* (B^e 209¹⁰⁻¹²). ⁹ (173¹⁴). ¹⁰ ns: antarāhitam avijjābhavataṇham jahati haratī hanati vā ti 'antarāhitāhan' ti vattabbe niruttinayena a-ra-han ti vuttam i sui¹ ca sa phraṇ¹ laṇ³ chui eñ¹. ¹¹ V1075 c. ¹² V438. ¹³ Vm 203¹¹⁻¹⁷. ¹⁴ V527. ¹⁵ V679. ¹⁶ (414 n. 8).

^a B^m sappurisanne. ^b B^m gahi. ^c B^e ns supubba-. ^d B^m h. l. sundara-. ^e B^m om. ^f B^e om. ^g B^e gatattā. ^h (B^m ajjamāno). ⁱ B^m samkhāta-.

pattiyo vani bhajī sevi ti Bhaga-vā; ¹Somanassakumāratta-bhāvādisu carimattabhāve ca bhagasamkhātāṃ ²siriṃ issariyaṃ yasaṃ ca vami uggiri khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayī ti Bhaga-vā; [C^e 513¹] atha vā ³nakkhattehi samaṃ pavattattā bha-gasamkhāte^a Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādi-⁵ bhājanaloke vami tannivāsisattāvāsasamatikkamanato tappatī-baddhachandarāgappahānena pajahī ti Bhaga-vā ti.

⁴Paradhātuvasā cā^b pi, parūpapadato pi ca^b

⁵muto, tathā ⁶ma(f)jato ca, ⁷mayato, ⁸munato, ⁹mīto, 55

puna ¹⁰mīto ti etehi dhātūhi khalu sattahi 10

vade paramasaddassa nipphattiṃ jīnasāsane; 56

uttamavācīparamasaddena saha aṭṭhahi

padehi pāramīsaddaṃ vade taddhitapaccayī^c, 57

pārasaddūpapadato ma(f)jato pi muto 'tha vā

mayato vā, munato vā, mīto vā, puna pi mīto 58 15

etehi chahi dhātūhi mahāpurisavācakaṃ

pāramīsaddaṃ īrenti, tato pāramitāravaṃ. 59

Ettha tāva uttamavācaka^dparamasaddavasena^d pāraminibbaca-
naṃ kathessāma^e, tato paradhātuvasena, tato pārasaddūpa-
pada^fmudhātādivasena, tato pārasaddūpapada^gma(f)jadhātādiva- 20
sena: dānasīlādiguṇavisesayogena sattuttamatāya paramā :
mahāsattā¹ bodhisattā, tesam bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī :
dānādīkiriya; atha vā parati pāleti pūreti vā² ti^b paramo :
dānādīnaṃ guṇānaṃ pālako pūrako^h ca bodhisatto, paramassa
ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī : dānādīkiriya; 25
atha vā paraṃ sattaṃ attani mavati bandhati guṇavisesayo-
genā ti para-mo, paraṃ vā adhikātaraṃ majjati sujjhati kile-
samatato ti para-mo, paraṃ vā seṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ mayati
gacchati ti para-mo, paraṃ vā lokaṃ pamāṇabhūtena nāṇavi-
sesena idhalokaṃ viya munāti paricchindati ti para-mo, paraṃ 30
vā ativiya sīlādiguṇaṇaṃ attano santāne minoti pakkhipati
ti para-mo, paraṃ vā attabhūtato dhammakāyatoⁱ aññaṃ paṭi-

¹ Cp III 2: 16^d, 3: 10^d, 4: 8^c, 5: 6^c. ² (414³⁰). ³ (414²²). ⁴ V739. ⁵ V648.
⁶ V227. ⁷ V690. ⁸ V1245. ⁹ V1218. ¹⁰ V1249.

^a C^eB^m samkhātehi. ^b B^e(ns) vā. ^c ita C^eB^m; B^e oyiṃ (ns: taddhitapaccayim | taddhit-paccañ³ rhi so | pāramīsaddaṃ | kuī ||). ^d B^e ns uttamattavācaka^o. ^e B^m kathissāma. ^f (B^e ns mahābodhisattā). ^g B^m om.; B^e cā. ^h B^m om. ⁱ B^m kammakāyato.

pakkhaṃ vā tadanatthakaraṃ kilesacoragaṇaṃ mināti hiṃsatī
 ti para-mo^a mahāsatto, paramassa ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo^a
 kammaṃ vā pāramī^a dānādikiriya. Aparo nayo: pāre nibbāne
 majjati sujñhāti satte ca majjeti sodhetī ti para-mī^a mahā-
 5 puriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramitā; pāre nibbāne satte
 mavati bandhati yojetī ti para-mī, pāraṃ^b vā nibbānaṃ mayati
 gacchati satte ca māyati gametī ti para-mī; munāti vā pāraṃ
 nibbānaṃ yathāvato^c tattha vā [C^e 514¹] satte minoti pakkhi-
 patī ti para-mī, kilesāri^d vā sattānaṃ pāre^e nibbāne mināti
 10 hiṃsatī ti para-mī mahāpuriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pā-
 ramitā dānādikiriya va. Iminā nayena pāramiṇaṃ saddattho
 veditabbo.

¹Karadhātuvasā vā pi ²kiradhātuvasena^f vā

³kaṃsaddūpapadarudhīdhātuto vā pi dīpaye

15 *karuṇāsaddanipphattiṃ mahākaruṇāsāsane.* 60

Tattha karuṇā ti ⁴paradukkhe satī sādhuṇaṃ hadaya-kampa-
 naṃ karotī ti karuṇā, ⁵kirati paradukkhaṃ ⁶vikkhipatī ti ka-
 ruṇā; ⁷kaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, taṃ rundhati vibādhati kārūṇikaṃ
 na sukhāpetī ti pi karuṇā.

20 ⁸Vidi⁹vidha-¹⁰vidadhātuvasena paridīpaye

vijjāsaddassa nipphattiṃ saddanipphattikovidō. 61

Tattha vijjā ti ¹¹vindiyaṃ kāyasucaritādiṃ vindati yathāvato^g
 upalabhati ti vijjā; tamokhandhādīpadālanatthēna vā attano
 paṭipakkhaṃ vijñhāti ti vijjā; tato eva attano visayaṃ viditaṃ
 25 karotī ti pi vijjā.

¹²Medhadhātuvasā c' eva, ¹³me-¹⁴dhādhātūhi ca dvīdhā

medhāsaddassa nipphattiṃ medhāvi samudiraye. 62

Tattha medhā ti sammohaṃ medhati hiṃsatī ti medhā, pā-
 pake vākusale dhamme medhati hiṃsatī ti pi medhā; atha vā

¹ V1289. ² Rūp 602 (= Mmd 583 C^e 447¹): kira vikiraṇe. ³ V1082.

⁴ Vm 318¹ (etc. *supra* 238 n. 5). ⁵ (Vm etc.: kiṇṇatī, cf. Wg § 31: 15).

⁶ (Wg § 28: 116). ⁷ (*supra* 238⁵). ⁸ V495. ⁹ V1144. ¹⁰ V490. ¹¹ *supra* 577²². ¹² V514. ¹³ V649. ¹⁴ V497.

^a B^m om. ^b B^{ens} paraṃ. ^c B^{ens} yathāvato (cf. 555⁷). ^d B^{ens} oṛiṃ.

^e B^{ens} pare. ^f B^m kiriyaḍḍo. ^g B^{ens} (B^m?) yathāvato (*vide* 582⁹).

¹"paññā hi seṭṭhā kusalā vadanti nakkhattarājā-r-iva tārakānaṃ silaṃ siriñ^a cā pi satañ ca dhammo anvāyikā paññavato (bhavanti" ti vacanato)^b pana medhati silena siriya satañ ca dhammehi saha^c gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhati ti pi medhā. Aparonayo: sukhumam pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippam eva meti^d ⁵c' eva dhāreti cā ti me-dhā, ettha meti ti gaṇhāti ti attho, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: ²"asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati himsati ti medhā, khippam gahaṇa-dhāraṇaṭṭhena^e vā medhā" ti.

³Rañjadhātuvasā^f c' eva ⁴rāpubbatiyato^g pi ca ¹⁰rattisaddassa nipphattiṃ saddatthaññū vibhāvaye^h. 63

⁶Rañjanti sattā etthā ti ratti; ⁶rāⁱ saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā ti ra-tti, sattānaṃ saddassa vūpasamakālo ti attho. [C^e 515^l]

⁷"Mā māne" iti ⁸"so antakammanī" ti c' ubhohi tu dhātuhi mā(sasaddassa nipphattiṃ sa)mudīraye^j. 64 ¹⁵

Tathā hi sattānaṃ āyup mānanto^k viya siyati antaṃ-karoti ti mā-so. Cittamāsādayo dvādasa māsā, seyyathidaṃ: Citto Visākho Jeṭṭho Āsālho Sāvaṇo Bhaddo Assayujo Kattiko Māgasiro^m Phusso Māgho Phagguṇo ti; tatra Citto māso Rammako tiⁿ vuccati: ⁹"yathā pi Rammake māse bahū pupphanti vārija" ²⁰ti hi pālī dissati; Bhaddo pana Poṭṭhapādo^p ti vuccati. Atha vā māso ti aparāṇṇavisesassa pi suvaṇṇamāsassa pi nāmaṃ; tattha^q aparāṇṇaviseso ¹⁰yathāparimite kāle ¹¹asiyati bhakkhiyati ti māso, itaro pana 'mama idan' ti ¹²masiyati āmasiyati gaṇhiyati ti māso ti vuccati. ²⁵

Sampubba-¹³vada-¹⁴carehi samvacchararavassa tu nipphattiṃ samudireyya Sakyasiḥassa sāsane. 65

Tathā hi taṃ taṃ sattaṃ dhammappavattiñ ca saṅgama vadanto viya carati ti sam-vac-charo.

¹ J V 148^{a-11}. ² As 148^{b-6} (*supra* 395^a). ³ V²²⁴. ⁴ (*vide* 583¹²). ⁵ ***. ⁶ (237⁷). ⁷ 499 n. 8. ⁸ V¹¹⁷⁸, cf. 572²⁰. ⁹ Ap 27²⁷ (ns. *cit.* et Ap 428⁸ J V 63¹⁰ Khp VI 12ab). ¹⁰ V¹²⁴⁸. ¹¹ V¹²⁵⁹. ¹² V⁹⁸⁸. ¹³ V⁴⁸⁹. ¹⁴ V⁷¹⁶.

^a sic C^eB^{em}ns (395¹⁰). ^b B^m om. ^c C^e samā-. ^d (B^m medhati). ^e B^m oṭhena. ^f (B^m randha^o); C^e rañja^o (346²¹). ^g C^eB^{em}ns oṭirato, B^m obhurato. ^h B^m sathaññūhi bhāvaye. ⁱ Be pa rā (o; ro). ^j B^m om. -sasaddassa nipphattiṃ sam^o. ^k sic C^eB^{em}ns (*leg.* minanto). ^m B^m Maga^o. ⁿ ns *ad.* pi. ^p B^m Pho^o. ^q B^m attha.

¹*Bhidi* ²*bhikkhadhātuvasā*^a, atha vā bhayavācakaṃ
bhisaddaṃ purimaṃ katvā ³*ikkhadhātuvasena* ca
bhikkhusaddassa nipphattiṃ kathayeyya vicakkhaṇo^b. 66
 Tathā hi ⁴kilese bhindatī ti bhikkhu, chinnabhinnaṭṭhaka-
 5 ti pi bhikkhu, bhikkhanasilo ti pi bhikkhu, ⁵samsāre bhayaṃ
 (ikkhati)^d ikkhanasilo ti (vā)^d bhikkhu.

⁶*Sada* ¹*bhidhi* dhātūhi *sabbhisaddagatiṃ vade*,
⁷sappurise ca nibbāne esa saddo pavattati. 67
 Atr' imāni nibbānāni: sidanasabhāve kilese bhindatī ti sab-
 10 bhi · sappuriso, yo ariyo ti pi paṇḍito ti (pi)^d vuccati; api ca
 sidanasabhāvā kilesā bhijjanti etthā ti sab-bhi · nibbānaṃ, yaṃ
 rāgakkhaya ti ādi nāmaṃ labhati^e, tathā hi Saṃyuttaṭṭhaka-
 thāyaṃ^g vuttaṃ: ⁸"yasmā nibbānaṃ āgama sidanasabhāvā^h
 kilesā bhijjanti, tasmā taṃ sabbhi ti vuccati" ti. Etth' etaṃ
 15 vadāma:

yasmā nibbānaṃ āgama samsīdanasabhāvino
 kilesā bhijjanti, taṃ tasmā *sabbhi* ti amataṃ bravuṇīⁱ ti. 68

⁹*Brūdhātu* ⁶*sadadhātūhi bhisī*saddassa sambhavaṃ
 guṇehi brūhitā dhīrā porāṇācariyā bravuṇīⁱ. 69
 20 Tathā hi ¹⁰"bruvantā^j ettha sīdanti ti bhi-sī" ti *bhisī*saddassa
 sambhavaṃ porāṇā kathayimsu. [C^e 516^j]

¹¹*Sukhadhātuvasā* cā pi, *supubbā*^k ¹²*khādato* pi vā,
¹³*supubbakhanuto* vā pi *sukhasaddagatiṃ vade*. 70
 Sukhan ti hi ¹⁴sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppajjati, taṃ su-
 25 khitaṃ karotī ti attho, suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khādatī ti pi su-khaṃ,
 suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khanatī ti pi su-khaṃ.

¹⁵*Dukkhadhātuvasā* cā pi, ¹²*dupubbakhādato* pi vā,
¹³*dupubbakhanuto* vā pi *dukkhasaddagatiṃ vade*. 71

¹ V1089. ² V83. ³ V86. ⁴ 584⁴⁻⁵ < Vibh 245²³⁻²⁵ (Vin III 24³⁻⁴). ⁵ Vm 3²⁵. ⁶ Wg
 § 20: 24 (Sd V482); *hinc* Sd § 381. ⁷ (175²). ⁸ Spk ad S I 71²². ⁹ V709. ¹⁰ Kās VI
 3: 109. ¹¹ V41. ¹² V435. ¹³ V533. ¹⁴ 584²⁴⁻²⁶ < As 117¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹⁵ V42.

^a Bm -bhikkhi^o. ^b C^e kareyya suvicakkhaṇo. ^c Bm chindachinnapaṭa^o.
^d Bm om. ^e C^e Bm labbhati. ^f Bm pi. ^g Bm Suttantaṭṭh^o. ^h Spk (C^e): pīja-
 nasabh^o. ⁱ C^e bruvuṇi. ^j B^{emns} bravuṇi. ^k B^{emns} supubba.

Dukkhan ti hi ¹dukkhayatī ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppañjati, taṃ dukkhitam karoti ti attho, suṭṭhu^a sukhaṃ khādati ti pi dukkhaṃ, suṭṭhu^b sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi dukkhaṃ; atha vā dvidhā sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi dukkhaṃ.

²Gandhadhātuvasā cā pi, ³gamudhātuvasena vā, 5

³gamu-⁴dhādhātuto vā pi *gandhasaddagatiṃ* vade. 72

Tathā hi gandhayatī ti gandho, attano vatthum sūcayati 'idam sugandham, idam duggandhan' ti pakāseti, paṭicchannaṃ vā pupphaphalādi 'idam ettha atthi' ti pesuññaṃ karonto viya aho^c ti attho; atha vā gandhayati ⁵chindati manāpagandho ¹⁰sugandhabhāvena duggandham, amanāpagandho ca duggandhabhāvena sugandhan ti gandho — ettha pana *gandhasaddassa* chedanavācakatte ⁶"atijātaṃ anujātaṃ puttam^d icchanti paṇḍitā avajātaṃ na icchanti yo hoti kulagandhano" ti ayam pāli nidassanaṃ; vāyunā vā niyamāno gacchatī ti gandho, Kac- ¹⁵cāyanasmim hi ⁷"khādāma-gamānaṃ khandh'-andha-gandhā"^e ti ⁸"khāda ama gami"^f icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathākkamaṃ *khandha-andha-gandhādesā*^g vuttā; atha vā gacchanto dhariyate so ti gan-dho, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ bhadantena Buddhadattācariyena veyyākaraṇena niruttinayadassinā^h: ¹⁹"dhariyatī ti gacchanto ²⁰gandho^j, sūcanato pi vā" ti.

¹⁰Rasadhātuvasā c' eva, ¹¹ramāsadhātuto pi ca *rasasaddassa* nipphattiṃ āhu dhammarasaññuno^k. 73

Raso ti hi ¹²rasanti taṃ^j assādentī^j ti raso; ramantā taṃ asanti^m bhakkhanti ti pi raso, vuttaṃ pi c' etaṃ: ¹³"ramamānā ²⁵n' asantiⁿ ti raso ti paridipito" ti^p, tatrāyam attho: devamanussādayo sattā yasmā ramamānā naṃ dhammajātaṃ asantiⁿ bhakkhanti, tasmā taṃ dhammajātaṃ raso nāmā ti niruttaññūhi paridipito^c ti, padacchedo pana evaṃ veditabbo:

¹ cf. As 41²⁴ (*supra* 584²⁴⁻²⁶). ² V1504. ³ V1075c. ⁴ V497. ⁵ (548²).

⁶ It 64⁶⁻⁹. ⁷ Kc 666. ⁸ cf. Kcv 666. ⁹ (548¹). ¹⁰ V913. ¹¹ V678 et 1259.

¹² Vibha 45¹⁴. ¹³ Abhidh-av 43¹⁶.

a Bm om.; leg. duṭṭhu? ns comp. fecit 585¹⁻³. b leg. duṭṭhu? c ita CeBemns. d (Bmpubbam). e Bm andho. f Kcv: gamu. g Bm khandhādesā. h Bm niruttanaya^o. i Bm ariyatī. j Bm om. k Bm rasanñino. m ita CeBemns (Bm 585²⁷; assanti) n Abhidh-av: rasanti. p Abh-av: parikittito ti.

"naṃ asanti: nasanti" ti padacchedo siyā tahiṃ,
kammakārahābhāvena attho hi tattha icchito. [C^e 517¹] 74

- Iti vuttānūsārena avuttesu padesu pi
yathārahaṃ nayaññūhi nayo neyyo susobhaṇo. 75
- 5 Dhātucintāya ye muttā ¹anipphannā^a ti te matā,
te cā pi bahavo santi *pīta-lohitakādayo*. 76
- Nipphanne api dhātūhi sadde *go* iti ādayo
anipphannaṃ va pekkhanti *gavādividhibhedato*^b, 77
- tathā hi "gacchati ti *go*" iti vuttaṃ padaṃ puna
10 anipphannaṃ karitvāna *gāvo* icc ādikaṃ bravuṃ; 78
- ekantena anipphannā saddā *Viṭṭubhādayo*^c
dhāturūpakasaddā^d ca *pabbatāyatiādayo*. 79
- Seyyathidaṃ: ²*Viṭṭubho* ³*Tisso yevāpano* ⁴*pītaṃ* ⁵*lohitaṃ* icc
evamādinī nāmikapadāni anipphannāni bhavanti, *nilaṃ setaṃ*^e
15 *yevāpanako* icc ādinī pana ⁶"nila vaṇṇe; ⁷sita^f vaṇṇe; ⁸ke re
ge sadde" ti dhātuvasena āgatattā nilatī ti nilaṃ, setatī^g ti
setaṃ^e, ⁹"ye vā pana" iti vacanena Bhagavatā kiyate kathiyate
ti yevāpana-ko ti nibbacanaṃ arahantī ti nipphannāni^h ti vat-
tabbāni. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu *nilatī setatī*^g ti
20 ādinī kiriyāpadāni tepītake buddhavacane na dissanti ti. | Kiñcā
pi na dissanti, tathā pi etarahi avijjamānā 'purāṇabhāsā esā'
ti gahetabbāni; yathā hi ¹⁰"nāthati ti nātho" ti ettha kiñcā pi
nāthati ti kiriyāpadaṃ buddhavacane na dissati, tathā pi ¹¹"nā-
tha yācanōpatāp'issariyāsimsanesū" ti dhātuno diṭṭhattā attha-
25 kathācariyā gaṇhiṃsu yeva, evaṃsāmpadam idaṃ datṭhab-
baṃ, na hi kiriyāpadaparihiṇo dhātu vucceyya; kiñ ca bhiyyo:
yathā ¹²"yāva vyāti nimisatīⁱ tatrā pi rasatī^j bbayo" ti Jāta-
kapāliyaṃ imasmiṃ buddhuppāde devamanussānaṃ vohāra-
pathe asaṅcarantaṃ purāṇabhāsābhūtaṃ *vyāti* ti kiriyāpadam
30 pi dissati, tathā *nilatī setatī*^k ti ādihi pi purāṇabhāsābhūtehi

¹ = anipphanna-pātipadika-pud tui¹, ns. ² Ja IV 146¹⁷⁻¹⁸ (M II 110³²; Ap 300³²:
— — —). ³ ns: Abhidhān-ṭīkā nhuik Tissa kui nipphanna kram se³ eñ¹. ⁴ ns: *pīta*-
saddā som (s: sok) bhvay kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan ||. ⁵ ns: i nhuik lañ² sve³
kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan ||. ⁶ V764. ⁷ V399. ⁸ V1076^{d-f}. ⁹ (261³⁷—262¹⁴).
¹⁰ (365³²). ¹¹ V415. ¹² J III 95¹⁸ (V681).

^a Bm nipphanna. ^b Bm garavo dhibhedaso. ^c ita CeBm [— — — — —, sed vide
n. 2]; B^ens *ubique* Viṭṭubho. ^d CeBe oddo. ^e B^ens pītaṃ. ^f B^ems pīta. ^g B^ens
pītatī. ^h Bm nipphanna. ⁱ Ce nimmisatī. ^j Bm h. l. saratī (vide 416²¹ 443²¹). ^k ns pītatī.

kiriyaṇapadehi bhavitabbam — tattha 'yāva vyāti ti yāva um-
misati, ayaṃ hi tasmim^a kāle vohāro, yasmim^a kāle Bodhisatto
Cūḷabodhi nāma paribbājako ahosi. Yathā pana *Viṇaya* *Viṇaya*
saddādayo dhātuvasena anipphannā nāma vuccanti, tathā *pab-*
batāyati samuddāyati ciccīṭayati dhūmayati daddubhāyati^b met-
tāyati karuṇāyati mamāyati icc evamādayo ca *chattiyati*
puttiyati^c pattiyati^c vatthiyati parikkhāriyati cīvariya^c dha-
niyati paṭiyati icc evamādayo ca *atihatthayati upaviṇayati*
daḥhayati pamāṇayati kusalayati visuddhayati icc evamādayo
ca dhātuvasena anipphannā yeva nāma vuccanti. Tattha *pab-*
batāyati ti ādisu ²samgho pabbatam iva attānam ācarati ·
pabbatāyati, evaṃ samuddāyati; saddo ciccīṭam iva attānam
ācarati · ciccīṭayati, vatthum dhūmam iva attānam [C^e 518¹]
ācarati · dhūmayati, saddo 'daddubha'^d iti ācarati · daddu-
bhāyati^e, bhikkhu mettā^e iva^e ācarati^e · mettāyati, tathā ka-
ruṇāyati, 'mama idan' ti gaṇhāti · mamāyati; ³achattam³ chattam
iva ācarati · chattiyati, aputtam³ puttam iva ācarati · puttiyati
sissam³ ācariyo, ⁴attano pattam icchati · pattiyati, evaṃ vat-
thiyati parikkhāriyati cīvariya³ dhanīyati paṭiyati; ⁵hatthinā
atikkamati · atihatthayati, viṇāya upagāyati · upaviṇayati, da-
ḥham karoti viriyam · daḥhayati, pamāṇam karoti · pamāṇayati,
kusalam pucchati · kusalayati, visuddhā hoti ratti · visuddhayati.
Tatrāyaṃ padamālā:

pabbatāyati pabbatāyanti, pabbatāyasi pabbatāyatha, pab-
batāyāmi pabbatāyāmā ti iminā nayena aṭṭhannam^f vi-
bhattinam³ vasena sesam³ sabbam³ yojetabbam, evaṃ *samud-*
dāyati chattiyati ti ādisu. Tatra kārītavasena pi pabbatāyantam³
payojayati · *pabbatā(yā)gati^g*, puttiyantam³ payojayati · *put-*
ti(yā)gati^h icc ādi padasiddhi bhavati, ayaṃ pana padamālā:
pabbatā(yā)gati^g pabbatā(yā)ganti, pabbatā(yā)gasiⁱ sesam³
yojetabbam. — Icc evaṃ dhātuvasena nipphannānipphannapa-
dāni^k vibhāvitāni.

¹ Ja III 96¹⁸. ² (§ 911). ³ (§ 912). ⁴ (§ 913). ⁵ (§ 919).

^a B^m om. ^b B^m daddubhāyati > daddubhāyati; C^eB^e daddubh^o. ^c B^m om. (ns comp. fecit 587¹⁻⁹). ^d (B^m saddusa), C^eB^ens daddubha (= duin² duin³). ^e C^eB^ens daddubh^o. ^f (B^m annam). ^g ita C^e (cf. 589²¹); B^em^{ns} pabbatāyati etc. ^h B^m puttiyati. ⁱ C^e ad. pabbatāyayatha. ^j C^e ad. sabbam. ^k B^m nipphannapadāni.

Idāni ¹dhātugaṇalakkaṇaṃ adhātulakkaṇaṃ ²kārita-
ppaccayayogaṃ ³sakārit'-ekakamma-dvikamma-tikammapadaṃ
⁴ūhaniyarūpaṇaṃ ⁵dhātūnaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tigaṇika-
padaṃ^a suddhakattu-hetukattupadarūpaṃ akammabhāvapada-
5 rūpaṃ ⁶ekakārita-dvikāritapadaṃ ⁷akāritadvikammakapadañ^b
ca sabbam etaṃ yathārahaṃ kathayāma.

Tatra sabbadhātukanissite suddhakattuppayoge suddha-
ssaradhātuto vā ekassarato vā anekassarato vā appaccayassa
parabhāvo bhuvādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ · sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, vi-
10 sesalakkaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte /kārantānekassaradhātuto
sah' appaccayena niccaṃ^c-niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca, nāmikatte nig-
gahitāgamanamattaṃ ca bhuvādi(gaṇa)lakkaṇaṃ^d; ākhyātatte
kattari dhātūhi appaccayena saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahitā-
gamaṇaṃ rudhādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ · sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, vi-
15 sesalakkaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte kattari dhātūhi iṇaṇ^e-ekār'-
okārappaccayehi saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca,
nāmikatte aniyatavasena niggahitāgamanamattaṃ ca rudhādiga-
ṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi ādesalābhālābhino^e yapaccayassa
parabhāvo divādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ^f; kattari dhātūhi yathārahaṃ
20 ṇu-ṇā-(uṇā)paccayānaṃ^g parabhāvo svādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari
dhātūhi nāpaccayassa parabhāvo kiyādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; [C^e 519¹]
kattari dhātūhi ākhyātatte appakatarapayogavasena, nāmikatte
pacurappayogavasena ṇhā-ppapaccayānaṃ^h parabhāvo gahā-
digaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi yathāsambhavaṃ o-yirappac-
25 cayānaṃ parabhāvo tanādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; ākhyātatte kattari
dhātūhi sabbathā ṇe-ṇayapaccayānaṃ parabhāvo curādigaṇa-
lakkaṇaṃ · sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, viśesalakkaṇavasena pa-
na ākhyātatte /kārantadhātuto saha ṇe-ṇayappaccayehi niccaṃ
niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca, nāmikatte niggahitāgamanamattaṃ ca
30 curādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ. Gaṇasūcakānaṃ paccayānaṃ aparattaṃ
adhātulakkaṇaṃ. — Iti dhātugaṇalakkaṇaṃ adhātulakkaṇaṃⁱ
vibhāvitam.

¹ 588¹⁻²², ² 589¹⁻²⁴, ³ 589^{25-590⁴}, ⁴ 590⁵⁻²⁹, ⁵ 591^{1-597¹¹}, ⁶ 597^{12-598¹⁰}, ⁷ 598^{20-601²⁸}.

^a B^c tegaṇ^o (596²⁸). ^b C^e akāritadvikāritapadaṃ. ^c B^m niccayena. ^d B^m bhuvādilakkaṇaṃ. ^e B^m ādesalābhino. ^f B^c divādilakkaṇaṃ. ^g B^m ṇuṇāpacc^o. ^h C^e ṇhā-ppapaccayānaṃ; B^e ns ppa-ṇhāp^o. ⁱ ita C^e B^e ns (vide 588¹); B^m om.

Kāritappaccayassa yoge ¹ *ne nayo nāpe*^a *nāpayo* cā ti ime cattāro kāritappaccayā:

² *ne-nayāsum uvaṇṇantā, ādantā pacchimā duve,*
sesato caturō dve vā, *nayo* yeva adhātuto. 80

Tatra *bhāveti bhāvayati, sāveti sāvayati, obhāseti obhāsayati* ³ imāni kārite *uvaṇṇantadhātūrūpāni*; ⁴ *dāpeti dāpayati, yāpeti yāpayati*^b, *nhāpeti nhāpayati*^c *nahāpeti nahāpayati ākārantadhātūrūpāni*; *soseti sosayati sosāpeti sosāpayati, (ghoseti ghosayati) ghosāpeti ghosāpayati ākārantadhātūrūpāni*; *maggo saṃsārato lokam nāyati nāyayati*^d ⁴ *idhātūrūpāni, nigacchāpeti ti etesaṃ* ¹⁰ attho, imāni hi *uṭṭubbāya idhātuyā* vasena sambhūtāni hetukatturūpāni, tathā hi *suddhakattubhāvena maggo* ⁵ *sayam nāyati saṃsārato niggaçchati ti nāyo ti vuccati; pāveti pāvayati* ⁶ *udhātūrūpāni, pavadāpeti ti etesaṃ* attho, imāni hi (*papubbāya*)^e *udhātuyā* vasena sambhūtāni hetukatturūpāni, tathā ¹⁵ hi ⁷ "yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāvā" ti *suddhakattupadaṃ āhacca bhāsitaṃ dissati; kḥepeti (kḥepayati)*^e, ⁸ *kaṃkheti kaṃkḥayati kaṃkhāpeti kaṃkhāpayati, ācikkhāpeti ācikkhāpayati* ¹⁰ *ivaṇṇantadhātūrūpāni*; ¹¹ *khiyati khiyayati*^f, ¹² *milāyati milāyayati*^g ¹³ *ekārantadhātūrūpāni*; ¹³ *siyati siyayati okārantadhātūrūpāni; pab-* ²⁰ *batāy(āy)ati*^h *putṭiyayati*ⁱ *adhātunissitāni rūpāni.* Iminā nayena sesāni avuttāni pi rūpāni sakkā viññātaṃ viññunā paḷinaya-ññunā ti vitthāro na dassito. — Iti kāritappaccayayogo saṃkhepena vibhāvito.

Idāni sakāritekakammādinī brūmi: [C^e 520¹]

25

akammakā ekakammā dvikammā vā pi honti ti^j

kāritappaccaye laddhe sakammā ca dvikammakā: 81

sayam sodheti so bhūmiṃ, sodhāpeti pare mahiṃ,

naraṃ kammaṃ kārayati viññeyyaṃ kamato idaṃ; 82

dvikammikā^k *sambhavanti tikammā, ettha dipaye:* 30

¹ (§ 914). ² = *uvaṇṇantā* | . . . | *ne-nayā* | . . . | *āsum* | *phrac kun eḥ* | ns; Sd § 915. ³ (§ 916). ⁴ V2. ⁵ (Sv-pt *ad* D II 290¹⁰: *nāyati* = *nicchayena kamati nibbānaṃ*). ⁶ V14. ⁷ Sn 782^d. ⁸ Wg § 7: 62 + 19: 61. ⁹ V71. ¹⁰ (V88—89); cakṣiṇ, Wg § 24: 7 (*supra* 572²³). ¹¹ *vide n. f.* ¹² V795. ¹³ 489 *n. f.*; 583¹⁴.

^a B^m *om. nāpe.* ^b C^e *bhāpeti bhāpayati.* ^c C^e *nhāpeti nhāpayati*, B^m *nāpeti nāpayati*; B^{ens} *hāpeti hāpayati.* ^d C^e B^{ens} *nāpeti nāpayati.* ^e B^m *om. ita* B^{ens} (*kḥe khādana-sattāsu* [V40] *dhāt nak*); C^e B^m *khipo.* ^f *ita* B^{ens} (B^m *milāti milāsayati*); C^e *milāpo.* ^g B^e *pabbatāyati* (*cf.* 587²⁸⁻³⁰). ⁱ B^m *putṭiyayati.* ^j B^{ens} *hi.* ^k *ita* C^e B^m ns.

issaro sevakaṃ gāmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeti icc api, 83

naro narena vā gāmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeti icc api

kammatthadipakaṃ yeva karaṇaṃ ettha icchitaṃ. 84

— Iti sakāritekakammādinī vibhāvitāni.

- 5 Idāni ūhaniyarūpagaṇaṃ brūma: ¹*hoti bhoti sambhoti* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, ²*sumbhoti parisumbhoti* idaṃ *rudhādirūpaṃ*. ³*Nindati vinindati* ⁴*bandhati* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, ⁵*chindati bhindati* *rundhati* idaṃ *rudhādirūpaṃ*. ⁶*Delī neti vadeti anveti* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, ⁷*rundheti paṭirundheti* idaṃ *rudhādirūpaṃ*, ⁸*bundheti palibundheti*^a idaṃ *curādirūpaṃ*. ⁹*Jayati sayati palāyati milāyati gāyati* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, ¹⁰*hāyati sāyati nhāyati* idaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*, ¹¹*kathayati cintayati bhājayati* idaṃ *curādirūpaṃ*. ¹²*Gabbati pagabbati* idaṃ *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, ¹³*kubbati krubbati* idaṃ *tanādirūpaṃ*. ¹⁴*Hinoti cinoti* idaṃ *svādirūpaṃ*, ¹⁵*tanoti*^b ¹⁶*sanoti*^c *karoti* idaṃ *tanādirūpaṃ*. ¹⁷*Cinteti cintayati* idaṃ *suddhakatturūpaṃ*^d c' eva *hetukatturūpaṃ* ca, ¹⁸*kanteti kantayati* idaṃ *hetukatturūpaṃ* eva; ¹⁹*bhakkheti bhakkhayati*, ²⁰*vādeti vādayati* idaṃ *suddhakatturūpaṃ* c' eva *hetukatturūpaṃ* ca; ²¹*miyyati*^e ti *kattupadaṃ* c' eva *kammapadaṃ* ca. — ²²*Bhāvēthā* ²³ti *bahuvacanaṃ* c' eva *ekavacanaṃ* ca; ²⁴*saṃyamissaṃ* ti *anāgatavacanaṃ* ca *atitavacanaṃ*^f ca¹; ²⁵*anusāsati* ti *ākhyātaṃ* c' eva *nāmikaṃ* ca; ²⁶*gacchaṃ vidhamāṃ nikhaṇaṃ* ti *nāmikaṃ* c' eva *ākhyātaṃ* ca, *ettha ākhyātatte gacchan* ti ²⁷*anāgatavacanaṃ*, *vidhamāṃ* ti ²⁸*atitavacanaṃ*, ²⁹*nikhaṇaṃ* ti *parikappavacanaṃ* ³⁰[C^e 521¹] — *sabbaṃ vā etaṃ padaṃ anāgatādhivacanaṃ* ti *pi vattaṃ vaṭṭat'* eva. *Iminā nayena aññāni pi ūhaniyapadāni nānappakārato yojetabbāni*. *Imāni padāni dubbhiññeyyavisesāni mandabuddhinaṃ sammohakarāni ācariyapācariye payirupā-sitvā*^g *vedaniyāni* ti. — *Iti*^h *ūhaniyarūpagaṇo vibhāvito*.

¹ V999, 1. ² V1099. ³ V450. ⁴ V509. ⁵ V1090, 1089, 1082. ⁶ V430, 520, 489, 2. ⁷ V1082. ⁸ V1506. ⁹ V178, 862, (2 vel 687), 795, 91. ¹⁰ V1196, 1179, 1201. ¹¹ V1462, 1444, 1371. ¹² V609. ¹³ V1289. ¹⁴ V1225, 1209. ¹⁵ V1277, 1285, 1289. ¹⁶ V1444. ¹⁷ V404. ¹⁸ V1314 et 522²⁵. ¹⁹ V1501 et 489. ²⁰ 593¹⁷ (et V1288). ²¹ Th 980c: Dhp 87b. ²² vide § 135. ²³ (cf. 35⁵). ²⁴ vide 181¹⁴⁻²⁴. ²⁵ Ja VI 231²¹. ²⁶ Ja VI 490¹⁶ (leg. vidhami?). ²⁷ Ja VI 13⁵.

^a CeBemns buddheti palibuddheti. ^b Bm panoti (V1285). ^c ns: om (o: ok) nhuik [507¹¹] "panu dāne | panoti" hu rhi eñ¹ ||. ^d Bc om. suddha- (ns: katturūpaṃ c' eva | suddhakattu-rup lañ² mañ eñ¹ ||). ^e (Bm piyyati). ^f Bm om. ^g (Bm parirūpāpetvā).

Idāni ekagaṇikādinī vadāma:

¹Dhā dhāraṇe. Bhuvādigagaṇikavāsenāyaṃ ekagaṇikā sakammikā dhātu. ²Bhagavā sakalalokassa hitaṃ dadhāti vidadhāti^a; ³puriso atthaṃ saṃvidheti. ⁴"nidhiṃ nidheti" imāni suddhakattari bhavanti; saṃvidhāpeti vidhāpeti ti imāni hetukattari bhavanti; ⁵kamme pana bhāve ca anuvidhiyati ti ādinī bhavanti, tathā hi kamme ⁶"nidhi nāma nidhiyati" ti ca ⁷"dhiyati ṭhapīyati ti dheyyan" ti ca rūpāni dissanti — tattha kamme kammaṃ sattehi anuvidhiyyati kammāni sattehi anuvidhiyyanti, bho kamma tvaṃ sattehi anuvidhiyyasi, ahaṃ kammaṃ sattehi anuvidhiyyāmī ¹⁰ti ādinā yojetabbaṃ; bhāve pana satto dukkhaṃ anuvidhiyyati sattā dukkhaṃ anuvidhiyyanti, bho satto tvaṃ dukkhaṃ anuvidhiyyasi ti yojetabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo ativiya sukhumo pālinayā-nukūlo. Nāmikapadatte dhātū ti ādinī bhavanti, tattha dhātū ti salakkhaṇaṃ dadhāti dhāretī ti dhātu, atthakathāsu pana ¹⁵⁷"salakkhaṇadhāraṇato^b dukkhadhānato ca dhātū" ti vuttaṃ; dhātū ti pathavidhātādī dhātuyo; tattha salakkhaṇadhāraṇato ti yathā titthiyaparikappito 'pakati attā' ti evamādikō sabhāvato n' atthi, na evam etā, etā pana salakkhaṇaṃ ⁸sabhāvaṃ dhārentī ti dhātuyo; dukkhadhānato^c ti dukkhassa ²⁰vidahanato, etā hi dhātuyo kāraṇabhāvena vavatthitā hutvā ayalohādidhātuyo viya^d ayalohādianekappakāraṃ saṃsāraduk-khaṃ vidahanti; vidhānato^e ti anappakassa dukkhassa vidhānamattato avasavattanato, taṃ vā dukkhaṃ ⁹etāhi kāraṇabhū-tāhi sattehi anuvidhiyati tathā vihitāñ ca taṃ etesv^f eva ²⁵dhiyati ṭhapīyati evaṃ dukkhadhānato dhātuyo. ¹⁰Api ca nijjivaṭṭho^g dhātavo ti gahetabbaṃ, tathā hi Bhagavā ¹¹"chadhāturo^h 'yaṃ puriso" ti ādisu jīvasaṇṇāsamūhanatthaṃ dhā-tudesanaṃ akāsi. Yo pana tattha ambehi bhāvaṭṭhāne ¹²"satto dukkhaṃ anuvidhiyati" (ti)ⁱ tipurisamaṇḍito ekavacanaputhu- ³⁰vacaniko^j paṭhamāvibhattippayogo vutto, so [Ce 522¹] ¹³"dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā

¹ V 497. ² (cf. Ja V 225²²). ³ J VI 362²¹). ⁴ Khp VIII 1^a. ⁵ Khp VIII 2^f.

⁶ (cf. Pj II 351²⁷ [Ps Ec II 266²⁶], As 391¹⁸ et mī). ⁷ *** (cf. 560¹⁸). ⁸ (Vm 485¹³).

⁹ Vm 485⁷⁻⁸. ¹⁰ Vm 485²¹⁻²⁴. ¹¹ M III 239¹⁰. ¹² (591¹¹). ¹³ J II 98²⁰⁻²¹ (V 1148).

a Bm om. b CeBems ad. dukkhavidhānato. c Bems dukkhavidhānato. d Bm om. e CeBems dukkhadhānato. f Bm etes'. g ita CeBems. h Ce chadhātuyo, Bm chadhātuyo gaṃ. i CeBm om. j Bems ekavacanabahuvaṇo.

- tass' evānuvidhiyati" ti ca ¹"mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa^a hadayaṃ dhaniyyati" ti ca ²"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyisanti"^b ti ca imāsaṃ pālīnaṃ vasena sārato paccetabbo. Tattha Paṇḍavo nāma asso Giridattanāmakassa assagopakassa pakati^c anuvidhiyati^d, anukaroti ti attho, ettha ca yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'anuvidadhāti' ti pālī vattabbā siyā; yadi kamma^emapadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'Paṇḍavenā' ti tatiyantaṃ kattupadaṃ vattabbam siyā, evaṃ avacanena *anuvidhiyyati* ti idaṃ bhāvapadan ti siddhaṃ, na kenaci ettha vattaṃ sakkā: *divādigāṇe* kattari vihitayapaccayassa^e vasena vuttaṃ idaṃ rūpaṃ ti *dhādhātuyā divādigāṇe* appavattanato ekantabhuvādigāṇikattā ca. Dutiyapayoge^f pana, yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ^g siyā, 'dhanute' ti pālī vattabbā siyā, yadi kamma^hmapadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'mātuyā' ti vattabbam siyā, evaṃ avacanena *dhaniyyati* ti idaṃ pi bhāvapadan ti siddhaṃ, ettha ³"dhaniyyati ti pattheti^h, icchati ti attho" ti atthakathāyaṃ vuttaṃⁱ; ⁴"dhanu yācane" ti dhātu, esā ekantena *tanādigāṇe*^j yeva vattati. Tatiyappayoge *pahīyisanti* ti yadi *bhuvādigāṇe* ⁵"hā cāge" ti dhātuyā rūpaṃ siyā, kattari 'pajahissanti' ti rūpaṃ siyā ⁶"kasmā no pajahissati" ti ettha viya, kamma^gmapadaṃ pana 'pajahiyissanti' ti siyā, yasmā pana^h *pahiyissanti* ti idaṃ *divādigāṇe* ⁷"hā parihāniyan" ti dhātuyā rūpattā 'pahāyissanti' ti kattupadarūpaṃ siyā. ⁸"ājañño kurute vegam hāyanti tattha^k vājavā"^m ti akammakassa kattupadarūpassa dassanato, tasmā 'pahāyissanti' ti avatvā "pahīyissanti" ti vacanenaⁿ yappaccayo bhāve vattati ti ñāyati. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: ⁹"so pahīyissati; te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti; rūpaṃ . . . vibhaviyyati; aggijādi pubbe va bhūyate" ti ādisu yappaccayo kamme yeva vihito na bhāve, kamma-kattuvāsena hi^p ime payogā datṭhabbā *sayam eva piyale* ¹⁰*pāṇiyaṃ, sayam eva kaḷo kariyale* ti payogā viyā ti. || Tan na; evaṃ hi sati 'pajahiyissanti' ti ādini sakammakadhāturūpāni

¹ J VI 264¹⁻². ² cf. D I 195³². ³ Ja VI 264³¹. ⁴ Wg § 30: 8: vanu yācane. ⁵ V 995. ⁶ cf. J VI 53^{17, 18}. ⁷ V 1196. ⁸ J I 181²⁰. ⁹ S I 219⁴, D I 195³², Nidd I 279¹, Saccas 63^d (*supra* 9³², 11¹¹⁻¹⁴).

^a C^eB^m Vidurassa. ^b B^m pahissanti. ^c C^eB^m pakati. ^d B^m anuvidhayi. ^e (B^m vitapacc^o). ^f (B^m ^opayogena). ^g B^m om. ^h B^m patth^o; (Ja om. icchati ti attho). ⁱ C^e vutta; B^m vutto. ^j B^m digāṇe. ^k B^m attha. ^m B^ens vājavā. ⁿ B^m vacane. ^p B^m pi.

vattabbāni *piyate kariyate* ti rūpāni viya, ettha pana bhāva-
tthāne kattu^a tthitabhāvo 'hetthā nānappakārena dassito ti na
vutto. Ye saddasatthe matam gahetvā sāsānikā garū "bhāve
adabbavuttino bhāvass' ekattā ekavacanam eva", tañ ca pa-
ṭhamapurisass' eva² "bhūyate Devadattena sampatti^b, anubha- 5
vanan ti attho" ti payogañ ca tadatthayojanañ ca vadanti,
tesam tam vacanam pāliya aṭṭhakathādihi ca na^c sameti; tasmā
yathāvutto yev' attho āyasmantehi dhāretabbo.

³Jara roge, *jarati jariyyati*, [C^e 523¹] ⁴jara vayoahāniyam, *jiṛati
jiyyati*; imā dve pi *bhuvādigaṇikavasena ekagaṇikā*, tasmañ 10
ayam sādharmaṇarūpavibhāvanā: ⁵"yena ca santap(p)ati^d yena
ca jariyyati" ti ādi, tattha yena ca jariyyati ti yena tejo-
gatena kupitena ayam kāyo ekāhikādi jararogena jariyati jarati^e,
atha vā yena ca jariyati yena ayam kāyo jirati^f indriyave-
kalyam^g balakkhayam palita-valitādiñ ca pāpuṇāti. 15

⁶Mara pānacāge. *Bhuvādigaṇiko* 'yam akammako ca: *sallo ma-
rati* · *miyyati*. Kiñcā pi ayam dhātu^h "pānacāge" ti vacanato
sakammako viya dissati, tathā pi ⁷*putto marati*, ⁸"kiccham va-
tāyam loko āpanno jāyati ca jiyyati ca miyyati cā" ti evam-
ādinam kammarahitappayogānam dassanato akammako yevā 20
ti datṭhabbam, atthayojanāyena pana 'marati ti paṇam cajati'
ti kammañ ānetvā kathetum labbhati. *Marati miyyati* ti imāni
suddhakattupadāni; *sallo satlam māreti mārayati mārāpeti mā-
rāpayati* ti imāni kārītapadasamkhātāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha
ca yo amatam sattam maraṇam pāpeti, so vadhako "māreti 25
mārayati mārāpeti mārāpayati" ti ca vuccati. *Sallo satlehi
māriyati mārāpiyati* ti imāni kammāpadāni. Bhāvāpadam appa-
siddham: evam aññatrā pi pasiddhatā ca appasiddhatā ca upa-
parikkhitabbā.

⁹Khāda bhakkhaṇe. Ayam pana *bhuvādigaṇikavasena ekagaṇiko* 30
sakammako dhātu. *Khādati samkhādati* imāni suddhakattupa-
dāni. *Puriso purisena purisam vā pūvam khādeti khādayati
khādāpeti khādāpayati* imāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha ca yo

¹ (339⁷—340²⁴). ² cf. 7²⁴—8²². ³ V726. ⁴ V1591. ⁵ M I 188⁷. ⁶ V750.
⁷ (Ja I 402²⁷). ⁸ D II 30²⁶. ⁹ V435.

^a C^eB^{em}ns kattuno. ^b B^{em}ns sampattim. ^c B^m om. ^d C^eB^m santapati;
B^{em}ns santappati (= M). ^e ita C^eB^e; B^m jariyati jariyati. ^f B^m jiyyati (s: jiyy-
yati vel jirati). ^g C^e ovekallatam; B^{em}ns ovekalyatam. ^h B^{em}ns ad. mara.

- akhādantaṃ khādantaṃ^a vā "khādāhi" ti payojeti, so khādāpako "khādeti khādayati khādāpeti khādāpayati" ti ca vuccati. (*Khaj-jali*)^a *saṃkhajjali* (*khādīyati*)^a *saṃkhādīyati* imāni kammaṇāpadāni. Atra pañāyaṃ pāli: ¹"atitā p' āhaṃ addhānaṃ . . . rūpeṇa
- 5 khajjīṃ seyyathā p' āhaṃ^b etarahi paccuppanneṇa rūpeṇa khajjāmi, ahañ c' eva kho pana anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgateṇa p' āhaṃ rūpeṇa khajjeyyaṃ seyyathā p' etarahi khajjāmi" ti. Bhāvaṇāpādaṃ na labbhati sakammakattā imassa dhātussa. *Bhuvādigāṇe*^c ayaṇ nāma dhātu. Ekanta-
- 10 *rudhādigaṇiko* [ti] appasiddho.

Dīvādigāṇe:

- ²Tā pālāne. *Lokaṃ tāyati santāyati* imāni sakammakāni sudhakattupadāni. Hetukattupadaṃ pana kammaṇāpadañ ca bhāvaṇāpadañ ca appasiddhāni.
- 15 ³Sudha (saṃ)suddhiyaṃ^d. *Cittaṃ sujjaṭi visujjaṭi* imāni akammakāni suddhakattupadāni. [C^e 524¹] *Sodheti sodhayati sodhāpeti sodhāpayati* imāni hetukatturūpāni^e. Ettha ca yo asuddhaṃ ṭhānaṃ suddhaṃ karoti, so sodhako "sodheti sodhayati" ti (ca) vuccati, esa nayo aññatṛā pi idisesu ṭhānesu; yo pana
- 20 asuddhaṭṭhānaṃ sayāṃ asodhetvā "tvaṃ sodhehi" ti aññaṃ payojeti, so sodhāpako "sodhāpeti sodhāpayati" ti ca^f vuccati, esa nayo aññatṛā pi idisesu ṭhānesu, tathā hi *kāreṭi kārayati kārāpeti kārāpayati* ti ādisu ayaṇ nayo na labbhati — evaṃ labbhamānanayo ca alabbhamānanayo ca sabbattha upaparikkhitabbo. Imā pañ' ettha pāliyo: ⁴"paccantadesavisaye niman-
- 25 tetvā tathāgataṃ tassa āgamaṇaṃ^g maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭhamānasā" ti ca ⁵"maggaṃ sodhem' āhaṃ tadā" ti ca, imā hi pāliyo sahatthā sodhanaṃ sandhāya vuttā; ⁶"āyasmā Pilindavaccho Rājagahe pabbhāraṃ sodhāpeti leṇaṃ kattukāmo" ti
- 30 pana pāli ⁷"kiṃ bhante thero kārāpeti ti — pabbhāraṃ mahārāja sodhāpemi leṇaṃ kattukāmo" ti ca pāli imā parehi sodhāpanaṃ sandhāya vuttā. ⁸"Kassa sodhiyati maggo" ti idaṃ kammaṇāpadaṃ. Bhāvaṇāpādaṃ pana appasiddhaṃ. Iminā nayena yāva *curādigaṇā* yojetabbaṃ.

¹ S III 87²⁸⁻³⁰. ² V 1115. ³ V 1139. ⁴ Bv 2: 37^{a-d}. ⁵ Bv 2: 45^d. ⁶ Vin I 206²⁴. ⁷ Vin I 207². ⁸ Bv 2: 40^c.

^a Bm om. ^b S om. p' āhaṃ. ^c B^ens ogaṇo (bhuvādigāṇo || bhvādiguṇ^h ekagaṇikadhāt kuī || vibhā(vi)to | prī || thañ² ||). ^d B^mns suddhiyaṃ; (V 1139: soceyye). ^e C^e hetukattupadāni. ^f B^ens om. ^g B^m āgamaṇa-.

Digaṇikatte^a:

¹Subha sobhe, sobhati vatāyaṃ puriso, ²subha pahāre, ³"yo no gāvo va^b sumbhati", sumbhoti icc api dissati, ⁴sumbhoti ti ca Kaccāyanamate rūpaṃ; imāni kattupadāni. Nagaraṃ sobheli sobhayati, puriso purise coraṃ sumbheli sumbhayati, sumbhāpeli ⁵sumbhāpayati imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamma-bhāvapadāni labbhamānālabbhamānavasena yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. — Bhuvādi-rudhādigaṇikarūpāni.

⁶Paca pāke. Puriso bhattaṃ pacati, nerayiko niraye paccati, kam-
maṃ paccati, ⁶bhattaṃ paccati, pāramiyo paripaccanti, phalāni ¹⁰
paripaccanti pakkāni honti ti attho. || Garavo pana ⁷"nāṇayut-
taraṃ^c tattha^d datvā sandhiṃ tihetukaṃ pacchā paccati
pākānaṃ pavatte atthake duve" ti ca ⁸"asaṃkhāraṃ sasā-
khāravipākāni^e na paccati" ti ca evaṃ paccatipadassa^f divā-
digaṇikarūpassa sakammakattaṃ icchanti. | Evaṃ pana sāttha- ¹⁵
kathe tepiṭake buddhavaacane kuto labbhā, tepiṭake hi buddha-
vacane ⁹"kappaṃ nirayamhi paccati; ¹⁰yāva pāpaṃ na paccati;
¹¹"nirayamhi apacci so" ti evaṃ akammakattaṃ yeva dissati.
|| Ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu "paca pāke" ti ayaṃ [C^c 525¹] dhātu
sakammako, tena paccati ti padassa divādigaṇikarūpassa pi sato ²⁰
sakammakattaṃ yujjati, tasmā yeva ¹²"paccati pākānaṃ pa-
vatte atthake duve" ti ādi suvuttan ti. | Ettha vuccate: yathā
¹³"chidi dvidhākarāṇe^g; bhidi vidāraṇe" ti dhātūnaṃ rudhādi-
gaṇe pavattānaṃ rukkhāṃ^h chindati, bhittiṃ bhindati ti rūpa-
padānaṃ sakammakatte pi sati divādigaṇaṃ pattānaṃ tesāṃ ²⁵
dhātūnaṃ udakaṃ chijjatiⁱ, ghaṭo bhijjati ti rūpapadāni^j akam-
makāni yeva bhavanti, tathā^k bhuvādigaṇe pavattassa paca-
dhātussa bhattaṃ pacati ti rūpapadassa sakammakatte pi sati
divādigaṇaṃ pattassa ¹⁴"niraye paccati; ¹⁶kammāni vipaccanti"
ti rūpapadāni akammakāni yeva bhavanti. || Athā pi vadeyyuṃ: ³⁰
nanu ca bho, yathā ¹⁸"āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsū" ti ettha

¹ cf. V⁶³⁶ + Wg § 28: 33. ² V¹⁰⁹⁹. ³ J VI 549⁹. ⁴ Kev 448 ⁵ V¹⁶².

⁶ Dhpa III 37⁴. ⁷ Saccas 124^{a-d}. ⁸ Abhidh-s 24²⁸. ⁹ Vin II 198¹²⁻¹³. ¹⁰ Dhpa 69^b.

¹¹ J VI 20²⁷. ¹² (595¹²). ¹³ V¹⁰⁹⁰, 1089. ¹⁴ (339⁶ + 595¹⁷). ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ Vin I 14³⁵.

^a C^c dvig^o (596²⁸). ^b B^m om. ^c B^m nāṇayuttaṃ varaṃ. ^d (B^m vatta).
^e B^m sasāṃkhāraṃ vip^o. ^f (B^c paccatip^o). ^g ita h. l. C^cB^mns. ^h (B^m dukkhaṃ).
ⁱ B^m bhijjati. ^j B^m ^opadavati et om. akammakāni . . . āsavehi 595²⁶—596¹.
^k C^c yathā.

- 'āsavato cittāni vimuccimṣū' ti ca 'āsavehi kattubhūtehi cittāni vimuccimṣū' ti ca evaṃ *di(vādi)gaṇikassa*^a dhātussa *vimuccimṣū* ti rūpapadassa akammakattañ ca sakammakattañ ca bhavati, tathā ¹"niraye paccati; ²kammāni vipaccanti" ti ca
- 5 akammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ, ³"paccati pākānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve; ⁴asaṃkhāraṃ sasamkhāravipākāni^b na paccati" ti sakammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ ti. | Akammakatten' eva bhavitabbaṃ, na sakammakattena ⁵"paccati pākānaṃ" ti ādinā vuttapayogānaṃ ⁶"āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṣū" ti payogena
- 10 asamānattā; tathā h' ettha *vimuccimṣū* ti padaṃ kammara-hitakattuvācakayappaccayantam pi bhavati kattusahitakammavācakayappaccayantam pi, *vimuccimṣū* ti imassa hi padassa kammarahitayappaccayavantattā *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanāṃ apādānakāravācakaṃ bhavati *cittāni* ti paccattavacanāṃ pana
- 15 kattukāravācakaṃ bhavati, tathā *vimuccimṣū* ti padassa kattusahitakammavācakattā *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanāṃ kattukāravācakaṃ bhavati *cittāni* ti paccattavacanāṃ pana kammakāravācakaṃ bhavati; ayan nayo ⁶"paccati pākānaṃ" ti ādinā vuttappayogesū na labbhati, tathā hi tattha paccattava-
- 20 canāṃ kattāraṃ vadati, upayogavacanāṃ kammaṃ vadati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kārite *puriso purisena purisaṃ vā bhallaṃ pāceli pācayati pācāpeti^c pācāpayati^c* ti ca; ⁷"anante bodhisambhāre paripācesi^d nāyako" ti dassanato pana *paripāceli paripācayati* ti ca rūpāni bhavanti, imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamme *Yañña-*
- 25 *dattena odano paccate*. Bhāvaṇapadam appasiddhaṃ. — Imāni *bhuvādi-divādigaṇikarūpāni*; iminā nayena aññāni pi dvigaṇikarūpāni yojetabbāni.

Tegaṇikatte:

- ^aSu pasave: *hetu phalaṃ savati pasavati*, ⁹su savane: *saddho dham-*
- 30 *maṃ suṇoti*, ¹⁰su hiṃsāyaṃ: *yodho paccāmittaṃ suṇāti* [C^e 526¹] imāni yathākkamaṃ *bhuvādi-svādi-kiyādigaṇikāni* kattupadāni, tathā^c *hetunā phalaṃ saviyyati*, ¹¹"unnādasaddo . . . paṭhaviudriyanasaddo viya suyati", *yodhena paccāmittaṃ suṇiyyati* imāni

¹ (595²⁹). ² (595²⁹). ³ (595¹²). ⁴ (595¹²). ⁵ (595³¹). ⁶ (596³⁻⁶). ⁷ Ja I 1¹¹.
⁸ V 865. ⁹ V 1204. ¹⁰ V 1258. ¹¹ Ja I 71^{32-72¹}.

^a B^m digāṇikassa. ^b B^m sasamkhāraṃ vip^o. ^c B^e pac^o. ^d ita Ja; C^eBem^{ns} paripāceti. ^e C^e yathā.

kammapadāni; bhāvapadaṃ na labbhati · sakammakattā imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ; iminā nayena aññāni pi teṇaṇikarūpāni upaparikhittvā yojetabbāni. Atra paṇāyaṃ nayavibhāvanā:

*bh*vādi-*rudh*ādika dhātū *bh*vādi-*div*vādi(kā tathā
*rudh*ādika-*di*)vādiṭṭhā^a *bhuv*vādika-*cur*ādika 85 5
*bhuv*vādika-*gah*ādiṭṭhā *bh*vādi-*sv*vādi-*ki*vādika
 evamādiṭṭhādehi vitthārentu vicakkhaṇā. 86

Icc evaṃ saṃkhepato yathārahaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tegaṇikavasena suddhakattu-hetukattu-kamma-bhāvapadāni ca sakāritekakammāni ca sakāritadvikammāni ca sakāritatikammāni^b 10 ca^b dassitāni.

Idāni ekakārita-dvikāritapadānaṃ vacanokāso anuppatto, tasmā taṃ vadāma:

¹So^c antakammani. Arahattamaggo mānaṃ siyati, kammaṃ pari-yosiyati imāni tāva suddhakattupadāni. Ettha mānaṃ siyati 15 ti mānaṃ samuechindati; kammaṃ pari-yosiyati ti kammaṃ nipphajjati, *pari* *ava* icc upasaggavasena hi idaṃ padaṃ akammakaṃ bhavati, attho pana 'pariyosānaṃ gacchati' ti sakammakavasena gahetabbo; *attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosā-peti* idaṃ ekakāritaṃ hetukattupadaṃ, ettha pana *pari* *ava* icc 20 upasaggavasena akammakabhūtaṃ sodhātussa laddhakāritappaccayattā ekakammam eva sakāritapadaṃ bhavati; *attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāvāpeti* idaṃ dvikāritaṃ hetukattupadaṃ, ettha ca pana *pari* *ava* icc upasaggavasena akammakabhūtaṃ sodhātussa laddhakāritappaccayadvayattā dvika- 25 makam sakāritapadaṃ bhavati; *pariyosāvāpeti* ti idaṃ pi *pari*-*avapubbasmā sodhātumhā nāpe nāpe*^d iti paccayadvayaṃ katvā *avasaddass'* okāraṇ ca katvā tato *yakārāgamaṇ* ca anubandhaṇakāralopaṇ ca paṭhamapaccaye *pakārassa vakāraṇ* ca dvisu ca ṭhānesu pubbasaralopaṃ katvā nipphajjati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Idāni tā pāliyo atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ āhacca desitākārena ekato kathayāma: ²"attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosā-peti: āpatti saṃghādisesassa, attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyo-sāvāpeti: āpatti saṃghādisesassā" ti. Ettha 'bhikkhū' ti hetu-

¹ V1178. ² Vin III 153¹⁶⁻¹⁸.

^a Bm svādivivādivaṭṭhā. ^b Bm om. ^c vide 583¹⁴. ^d Bm nāpe nape.

- kattupadaṃ ānetabbaṃ; attanā vippakatan ti ettha ca attanā ti vippakaraṇakiriyāya kattukāraḥ kavācakaṃ karaṇavacanāṃ, vippakatan ti kammaḥ kavācakaṃ upayogavacanāṃ; attanā pariyosāpeti ti ettha pana [C^e 527¹] attanā ti avyaya-
 5 yapaḍaḥbhūtena sayamsaddena samānatthaṃ vibhatyantapattirūpaṃ avyayapadaṃ sayamsaddasadisāṃ vā tatīyāvibhatyantaavyayapadaṃ^a, tathā hi "attanā pariyosāpeti"^b ti vuttavacanassa 'sayam pariyosāpeti' ti attho bhavati "attanā ca pāṇātipātī" ti ādisu viya, parehi pariyosāvāpeti ti ettha pana parehi ti kammaḥ kavācakaṃ karaṇavacanāṃ ti gahetabbaṃ
 10 ²"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" ti ettha sunakhehi ti padaṃ viya, ettha hi, yathā 'rājāno coraṃ sunakhe khādāpentī' ti upayogavasena attho bhavati, tathā 'bhikkhu attanā vippakataṃ pare jāne pariyosāvāpeti' ti upayogavasena attho bhavati. Evaṃ imasmiṃ acchariyabbhutanayavicitte Bhagavato pāva-
 15 cane dvikāritappaccayavantam pi padaṃ atthi ti sārato pacce-tabbaṃ. Ayan nayo sukhumo sāsane ādaraṃ katvā āyasmantehi sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabbo; yassa hi atthāya^c idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ karimha, na ayaṃ attano matī, atha kho pubbācariyānaṃ santikā laddhattā tesaṃ ñeva matī ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.
 20 Idāni akāritadvikammakapadānaṃ vacanokāso anuppatto, tasmā tāni kathayāma: tāni ca kho dhātuvasena evaṃ vedītabbāni savinicchayāni, seyyathidaṃ:
³duhi kara vahi pucchi yāci bhikkhi ca ni brūti
bhaṇi vadi vaci bhāsi sāsī dahi nāthadhātu 87
 25 *rudhi-jī-cīpabhuṭi* ti ye te dvikammā ti^d dhīrā
 pavadum api viyuttā kāritappaccayehi ca 88
 apādānādiḥke pubbavidhimhāsat^e ime bravuṃ^f
 upayogavacanassa nimittan ti sanantanā; 89
 ete duhādayo dhātū tikammā pi bhavanti tu
 30 kāritappaccaye laddhe iti ācariyā bravuṃ^f. 90
 Tatr' imāni udāharaṇāni: gavaṃ payo duhati gopālako, gāvīm
 khīraṃ duhati gopālādārako. Tattha payo ti upayogavacanāṃ

¹ A V 304¹². ² (13⁸). ³ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334¹.

^a ns oantaṃ avyayapadaṃ. ^b B^m pariyosāvāpeti. ^c (B^m atthāyaṃ).

^d C^eB^ens dvikammā. ^e B^e pubbaṃ vidhimhāso; ns: pubbavidhimhi | . . | asati.

^f C^e bravuṃ.

1 "yaso laddhā na majjeyyā" ti^a ettha yaso ti padam iva, manogaṇikassa hi īdisam pi upayogavacanam hoti aññādisam pi. Issaro gopālakam^b gavam^c payo duhāpeli^d, gopālena gāvo khīram duhitā, gohi payo duhati ti ettha apādānavisayattā dvikammakabhāvo n'atthi; 2 "visānato^e gavam^f dūham^g yattha 5 khīram na vindati" ti ettha pana apādānavisayatte pi gavāvaya-vabhūtassa visānassa visum gahitattā 3 "gavam khīram duhanto" ti^d dvikammikabhāvo labbhati ti daṭṭhabbam. — Duhimo payogo 'yam. Karotissa payoge: kaḷḷham aṅgāram karoti, suvaṇṇam kaḷakam karoti, 4 "sace je^h saccam bhaṇasi, adāsim 10 tam karomi". Ettha [C^e 528¹] ca aṅgāram karoti ti pariccattakāraṇavasena vuttam, kaṭṭham hi aṅgarabhāvassa kāraṇam, aṅgare kate kāraṇabhūtassa kaṭṭhassa kaṭṭhabhāvo^h vigacchati; kaṭakam karoti ti idam apariccattakāraṇavasena vuttam, suvaṇṇam hi kaṭakabhāvassa kāraṇam, kaṭake kate 15 pi kāraṇabhūtassa suvaṇṇassa suvaṇṇabhāvo na vigacchati atha kho visesantaruppattibhāvenaⁱ sampajjati; adāsim tam karomi ti idam pana ṭhānantaradānavasena vuttam uparājam mahārājam karomi ti ettha viya. Tattha issaro purisena purisam vā kaḷḷham aṅgāram kāreṭi tathā suvaṇṇam kaḷakam 20 kāreṭi ti tikammikapayogo^j pi daṭṭhabbo, tathā Brahmaddatto rajjam kāreṭi ti 5 "Brahmadatte rajjam kārente" ti (dvi)kammakapayogo^k. || Etth' eke vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ettha ekam eva kammam dissati, kenāyam payogo dvikammikapayogo hoti ti. Kiñcā pi ekam eva dissati, tathā pi atthato dve va^m 25 kammāni dissanti ti gahetabbam; tathā hi Brahmaddatto rajjam kāreṭi ti ettha Brahmaddatto attano rājabhāvam mahājanenaⁿ kārayati^p ti attho, evam pana atthe gahite 6 "rajjam kārehi bhaddan te kiṃ araṇṇe karissasi" ti^q ādisu pi 'tvam attano rājabhāvam amhehi kāraṇepi attānam rajje abhisiñcā- 30 pehi, mayan tam rajje abhisiñcitukāma^r ti attho samatthito

¹ J III 87²⁵ (*supra* 118⁹). ² J VI 371¹⁰. ³ *cf.* Ja VI 371²⁸. ⁴ Mp I 403⁷ v. l. (*cf.* M II 62¹² v. l.). ⁵ Ja I 107²⁰. ⁶ J VI 25²⁴.

^a B^m na pamajjeyyā ti. ^b C^eB^ens gopālam. ^c (B^m om?). ^d B^m duhō. ^e C^eB^m ubique visānō. ^f *sic* (*metr.*) B^m; C^eB^ens duham; J: doham. ^g B^m de (o: re). ^h B^m om. kaṭṭha-. ⁱ B^ens oantarappattiō. ^j (C^e dvikammikaō). ^k B^m om. dvi-. ^m C^eB^ens yeva (600⁴). ⁿ B^m mahajō. ^p C^e kāreṭi. ^q (B^m karissati ti).

- bhavati; Brahmadatte rajjaṃ kārente ti etthā pi 'Brahmadatte attano rājabhāvaṃ mahājanena kāraya(nte)' ti^a attho bhavati, sāsanasmim hi kārītavisaye karaṇavacanāṃ upayogatthañ ñeva dipeti; tasmā atthato dve yeva kammāni dissanti ti vadāma.
- 5 Ayam attho Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ cakkhindriyādinibbacaṇatthavibhāvanāya^b dipetabbo, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: ¹"cakkhudvāre indattaṃ kāreti ti cakkhudvārabhāve taṃdvārikehi attano indabhāvaṃ paramissarabhāvaṃ kārayati^c ti attho, taṃ hi te rūpagahaṇe attānaṃ anuvatteti te ca taṃ
- 10 anuvattanti" ti. || Yadi pana karadhātu dvikammako, evaṃ sante *Brahmadatto rajjaṃ kāreti* ti ādisu laddhakāritapaccayattā *kāreti* ti ādihi padehi tikammakehi yeva bhavitabbaṃ ti. | Na niyamābhāvato tādisassa ca payogassa vohārapathe anāgatattā. *Kaḷḷhaṃ purisena aṅgāraṃ kataṃ, suvaṇṇaṃ kammārena kaḷa-*
- 15 *kaṃ kataṃ, dāsi sāmikena adāsi kaḷā* evaṃ p' ettha dvikammakapayogā veditabbā, *suvaṇṇena kaḷakaṃ karoti* ti ettha hi viśesanatthe^d pavattakaraṇavisayattā dvikammakabhāvo na labbhati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi upaparikkhitvā yathāsambhavaṃ netabbo. — *Karoliṣṣa* payogo 'yaṃ.
- 20 *Vahūdināṃ* payoge: *rājapurisā rathaṃ gāmaṃ vahanā, ayaṃ rājā maṃ nāmaṃ pucchati*, ²"parābhavantaṃ purisaṃ mayaṃ pucchāma Gotamaṃ", [C^e 529¹] ³*āyasmā Upālī āyasmatā Mahākassapena Vinayaṃ puḷḷho, Devadatto rājānaṃ kambalaṃ yāceti*, ⁴"te maṃ asse ayūcisum; ⁵dhanan taṃ tāta yāceti",
- 25 *brāhmaṇo nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yāceti*, ⁶"nāgo maṇiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena^c; *Brahmunā āyācīto dhammadesanaṃ Bhagavā, tāpaso kulāṃ bhojanaṃ bhikkhati*. ⁷*ajaṃ gāmaṃ neti ajo gāmaṃ nito*, ⁸"mutto Cāpeyyako nāgo rājānaṃ etad abravi" — ettha *rājānaṃ* ti mukhyato kammaṃ vuttaṃ, *etan* ti guṇato, tathā
- 30 *rājānaṃ* ti akathitaṃ^f kammaṃ vuttaṃ, *etan* ti kathitakammaṃ, esa nayo aññatrā pi upaparikkhitvā yathārahaṃ yojetabbo; ⁹"etaṃ^g me brūhi^h Bhagavā" ti ādisu sampadānavisayattā dvi-

¹ m; *ad Vibha* 125^c. ² Sn 91^{ab}. ³ (Vin II 287⁹ etc). ⁴ J VI 512²² (*supra* 338²²). ⁵ ***. ⁶ Vin III 147²². ⁷ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 335¹² (*vide* Sd § 551). ⁸ J IV 462². ⁹ (*cf.* Sn 1096^d).

^a Bm kārayati, C^e kārente ti. ^b C^e B^ens cakkhundro. ^c Bm kariyati. ^d Bm oṭṭhe. ^e Bm om. ^f C^e B^ens akathita-. ^g Bm evaṃ. ^h C^e B^ens pabrūhi.

kammakabhāvo na labbhati — *bhikkhu mahārājānaṃ dham-*
maṃ bhaṇati, ¹"yaṃ maṃ bhaṇasi sārathi", *yaṃ maṃ vadati*,
²"Bhagavantam etad avoca", *pitā puttam bhāsati*, ³"yaṃ maṃ

tvam anusāsasi"^a; ⁴"Sakyā kho pana Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkā-

kam^b pitāmahaṃ dahanti", ⁵*Bhagavā bhikkhū tamtamhīta-*
ṣipattiṃ nāthati, ⁶*gāvo vajaṃ rundhati gopālako*, *dhutto dhutta-*
janaṃ dhanam jināti — ettha ca ⁷"kam anuttaram ratana-

varam^c jināmā" ti Puṇṇakajātakapāḷi nidassanaṃ, tatthāyaṃ

attho: mayam janinda kataram rājānaṃ anuttaram ratanavaram

jināmā ti —; ⁸*ilḥhakāyo pākāram^d cinoti vadḍhaki* aññāni pi ¹⁰

yojetabbāni. || Ettha keci puccheyyuṃ: ⁹Gandhakuṭṭim padak-

khiṇaṃ karoti; ¹⁰buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi; ¹¹upāsakaṃ

maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretū" ti payogesu kiṃ dvikammaka-

bhāvo labbhati ti. | Ettha vuccate: Gandhakuṭṭim padak-

khiṇaṃ karoti ti ettha na labbhati · guṇa-guṇinaṃ vasena ¹⁵

gahitattā; buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi ti etthā pi na

labbhati · 'saraṇaṃ iti gacchāmi' ti ¹²*itisaddalopavasena* vut-

tattā, tathā hi *buddhan* ti upayogavacanam *saraṇan* ti paccatta-

vacanaṃ, buddhaṃ 'mama saraṇaṃ parāyaṇaṃ aghassa tātā

hitassa ca vidhātā' ti iminādhippāyena bhajāmi sevāmi buj- ²⁰

jhāmi ti attho; ¹³upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretū

ti ettha pana dvikammakabhāvo labbhati ti vattabbo · maṃ

ito paṭṭhāya upāsakaṃ dhāretū ti atthasambhavato ²⁴"Sakyā

kho pana^e Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākam^b pitāmahaṃ dahanti"

ti *dahadhātupayogena* samānattā ca, adhippāyatthato pana ²⁵

maṃ 'upāsako me ayan' ti dhāretū ti attho sambhavati ti

daṭṭhabbaṃ. — Evaṃ akāritāni dvikammikadhāturūpāni^f vi-

bhāvitāni.

Icc evaṃ amhehi ādito paṭṭhāya Bhagavato sāsanat-

thaṃ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ ¹³dhātuyo ca tamrūpāni ca ³⁰

tadanurūpehi ca nānāpadehi nānāatthehi nānāyehi ca

¹ J VI 19². ² S I 1¹³, Vin III 2¹. ³ J VI 545⁸. ⁴ D I 92¹⁴. ⁵ (365²²⁻²⁵).

⁶ (Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334⁶). ⁷ J VI 273⁵. ⁸ (: Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334¹¹).

⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Khp I. ¹¹ Vin III 6¹¹. ¹² Pj I 16²², 17²⁶⁻¹⁹²². ¹³ (1²²⁻²⁷).

^a C^eB^{em} anusāsati. ^b C^eB^{ens} Okk^o. ^c B^{ens} ratnav^o. ^d (B^m vāram).

^e B^m om. ^f B^m om. divi.

yojetvā vibhāvitāni. Evaṃ vibhāventehi pi^a amhehi tāsāṃ
sarūpaparicchedo vā atthaparicchedo vā na sakkā sabbaso
vattum, tadubhayaṃ hi ko sabbaso [C^e 530¹] vattum sak-
khissati aññatra āgamādhigamasampannehi pabbhinnapaṭisam-
5 bhidehi mahākhiṇāsavehi:

atthātisayayuttā pi dhātū honti yato, tato

¹payogato 'nugantabbā, anekatthā hi dhātavo. 91

Ye nekatthadharā caranti^b vividhā nāthassa pāthe vare,
te nekatthadharā va honti sahita nānūpasaggehi ve^c,
10 dhātūnaṃ pana tesam ²atthaparamaṃ khīṇāsave paṇḍite^a
vajjetvā paṭisambhidāmatiyute ko sabbaso bhāsati ti^d. 92

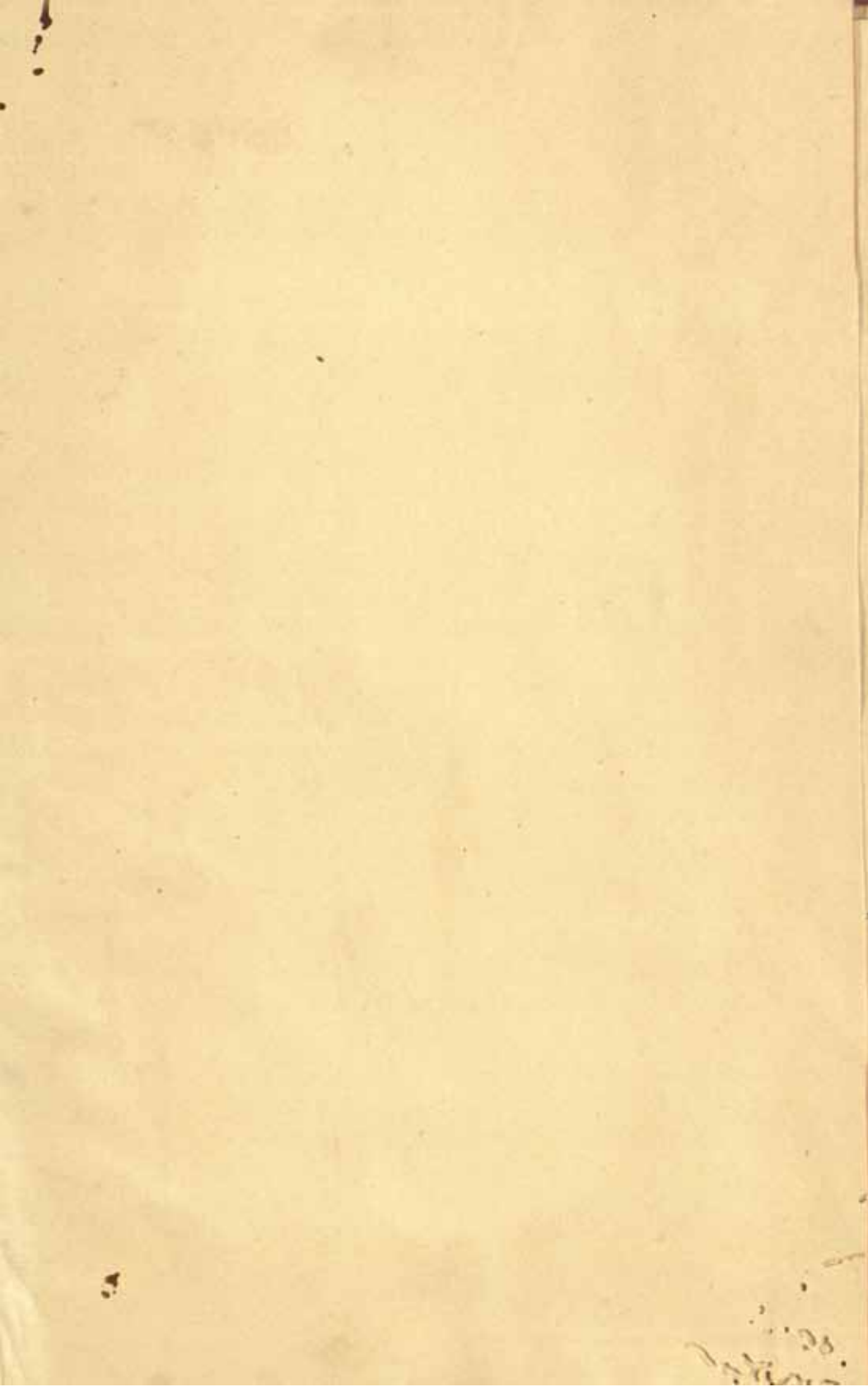
Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-
naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbagaṇavinicchayo
nāma ekūnavisatimo^e paricchedo.

15 Saha rūpavibhāvanāya dhātuvibhāvanā^f niṭṭhitā.

¹ Cāndra-dhātupāṭha p. 34²⁰ (cf. Dhātumañjūsā 152cd). ² = anak apuñ³
akhrā² atuiñ³ arhañ³ kui, ns.

a Bm om. b = phrac kun eñ¹, ns (Bm ca santi?). c (Be om.). d Bm
bhaṇasī ti. e Bm ns^p atthārasamo. f dhātuvibhāvanā puñ³at kui thañ³ cva pra
khrāñ³ sañ || niṭṭhitā | apri³ sui¹ rok pri || || Iti Mahiṭṭhakāvasanivāsina mahā-
therena kato 'yaṃ Saddanītinissayo || || Sahassasatavassamhi chanavutyādhike
gate | paṭhamāsaḥhiya kaje cuddase sukk' anattage || || Mahiṭṭhakāvasanivā-
sina | Mahā-oñ-mre-bhum-caṃ-ut-kyon² to² kri³ nhuik si tañ³ [ns^p: sa tañ³] sup³
[ns^p sui³] ne so [supra 314¹⁰, 26] || mahātherena | Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaja-
mahādhammarājadhīrajaguru mahāther sañ || kato | pru ap so [ns^p: eñ¹] || ayaṃ
Saddanītinissayo | i Saddanītidhātumāla-nisya sañ || chanavutyādhike | kui³ chai¹
khrok [ns^p: 96] khu alvan rhi so || sahassasatavassamhi | nhac ta thoñ tarā
[ns^p: trā] sui¹ || gate | rok so akhā nhuik rom [o: rok = ns^p] sañ rhi so² ||
paṭhamāsaḥhiya | paṭhama Vā-chui la nhuik [ns^p: la eñ¹] || nhuik || kaje | la
chut pakkha nhuik || cuddase | ta chai¹ [ns^p: chay] le³ rak nhuik || sukk'
anattage | sokra-ne¹, ne ma vañ mī [ns^p: mhi] || iti | pri³ eñ¹ [ns^p: pri³, om.
eñ¹] || ||. (ns^p: ad.: Sakkarāja 1234 khu Ta-poñ la prañ¹ kyo² 4 rak l-nañ³-la(?)
ne¹ ne l khyat [o: khyak] ti³ kyo² akhyin tvañ Saddanītidhātumāla-nisya kui re²
kū³ rve¹ pri³ oñ mrañ sañ || || nibbānapaccayo hotu || pu || di || ā || nhañ¹ prañ¹
cum pā lui eñ¹ || || cf. subscr. ns^p post 314⁴⁴: Sakkarāja 1229 khu Vā-khoñ
la prañ¹ kyo² cu nhac rak buddha-hū [o: hū³] ne¹ sup³ khyak ma ti mhi
akhyin tvañ Sadda-nisya [!] kui re² kū³ rve¹ pri³ sañ || || akkharā ekam ekañ
ca buddharūpaṃ samam siyā | tasmā hi paṇḍito poso likheyya piṭakattayaṃ ||
niṭṭhitam || pri || ||).







"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.
